

# REVELATION

First Edition in English version in 2020 (Original) v2

## **Timeline of the Revelation Revealed by the Lamb of God**

**Oct 2016 -- February / March 2017**

**Through prayer, we received revelation from God through 30-40 Chinese  
Brothers and Sisters in Christ**

**March /April 2017**

**We gathered insight and two Chinese Pastors compiled the book together**

**October 2017**

**Presented the book**

**November 2017**

**1st edition published (Simplified Chinese)**

---

# Contents

<b>Chapter 1</b>	<b>Across the Century to Conquer</b>
<b>Chapter 2</b>	<b>Judgment and Reformation of the Seven Churches by the Holy Spirit: Repentance in Love</b>
<b>Chapter 3</b>	<b>Judgment and Reformation of the Seven Churches by the Holy Spirit: Repentance in Love</b>
<b>Chapter 4</b>	<b>The Glory of God</b>
<b>Chapter 5</b>	<b>Wonderful Work of God</b>
<b>Chapter 6</b>	<b>The Battle Begins</b>
<b>Chapter 7</b>	<b>The Conquerors are Sealed</b>
<b>Chapter 8</b>	<b>The Deep Things in the Mystery</b>
<b>Chapter 9</b>	<b>Manifestation of Human Heart and The Work of the Holy Spirit</b>
<b>Chapter 10</b>	<b>Eat up the Little Scroll</b>
<b>Chapter 11</b>	<b>The Two Witnesses</b>
<b>Chapter 12</b>	<b>The Mystery of the True and False Church</b>
<b>Chapter 13</b>	<b>The Secret of Two Beasts</b>
<b>Chapter 14</b>	<b>The Appearance of Chariots and Horsemen</b>
<b>Chapter 15</b>	<b>Conquerors Stand On the Sea of Glass</b>
<b>Chapter 16</b>	<b>The Seven Plagues</b>
<b>Chapter 17</b>	<b>The Mystery of the Great Prostitute and the Beast</b>
<b>Chapter 18</b>	<b>The Fall of Babylon</b>
<b>Chapter 19</b>	<b>The Marriage Supper of the Lamb</b>
<b>Chapter 20</b>	<b>The Victory of Jesus; The Defeat of the Devil</b>
<b>Chapter 21</b>	<b>The New Heavens and the New Earth</b>
<b>Chapter 22</b>	<b>The River of the Water of Life Flowing Endless</b>

# Foreword <sup>1</sup>

(The Lord Jesus spoke...)<sup>[a]</sup>

“John the Elder was a faithful servant chosen by God our father The Holy Spirit led him to the island of Patmos <sup>2</sup>. He did a special work and wrote the book of Revelation Chapter 1 to Chapter 22. The purpose of My opening of the Revelation is to save the nations of the world. My father’s love is with the people of the world.

As for Me, I have died on the cross because I love everyone in the world. I gave My life as a ransom for the sinner to save all mankind. It is the end time now, and the Revelation is deliberately revealed. “For the letter kills, but the Spirit gives life” (2 Corinthians 3:6). The book of Revelation opens the spiritual eyes of the believers. Our father in heaven tells you the mystery of the Kingdom of heaven. I love the world, I am not wanting anyone to perish, but everyone to come to repentance, therefore I tell you, through the Spirit, this is another way to save people.

World, do you know that I love you? The Little Scroll is opened, to tell you My love. However I am also severe, therefore that day will come cruelly. I am the God who is clear about what to love or abominate. I have embraced all sinners in the world with love, and I forgive the wicked again and again. As the Bible tells you: the day when the world will pass away, all things in the world will change, and the old world will pass away. However not the smallest letter, not the least stroke of a pen, will by any means disappear from the words of My Bible. I am the everlasting God, for I speak, and it comes to be; I command, and it stands firm. I am also the God who created all things, I have sovereignty over the world. I can also tolerate those who are wicked and also reward those who are good. My purpose is love. However the old world cannot last long, and there is destruction at the end time of the world. It is written in the full text of this Revelation, that is from Chapter 1 to Chapter 22.

The Seventh trumpet begins the judgement of the world. I wish that people all over the world will know the Lord God. I love you and I have created the heavens and the earth and everything in them; there is no other, besides Me there

---

<sup>1</sup> After finishing the text of Revelation, we asked the Lord, "Do you want us to write the preface, or you will write it yourself?" The Lord Jesus said, he would write it himself, therefore he gave this preface.

<sup>2</sup> Apparently John was assigned to the island of Patmos by man, in fact it was actually the hand of God which was doing God's will.

is no God. My words are trustworthy. There are many people in the world who have been blinded by Satan. They are blinded by Satan and the world. They are insensitive to the book of Revelation. So they ever hear, but never understand; ever see, but never perceive. Only those who love God, only those who are seeking for the true God, will open this book and be drawn in by the love of God. **World, I hope that you will dedicate yourself entirely to read this book with all your heart!**

Whoever obeys the statute and rule of heavenly Father, whoever loves Me and obeys Me, I have prepared a heaven for you. The lake of fire and sulphur is also real. I am longing for you to go to heaven and be with Me and enjoy the blessings that will last forever and ever. Hell is terrible and this is the place where the son of destruction goes. Behold, world!<sup>3</sup> I love you and wait for you to repent. At this little time of the 'end time', I am waiting for you to enter the Kingdom of heaven. (The last prophecy is in this book)

This book writes out My heart, the Father's thoughts, and the Father's wrath. Heavenly Father is love; heavenly Father is clear about what to love or abominate. Therefore He loves what He loves and abominates what He abominates. This abomination is for those rebels who He endures again and again. Those who are rebellious and unrepentant unto death, will fall into the wrath of heavenly Father. I don't want to see this, but there is no way, I am also broken-hearted. I am working according to the plan of the Father. The entire Bible is the plan of the Father. From the beginning of creation of man to the end of the world, it is the plan of the Father and the arrangement of the Father. I act according to the Father's will, and obey the Father. My servants are just like Me and obey the Father."

---

<sup>3</sup> We asked, "Lord Jesus, why do you keep mentioning "World" here? What does it mean?" The Spirit of the Lord said, "World refers to those who believe in Jesus, but their heart is still in the world. Unbelievers don't read the Bible so I won't use the Bible to speak to them. The "World" here refers to those believers. Those who are all created by Me, although they are not good, I still love them, and I am willing to call them back. At first, I disciplined them to make them repent, for those who don't repent will be repaid. Hell is terrible, and the lake of fire and sulfur is terrible. Once they repent, they will enter the great Kingdom of heaven. If they don't repent, they will end up in the lake of fire and sulfur so choose wisely. "

# Introduction <sup>4</sup>

The Revelation means that all information comes from revelation and comes from the throne. **Revelation is the revelations in the revelation, the deep things in the mystery**, therefore the Lord said, “To understand the book of Revelation, you must first reconcile with the Lord, enter into the light, then see the light in the light.” Because God is light<sup>5</sup>. The light guides us, and we follow the Lord and enter the book of Revelation along with the light. “His left hand is under my head, and his right hand embraces me”(Song of Solomon 2:6 English Standard Version 2008), so that we can hear the voice of the Lord. Only Christ, only the slain Lamb of God is worthy of revealing the Revelation!

“Behold, the Lion of the tribe of Judah, the Root of David, has conquered, so that he can open the scroll and its seven seals” (Revelation 5:5 English Standard Version 2008).

“The lion has roared; who will not fear? The Lord GOD has spoken; who can but prophesy ” (Amos 3:8)?

The Spirit of the Lord said, “The content of the book of Revelation is ‘Across the Century to Conquer!’” This is the manifestation of the Father’s great love, and the Almighty God bestows these great things to Jesus Christ, who has been raised from the dead and He will accomplish this between heaven and earth. Holy power runs through the whole scroll of Revelation: **Jesus Christ has triumphed! The sons of God are revealed! The earth is redeemed!** Enter the new heavens and the new earth!

---

<sup>4</sup> In this book, sometimes the Holy Spirit speaks as a third person and sometimes in the first person “I”, because the Lord is the Spirit. It doesn’t add ‘the Holy Spirit said’ for most of what the Holy Spirit said by using a third person’s perspective, and has prefixed ‘the Spirit of the Lord said’ for those what He speaks in the first person ‘I’. There were some connectivity words added for the sake of understanding and interpreting names of people and places and for the meaning of the words. The annotations of some verses are also added by the organiser, which have been carefully prayed and verified.

In the process of sorting out the text of Revelation, when some Christian family members have concerns and doubts, therefore we will continue to seek the Lord’s direction. The Lord continues to give His words to supplement them. The Spirit of the Lord also said, “I am the God who does new things every day. My words are like pancakes with thousands of layers.”

<sup>5</sup> In China, there are two versions of the Bible of the Chinese Union Version: One is “Shen 神” version, the other is “ShangDi 上帝” (In Chinese, both ‘Shen 神’ and ‘ShangDi 上帝’ represent God). We once asked, “O Lord, which one (name) do you prefer us to call ?” The Lord said, “There are many who profess to be god (in Chinese “Shen 神” including many gods and God) , but God is above the gods.” In a vision: The light of the Lord is above the gods ! Therefore, in this book, we have chosen “ShangDi 上帝” to call the Lord God.

Hallelujah! He is the King of glory! He is the King who is coming again! He is the King of salvation! He is the King of healing! He is the light of the world! He is the hope of all mankind!

Therefore, the book of Revelation is not desperate, destructive information. The Holy Spirit said, “The Revelation is to give people ‘gold bars’<sup>6</sup>, which gives people confidence and power.” The Revelation is the message of hope, the message of salvation, and the release of all who are enslaved by the devil. If the glory of Christ does not come again, then humans will destroy themselves. The beginning of the Revelation 1:3 tells us that those who read the book of Revelation and those who hear and obey the words are blessed, because the date has come near; the end of the Revelation 22:18-19 warns us, those who destroy the book of Revelation, will be cursed. Therefore, dear brethren, you are blessed to read the Revelation today which is opened by the Lamb of God, and watch out for the teachings you have heard, because the day has come near! **“Behold, I am coming soon”** (Revelation 22:12).

The book of Revelation is the love letter that Christ wrote to His church (the Bride), written through John. The Bridegroom told His Bride in the letter: prepare yourself, and I will come again. The core message of the Revelation is preparing yourself for His return. Therefore, the Revelation is a wonderful message about our victory, becoming a glorious Bride of Christ, and being married into the new heavens and the new earth, the new Jerusalem, and living with the Groom forever!

Therefore, the Spirit of the Lord said, “The Revelation reveals the best wine of the feast.” He wants His Bride and all nations to drink this wine!

The Lord told John the Elder to write “therefore the things that you have seen, those that are and those that are to take place after this ” (Revelation 1:19). Therefore, in relation to this, we can divide the Revelation into three parts:

- **The first part ‘the things that you have seen’ refer to Chapter 1.**
- **The second part ‘the things that are now’ refer to Chapter 2 and Chapter 3.**
- **The third part ‘the things that are to take place after this’ refer to Chapters 4 through Chapter 22.**

---

<sup>6</sup> Gold, it represents faith in the Bible

**Let's look at these parts one by one:**

**The first part is ‘the things that you have seen’. Refer to Chapter 1: Christ is coming with the clouds.**

The image of His coming appears in the midst of the seven golden lampstands in the face of judgment: “[And in the midst of the lampstands one like a son of man, clothed with a long robe and with a golden sash around his chest. The hairs of his head were white, like white wool, like snow. His eyes were like a flame of fire, his feet were like burnished bronze, refined in a furnace, and his voice was like the roar of many waters. In his right hand he held seven stars, from his mouth came a sharp two-edged sword, and his face was like the sun shining in full strength](#)” (Revelation 1:13-16).

He appeared in the midst of the seven golden lampstands to show that He is light; ‘[with a golden sash around his chest](#)’ (representing Him as truth), ‘[The hairs of his head were white](#)’ (representing Him as justice, holiness, and eternity), ‘[His eyes were like a flame of fire](#)’ (He dispels all evil with a fire of jealousy), ‘[His feet were like burnished bronze](#)’ (He tramples on all evil and judges the whole earth), ‘[The roar of many waters](#)’ (representing His full truth, He cleanses the church with water and the Word), ‘[Seven stars](#)’ (the messengers of the Seven Churches, all in His hands), ‘[A sharp two-edged sword](#)’ (His sword; that is, the Word, will judge the whole earth), ‘[His face was like the sun shining in full strength](#)’ (the severe judgement and the majestic judgement).

Behold! He will come again to judge His house with water and the Word. Judgement begins at the household of God. Chapter 2 and Chapter 3 of Revelation are all about Jesus Christ - the righteous King’s judgment on His churches. Those who receive judgement and the victorious then enter the glory of the heavenly realm in Chapter 4, that is, into the Kingdom of God. “[Jesus answered, “Truly, truly, I say to you, unless one is born of water and the Spirit, he cannot enter the kingdom of God” \(John 3:5\)](#). Those who enter the Kingdom of God are called His Brides, the Conquerors, who will judge the whole earth with Him, destroy all princes of the power of the air, take back the nations, and enter the new heavens and the new earth.

**The second part ‘the things that are now’. Refer to Chapter 2 and Chapter 3: The Seven Churches become the conquerors after receiving the judgment and reformation of water and the Word.**



The Seven Churches represent all churches in the world. The spiritual status of the Seven Churches exist not only in the time of John, but also in the churches of all ages. It is also a true portrayal of the last churches of today. The King of glory steps into every church, gives each messenger and church justly praise and righteous instruction, and He rebukes and reforms them with love, and will betroth the church as the Bride with His Righteousness, Justice, Love, Compassion, and Faithfulness.

God promises the conqueror with His faithfulness:

1. They will certainly gain the fruit of the tree of life in the paradise of God.
2. They will certainly not be harmed by the second death and will receive the crown of life.
3. They will certainly receive the hidden manna, white stone and be given a new name.
4. They will certainly have the authority to rule the nations and give him the morning star.
5. Their name is not blotted out and they will walk with God in white.
6. They will be the pillar in the house of God; and also the name of God; the name of the city and a new name will be written upon him.
7. They will be sitting on the throne with Christ.

These are the words of the Holy Spirit to the churches, whoever has ears, let them hear.

**This is the content of the second part:** The Lord prepares the conquerors through His Word of life, He cleanses the church through the washing of water by the word with His love, so that He might present it to Himself a glorious church, without spot or wrinkle or any such thing, but holy and without blemish - the preparation for a heavenly church!

**The third part ‘the things that are to take place after this’. Refer to Chapter 4 through Chapter 22: Enter the Kingdom of God! Destroy all the old systems of Satan, and Christ will be conquered overall and enter into a new heaven and a new earth!**

We are living in this era now! This is the age when the glory of the Lord is revealed! This is the time when the sons of God appear and shine! This is Jesus’ reward for His suffering, which has been drawn in by the love of the Cross. He draws in thousands of conquerors who are willing to entrust their sovereignty and

devote themselves to the Kingdom of God. This is a group of warriors of faith, who have put off their old selves after being cleansed by the washing of water with the word. This group of people no longer belong to any nationality, region, or sect on the earth. They only belong to Christ, a heavenly church that is united with Christ.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "My body has been refined without any falsehood. All the members of the body have no ambition, but only one desire: love what God loves and think of what God wants." No matter where the Lamb goes, they will follow closely. They are redeemed from the world and will be the first fruits given to God and the Lamb. These people walk with God in the heavenly realm. Although their bodies are on earth, their spirit rises and soars on high.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "With great faith, their spirit flies high which is able to enter into the Kingdom of heaven at any time, and live in the world of glory. With little faith, their spirit flies low; without faith, there are even no clouds (the white clouds represent the Holy Spirit), only in the earthly world. There are no clouds with the army of the devil. They specialise in digging in the ground and cause strife, jealousy, slander, condemnation, blasphemy and attack the church ruled by Christ and reject the guidance of the Holy Spirit. However Christ has triumphed! Through the revealing of the Seven Seals, the sounding of the Seven Trumpets, and the purification of the Seven Bowls... Finally, the whole earth will have a new appearance!"

At the end, the Lord destroys death and removes all curses!

["The kingdom of the world has become the kingdom of our Lord and of his Christ, and he shall reign forever and ever" \(Revelation 11:15\).](#) A wonderful new world will come to all mankind, and an eternal glorious Kingdom is coming!

Jesus Himself is hope, and Jesus Himself is salvation. Jesus Christ will release you today, Jesus Christ will save you today! He has a good purpose in you. **Everyone is created with a unique blessing. He will take you into a wonderful mission.** He will take you into a new heaven and a new earth. He will take you into the eternal Kingdom!

["Then I saw a new heaven and a new earth, for the first heaven and the first earth had passed away, and the sea was no more. And I saw the holy city, New Jerusalem, coming down out of heaven from God, prepared as a bride adorned for her husband. And I heard a loud voice from the throne saying, "Behold, the dwelling place of God is with man. He will dwell with them, and they will be his](#)

people, and God himself will be with them as their God. He will wipe away every tear from their eyes, and death shall be no more, neither shall there be mourning, nor crying, nor pain anymore, for the former things have passed away.” And he who was seated on the throne said, “Behold, I am making all things new.” Also he said, “Write this down, for these words are trustworthy and true.” And he said to me, “It is done! I am the Alpha and the Omega, the beginning and the end. To the thirsty I will give from the spring of the water of life without payment. The one who conquers will have this heritage, and I will be his God and he will be my son. But as for the cowardly, the faithless, the detestable, as for murderers, the sexually immoral, sorcerers, idolaters, and all liars, their portion will be in the lake that burns with fire and sulphur, which is the second death” (Revelation 21:1-8).

**This is the third part ‘the things must take place’.** Prepare yourself, enter your calling, and enter your mission! You and He, He and you reign together!

**He has conquered! He will surely come again!**

# Chapter 1

## Across the Century to Conquer

1:1 The revelation of Jesus Christ, which God gave him to show to his servants the things that must soon take place. He made it known by sending his angel to his servant John,

What is the Revelation? "It is to take a record of My revelation, My mystery. So that all may understand, I am the God who has powers over heaven and earth, I rule over heaven and everything in it, the earth and under the earth, and everything in between, " the Spirit of the Lord said.

Everything in the book of Revelation comes from the throne, the revelation given to Jesus Christ by the Father of the heavenly lights. All nations, tribes, languages, and people; whoever hears this revelation, should be awakened, repentant, and turned to the Creator of heaven and earth, the only true God!

**The revelation of Jesus Christ:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "This revelation is the mystery of God, He is who He is. This revelation was written down in order to speak out and tell everyone the mystery that people never knew. This is the revelation about the life and death of all people, and the prophecies that will take place in the latter days. These things are trustworthy." In a vision, we saw a peeled cooked egg <sup>7</sup>.

**Which God gave him:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "It was the Father who gave Me, and the Father is the fountain of all revelations. As the Father tells Me, so I tell you, I and the Father are One."

**The things that must soon take place:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "This is the mystery of the whole book of Revelation. What's the mystery? It's like a globe that you have uncertainty of what it contains inside. It erupts through revelation and tells everyone. The worldly eyes cannot see through, but the spiritual person searches all things. God is Spirit, and He knows everything, therefore He tells the servants about the things that must soon take place: Repent! For the Kingdom of heaven has come near, and I will take you back to the heavenly home. "

---

<sup>7</sup> The egg represents the revelation in the revelation, the deep thing in the mystery. The peeled cooked eggs represent that it's time for God to come and reveal the Revelation.

**To show to his servants:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "I will show My heart to the whole earth, and I will let the whole world know Me. The knowledge of the glory of the Lord is to fill all over the earth, like the ocean which is full of water. No matter who is the smallest to the greatest among you, you will know Me for who "I am". I will shake the earth and heaven. My lightning will illuminate the whole earth. My lightning is a sharp two-edged sword. Heaven and earth will pass away, and My words will not pass away.

My words are a sharp two-edged sword. My sword has been driven into the ground. It pierces through people's thoughts and intentions of the heart, and completes My purpose for everything in your life. I am willing to enter the holy heart, because I am holy. At the end time of the world, I will use many messengers who will become the prophets that shake the nations, they will pluck out all the things that do not belong to God and then plant things from the Father. "

**He made it known by sending his angel to his servant John:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "I have sent a faithful and true servant, who follows in My footsteps and walks in the way of heaven, that is My faithful servant John. I told him all My thoughts and they were spoken out through his mouth, and written down by his hand. "

**"For the Lord GOD does nothing without revealing his secret to his servants the prophets"** (Amos 3:7 English Standard Version 2008).

**Angel:** Angels (Acts 8:26); those who prepare the way for the Lord (Mark 1: 3). **"Apostle"** here refers to the angel (Revelation 22: 8).

**1:2 Who bore witness to the word of God and to the testimony of Jesus Christ, even to all that he saw.**

John has spiritual eyes like a telescope; his hands and mouth are like a magnifying glass. He has written in the Bible for everyone to see, like a movie, all mysteries are on this screen. Behold, for nothing is hidden from God, all are naked and open, because the time has come near.

**Even to all that he saw:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "You must testify My Word faithfully, neither add nor diminish. This is My faithful messenger."

**1:3 Blessed is the one who reads aloud the words of this prophecy, and blessed are those who hear, and who keep what is written in it, for the time is near.**

**Blessed is the one who reads aloud the words of this prophecy, and blessed are those who hear, and who keep what is written in it:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "Blessed are those who preach this prophecy, and blessed are even more who act

upon the words because My words are spirit and life. Those who see with spiritual eyes, listen with spiritual ears, and obey accordingly are My sons, My people... heavenly people who are blessed and will reign in the heavenly Kingdom."

**For the time is near:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "The date is near, because I am coming soon. The date for My judgment of the whole earth is near; the date for My redemption of the earth is near; and the date for Me to take back My inheritance is near. The date when I am going to marry My Bride is near; the date when the devil is to be completely defeated and thrown into the sulphur lake is near; the date when the people are to cheer for victory over evil is near; the date when the earth is to be redeemed is near; and the date when the nations are to cheer is near. Heaven and all things in heaven, the earth and all things on earth, will cheer and praise, because the date is near!"

In a vision: A big round ball. God lifted his people away first, then the fire rained down and burned the old ball. Everything on it was burnt and turned to paste. We saw people burning and grimacing in pain, crying and yelling, and finally they turned to ash. By then it's too late ... A brand new heaven comes, the sky is especially blue, the water is very pure, the mountains are particularly green, and the beauty is beyond description: this is the coming of a new heaven and a new earth.

**1:4 John to the seven churches that are in Asia: Grace to you and peace from him who is and who was and who is to come, and from the seven spirits who are before his throne,**

**The seven churches that are in Asia:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "That was the holy place where I started, and here I sacrificed My son. 'Seven' is God's perfect number, and 'seven churches' also represent all the Christian churches on earth."

The Spirit of the Lord said, "Writing to the seven churches in Asia symbolises that all churches on the earth are blessed by Me. The message of the Little Scroll through John's mouth is My blessing. The earth will be filled with My Love. I love each of you and I love My church. I want everyone to understand the truth, everyone to repent in the light, repent in love and repent in the Word. I want everyone to be a victor and a holy Bride, ready for the rapture."

God has chosen these seven churches to be representatives. From a historical perspective, the seven churches in Asia typify the life of the churches throughout the eras, that is, the seven periods in the history of the church in the whole earth. From the horizontal perspective of the whole earth, the seven

churches in Asia represent all who have heard the Lord. The epitome and enlargement of all churches that have heard of the Word of the Lord. It typifies the life status at different levels of those who heard of the Word of the Lord. These seven churches also presage the life status of all churches who have heard of the Word today. We can't help but marvel: this is the wisdom design of heavenly Father, the power of God's word!

All glory to our only Sovereign Lord, glorious great King! Hallelujah!

**From him who is and who was and who is to come, and from the seven spirits who are before his throne:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "The seven spirits ...before his throne' are My Spirit and My heart. 'Seven spirits' represent My full power, anointing revelation and they are treasures of My body. 'Seven spirits' are also My seven eyes and they will search the whole earth. My seven spirits will break the chains of the nations and break the heavy yoke that oppresses people. Where My Spirit is, there will be released. Come and meet Me! I am who I am. I am the Almighty who is and who was and who is to come. I Myself am God; there is no god besides Me in heaven and on the earth. I am the only sovereign Lord. " (Refer to Isaiah 11: 2)

**1:5 And from Jesus Christ the faithful witness, the firstborn of the dead, and the ruler of kings on earth. To him who loves us and has freed us from our sins by his blood,**

**The faithful witness:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "I am the one and only son of God who is pure and blameless. There is no falseness or falsehood in Me, and My words are trustworthy. I testify to the truth, I am the truth. "

**The firstborn of the dead:** The Lord Jesus died for the world, and the Spirit of the Father raised Him from the dead. He died for all, and the resurrection was for all. This is His obedience.

"The power of the Father raised Me first from the dead, therefore I became the first fruits. I will also lead many sons into glory. The power of the resurrection from the dead is in Me, and it has also entered in you today. You will bring the power of My resurrection, therefore the blind will receive their sight and the lame will walk, the dead will be raised up, the captive will be released, and prisoners will be freed, in order to proclaim My jubilee year of grace. I Myself am the only eternal life Almighty God, " the Spirit of the Lord said.

When the Lord said, "You will bring the power of My resurrection, so that the blind receive their sight and the lame walk, and the dead are raised up ...", we saw in a vision: a doctor wearing a white hat with a red cross on the hat.

**The ruler of kings on earth:** Jesus is the head of the kings of the world. He is the King of kings.

In a vision: Jesus was standing on earth with many houses under His feet. He rules every nation.

"I am the supreme God, I have power over the kingdom of man, and I reign over the kings of the world. Which one was not created by Me? The stars are in My hands, and I rule everything. The nations who are walking in My light, will look upon My light, " the Spirit of the Lord said.

“But as for these enemies of mine, who did not want me to reign over them, bring them here and slaughter them before me”(Luke 19:27).

**Grace to you and peace from him:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "I am the God of grace and the God of peace. I am the King of peace who guides you on the path of peace. I give blessings, grace, and peace to the earth. Whoever is close to Me, I will give you My peace and grace. "

“Peace I leave with you; my peace I give to you. Not as the world gives do I give to you. Let not your hearts be troubled, neither let them be afraid” (John 14:27).

“I have said these things to you, that in me you may have peace. In the world you will have tribulation. But take heart; I have overcome the world” (John 16:33).

**To him who loves us and has freed us from our sins by his blood:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "I died on the Cross because I love you, and have redeemed you with My blood as a ransom. My blood not only cleanses your conscience, but also removes your acts that lead to death. My precious blood not only removes iniquity but is also the fountain of blessing. I am the Lord, My zeal will accomplish this. "

**1:6 And made us a kingdom, priests to his God and Father, to him be glory and dominion forever and ever. Amen.**

**Made us a kingdom** (“Kingdom” literally is “nation, king”): The Spirit of the Lord said, "The purpose of the ransom is to fulfill you, to make you become My holy people and a Kingdom that cannot be shaken. Those who call upon My power in this Kingdom, are My holy people and My nation. I have saved you from the power of darkness; I am willing to give you My Kingdom, because of My abundant grace. You belong to Me. "



May glory and praise be to the God who sits on the throne, from now and forevermore!

**Priests to his God and Father:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "You all will be My priests, Jesus is the High Priest. What do you do as a priest? You bear the sin of the people and sacrifice in the temple, just like Moses and Aaron. I am your Mediator, who always intercedes for you on the right side of the Father. I also need those of you, who belong to Me, to intercede for those on the earth who don't know Me yet, so that I may pour out more grace upon the earth, to save more people. "

“But you are a chosen race, a royal priesthood, a holy nation, a people for his own possession, that you may proclaim the excellencies of him who called you out of darkness into his marvellous light” (1 Peter 2:9).

**To Him be Glory:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “I am the radiance of God’s glory and the exact imprint of His nature, I Myself am the glory; you who do My will are My glory, and you who live out My love are My glory. ”

**Dominion:** He created heaven and the earth and He has dominion over everything. All things are under Him and belong to Him. All authority in heaven and on earth and under the earth belong to Him.

In a vision: the Father handed the first bunch of keys to Jesus first, and Jesus sent them to those who were chosen.

The Father gave glory and authority to His Son, and gave Him all authority of the heavens and the highest heavens, the earth and everything in it.

**To Him...forever and ever. Amen.:** Who is worthy of it all? Only the Lord Jesus. He Himself redeems those who belong to Him from all nations, tribes, and languages with His blood, they will be the priests of God the Father and they will rule and reign on the earth. Only He is worthy of all glory and power for ever and ever. Amen!

**1:7 Behold, he is coming with the clouds, and every eye will see him, even those who pierced him, and all tribes of the earth will wail on account of him. Even so. Amen.**

The Spirit of the Lord said, "I must come soon, this is true."

**Behold:** Let there be seeing eyes and hearing ears.

**He is coming with the clouds:** The Spirit of the Lord said, " 1. Letter: As I ascend to heaven with clouds, I will also descend with clouds. The angels and

heavenly army will descend with Me, and you will see Me as I am, there will be no chance of repentance by that time. "

“Beloved, we are God's children now, and what we will be has not yet appeared; but we know that when he appears we shall be like him, because we shall see him as he is. And everyone who thus hopes in him purifies himself as he is pure” (1 John 3:2-3).

Testimony: 8 years ago, a 10-year-old boy belonged to our church. When he did exercises on the sports field in school, he saw words made of clouds in the sky “The time when there is great revival in China is the time of Christ coming again”. The child called his friend who was beside him to watch, but no other child could see, only this child saw it.

2. Spirit: “Cloud” means the Holy Spirit.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "I have come already."

We asked, "O Lord, when did you come?"

The Lord said, "I came a long time ago, and now My spiritual body is coming. When Pentecostal disciples pray, then I come when the Holy Spirit comes, My Spirit comes, then My heart comes to live in a holy heart.

I will show My glory throughout the earth; My light is coming. I will remove the darkness from the earth and irrigate and nourish the arid land with the water of My presence, to revive the earth and to resurrect all things. I am here to give life, and to give life more abundantly. I will lead My people into a new heaven and a new earth."

“Now the Lord is the Spirit, and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is freedom” (2 Corinthians 3:17).

The Lord also said, "I am the Comforter, the Mediator, and the Helper. People cannot see with the eye of the flesh, but only with the spiritual eye. I come to the church in the form of the Holy Spirit now, to cleanse the church with water and the Word, to prepare the Bride. "

“That he might sanctify her, having cleansed her by the washing of water with the word, so that he might present the church to himself in splendour, without spot or wrinkle or any such thing, that she might be holy and without blemish” (Ephesians 5:26-27).

This is the coming of the Spirit, which is now and is the time for us to prepare for repentance; soon there will be the coming of the Lord as He is, then

there will be no chance of repentance. The old world is being removed, the new world is coming! In a vision: the old world rolled away like smoke. All this is truly going to take place on the earth. God cleanses the world with fires, the old will be destroyed and everything will be reformed and renewed in a new appearance: a new heaven, a new earth, a new Holy City.

**Every eye will see him:** Spirit: "Everyone who has eyes sees Me. I open the Word and judge with the Word and when people understand, the heart will be brightened and the heart will turn to Me. Everyone who desires Me will come close to Me. I will reach out and rescue him. My Word is opened, so that your minds can be opened and you can truly know Me, just like the two disciples who were on the road to Emmaus, " the Spirit of the Lord said.

“Awake, O sleeper, and arise from the dead, and Christ will shine on you”(Ephesians 5:14).

“When he was at table with them, he took the bread and blessed and broke it and gave it to them. And their eyes were opened, and they recognized him. And he vanished from their sight ” (Luke 24:30-31).

Letter: "**every eye**" is the peoples of the earth, and they have all seen it.

When everything is accomplished, all eyes of the flesh will be opened and will see the Lord as He is. It is too late by that time, because there is no chance to repent. Therefore, we must humbly be judged by the Word today, and receive the instructions from God's word.

**Even those who pierced him:** Spirit: “**‘Those who pierced him’** means all who resist the truth. Those who wish to harm Me and hurt Me will see the great light of Mine. My light will shine on him and he will turn back to Me, and I will heal him. O apostate children, come back! I will heal you!" the Spirit of the Lord said.

“But when anything is exposed by the light, it becomes visible, for anything that becomes visible is light” (Ephesians 5:13).

Letter: “Those who pierce Me, those who spit in My face and resist Me will see. Those who are unbelievers, who are against Christ and live in the darkness will see as well. However there is no chance of repentance,” the Spirit of the Lord said.

**All tribes of the earth will wail on account of him:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “ I have come to judge the whole earth. Everyone who sees Me will fear and

tremble, but there is no escape. Those who see Me will wail on account of Me. Who can escape the righteous and majestic judgement of the Lord?"

Spirit: The Spirit of the Lord said, "Once the Word is opened, then judgement comes to everyone. Putting off the old self is like pulling off the skin. Who is not wailing?" (refers to the great tribulation in spirit. To judge is to pull off the skin of the old self, is to pour out the lusts in it, like vomiting bitter water.)

"For it is time for judgment to begin at the household of God; and if it begins with us, what will be the outcome for those who do not obey the gospel of God? And "If the righteous is scarcely saved, what will become of the ungodly and the sinner?" Therefore let those who suffer according to God's will entrust their souls to a faithful Creator while doing good" (1 Peter 4:17-19).

Letter: When we see His return as He is. The Holy Spirit described and said, "Ah, it's all true! He is the true God; it's true after all of this. Is it too late to believe in Jesus? You are the true God, the living God. Can you save me now?"

"The righteous still do right, and the evildoers still do evil. The gate is closed, and I take My children home. It has nothing to do with them," the Spirit of the Lord said.

**Even so. Amen.:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "Truly, truly, My words are true. I am a faithful God. Blessed are those who hear and believe, the Bible has told you. And I tell you once again: blessed are those who hear and believe! "

Repent and reform now. For those who were unclear, confused, who knew God but did not find the right gate, when the Word comes today, quickly repent, then they can still be saved. Like the robber on the Cross said, "**Jesus, remember me when you come into your kingdom**"(Luke 23:42). He could still go to heaven. Those who are late for repentance will fall into the calamity.

Many people today have understanding in the mind, but are unclear in the heart. The Spirit of the Lord said, "Some churches preach every day, however still half of the congregation don't understand; 80% of those who are in the religious framework do not understand." In a vision: many people of the church are still grasping things on earth, and still grasping worldly things.

**1:8 "I am the Alpha and the Omega," says the Lord God, "who is and who was and who is to come, the Almighty."**

**I am the Alpha and the Omega:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "I am the one who has created the heavens and the earth in the beginning. I am who is and who

was before the creation of the world. I am the engineer who has created all things. I am the sovereign Lord of the world. I am also the one who will judge the whole earth in the latter days. I hold the key in My hands that masters blessings or woes on the earth."

**Who is and who was and who is to come, the Almighty:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "I am who I am, I am the one who works in your life every moment. My years will have no end; I will take hold of the skirts of the earth with My almighty power. All that I speak, I will accomplish in My glory.

From the foundation of the world and to the end time, I am the Almighty God who will be the same. I am Alpha, I am Omega, who is and who was and who is to come, the Almighty. "

**1:9 I, John, your brother and partner in the tribulation and the kingdom and the patient endurance that are in Jesus, was on the island called Patmos on account of the word of God and the testimony of Jesus.**

**I, John, your brother:** This is John speaking.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "My servants are just like you who will suffer and endure and be tested at any time in My Kingdom. The servants that I use must endure all kinds of suffering in My Kingdom. Those who are willing to enter the Kingdom of God must go through the path of the Cross, that is, tribulation, affliction and endurance, in order to be part of the Kingdom of God."

**Partner in the tribulation and the kingdom and the patient endurance that are in Jesus:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "John said, 'I and you are the partner in the tribulation and the Kingdom, and we will all go through the tribulation and take the path of the Cross. Along the way, it takes a lot of Endurance, a lot of Devotion, a lot of Sweetness and Bitterness. '"

Partner in the Kingdom and the tribulation and the patient endurance that are in Jesus. What is this 'partner'? It is to reign together with Jesus and to rejoice in God's grace in the Kingdom of heaven.

**Was on the island called Patmos on account of the word of God and the testimony of Jesus:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "At that time John thought in his mind: Jesus and I will always be brothers. And my brother died earlier than me, I would follow His footsteps, and I would bear all the tribulations for Him. Along the way, although there is pain and tears; and although I have been persecuted to the island of Patmos, I am willing to obey unto death. He is my Lord, my God .

Those who follow Me for life will be My brothers. John is My brother, My brother of the same Father. John is a faithful saint in the sight of God. God gave him a pair of eyes of the prophets. He was anointed by God, and his whole body and soul and spirit were anointed by God. God testifies the mystery through his mouth, and through his handwriting, which might be too marvelous for man to understand. Who has arranged for him to do God's work on this particular island? This is God's plan, which is accomplished for Him through Satan's hand. This is a wonderful arrangement. This is the mystery and the wisdom of God."

**1:10 I was in the Spirit on the Lord's day, and I heard behind me a loud voice like a trumpet saying,**

**On the Lord's Day:** The Lord was with John at that time, it's the Lord's Day and Emmanuel. From the day of the resurrection to the present day, it was Emmanuel, where there was the Lord's presence, there was the Lord's Day.

What is 'the Lord's day' today? The Spirit of the Lord said, "The Holy Spirit is in you, and the Lord is with you. When God is with you, and when God is working, it is the Lord's Day. Just seek God and thirst for God every day, come before God and with His presence, it is called the Lord's day. Being with the Lord every day is the Lord's Day. The actual Lord's Day is the Lord's return, with the Lord forever, and dwelling in the Lord forever. The Lord's Day means in the Kingdom of heaven. "

The Spirit of the Lord also said, "Without the presence of God and the Holy Spirit, it is called sacrificial ritual." In a vision: Someone was burning incense, and there was an official sitting there and a big Buddha as well. The people below were burning incense, and Jesus was not in them. This is called ritual sacrifice. The upper part is the high place, and the lower part is a salty waste, where life doesn't build up but buries the dead. It also refers to the framework and religion, which worships demons at the gate of hell.

Because many children of God throughout the earth have great confusion and controversy about "days", we ask God's Spirit to have mercy on the church in the whole world and lead us back to the Bible to examine this truth.

**“Now on the first day of the week Mary Magdalene came to the tomb early, while it was still dark, and saw that the stone had been taken away from the tomb” (John 20:1).**

On the evening of that day, the first day of the week, the doors being locked where the disciples were, for fear of the Jews. Jesus came and stood among them and said to them, "Peace be with you" (John 20:19).

In CSBS (Chinese Standard Bible), "on the first day of the week" is translated as "morning of the first day of the week", which is Sunday; "that day (that is, the first day of the week) in the evening," is translated as "that day, also It's the first day of the week, in the evening", Sunday night. Evening here is still the first day. Do you find anything here? When Jesus Christ, our Saviour was resurrected from the dead, it opened a new era for humankind: the Old Testament was "there is the night, and the morning is the first day", but after Jesus was raised from the dead, "there is the morning and the evening, it is the first day!" Hallelujah! The Old Testament starts from evening (dark) every day, and the New Testament starts from morning (light) every day! The Old Testament began to worship God and rest in God only on the last day of the week. After Jesus was resurrected from the dead, He led us into the Lord's Day from the first day. The Holy Spirit led us on a new and living path, with the Lord every day, entering into God's rest every moment.

After the Lord Jesus was resurrected on the first day of the week, "the stone had been taken away from the tomb" (John 20: 1). The stone represents the letter. The Lord said, "Remove the stone, and the living water flows." Taking away the stone (remove the letter) is to take away the veil of the Old Testament. In the letter, everyone died and became a tomb; but in the Holy Spirit, everyone lived. "For the letter kills, but the Spirit gives life" (2 Corinthians 3:6). If we still stay in the letter, it is still the stone and in the "tomb" or covered with a veil. When Jesus was sacrificed on the Cross, the rock broke, the tomb opened, and even the bodies of the sleeping saints in the Old Testament mostly rose up! From then on, the stone was removed, the veil was taken away, and the true and living Holy Spirit led us into all the truth and into all the mysteries of God. This mystery is Christ, the whole fullness of the Father dwells in Him.

In short, "the Lord's Day" is the day of the Lord, the day of entering Christ. When your heart is fully turned to the Lord, it is your Lord's Day.

**I was in the Spirit on the Lord's day:** Being moved by the Holy Spirit is being completely ruled by the Holy Spirit. On the Lord's Day, God was with John, and the Holy Spirit had ruled over his thoughts and intentions of the heart, spoke God's word and did God's work through his hands, eyes and mouth.

**I heard behind me a loud voice like a trumpet saying:** Which trumpet sounded?

The Spirit of the Lord said, "Repent! For the Kingdom of heaven has come near. This is the trumpet of judgment, the trumpet of vigilance and the trumpet that shakes the heart. When your heart is completely in Me, you can hear the voice of the horn from God. Whoever has ears, let them hear."

**1:11 "Write what you see in a book and send it to the seven churches, to Ephesus and to Smyrna and to Pergamum and to Thyatira and to Sardis and to Philadelphia and to Laodicea."**

The Spirit of the Lord said, "These seven churches are My seven lampstands, therefore there are many My beloved angels in them, I use them as a metaphor for the churches to see. These seven churches are the screens, and the following is about to begin, which shows you one by one like a movie. Although these seven churches are imperfect, they all are the pearls on My palm and I love them. I have something to instruct them, which is the following. "

This is to tell old John: write in a book all the words that he sees and hears, which is the message of the Revelation. Through this Revelation to judge the seven churches. When churches receive the judgment and reformation of the Word they will enter the command of glory; otherwise, they will fall into the circumstance of trials with the people of the world and into the last great calamity.

**1:12 Then I turned to see the voice that was speaking to me, and on turning I saw seven golden lampstands,**

**I turned:** No longer turned away from God. Throw away your old sight and see with your spiritual eyes.

**To see the voice that was speaking to me:** This is what he thought: "I just want to see who speaks to me."

**And on turning I saw seven golden lampstands:** "On turning" refers to the turning heart. Turning around, John the Elder saw seven golden lampstands, that is, seven churches. When your heart turns to God, you will understand God's will, and the veil on your face will be removed. John was given the task of revealing what the seven churches needed to do, this is the book of Revelation.

**Seven golden lampstands:** Represent both the churches of the whole earth and those who are reconciled with the Lord.

The Son of Man, who is in the midst of the seven golden lampstands. The churches of golden lampstands are not reigned nor ruled by man, but by Christ.



**1: 13 And in the midst of the lampstands one like a son of man, clothed with a long robe and with a golden sash around his chest.**

**In the midst of the lampstands one like a son of man:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "The Son of Man, who is in the midst of the lampstand, rules the heart of everyone with His heart. It represents My words, My heart, My authority, My majesty and I will dominate over My church. "

The Spirit of the Lord asked, "Where is the Son of Man walking?"

We said, "The Son of Man is walking in the heart of those who are willing to put off their old selves completely and be reconciled with the Lord."

The Spirit of the Lord continued, "The Son of Man is reconciled with the one who has put off his old self completely. Such a person is the one who fully lives out of My image and likeness, this is the golden lampstand."

**Clothed with a long robe:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "This is My adornment. I am the high priest, I am the mighty and glorious Jesus Christ. My long robe... you can hide under My robe, and I can shelter you from the wind and rain. "

In a vision: a person wrapped the child in his arms, had a sash around his waist, and this child could hear his heartbeat.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "My whole body is created for My children. Whoever comes into Me, no matter how great or small, is completely covered by Me. This is My true tabernacle."

**With a golden sash around his chest:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "This golden sash represents the full truth, and it also represents the Father's attributes. Because I obey the Father's will and the Father's law, I live out the truth, and I am the truth. My heart and the heart of the Father are transparent, and My heart is subject to Father's heart. This gold sash is a sign that I am connected with the heart of the Father. This gold sash emits the light of all generations, and it is a sign of God forever and ever. "

Today, He wants us not only to love and trust in the word of God, but to put off the old self and live out the truth. In this way we are all in One with Him.

**1:14 The hairs of his head were white, like white wool, like snow. His eyes were like a flame of fire,**

The Spirit of the Lord said, "This is My holiness and righteousness. I am the King of glory. I come to the whole earth with righteous judgment, and I winnow all evil with My eyes."

**The hairs of his head were white, like white wool, like snow:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "My head is as pure as crystal, and My thoughts are along with the Father's, as I and the Father are One. My hair is as pure as white wool and snow, and this represents My obedience and holiness. I obey every command of the Father, and I am a flawless, spotless Lamb of God. Only by obeying the Father and without flaws can I have **"the hairs of head were white"**, as white as snow. "

**"Grey hair is a crown of glory; it is gained in a righteous life"** (Proverbs 16:31).

**His eyes were like a flame of fire:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "My eyes can judge the world and dispel all evil, and My eyes emit light forever and ever. It also represents My sternness and My majesty. My eyes can penetrate people's hearts and I can see through the world. I can see every corner, My eyes can penetrate heaven and enter the earth. Everything is exposed before My eyes without covering, no matter where it is hidden, I can see through it. I am the Almighty God." In a vision: the eyes of the Lord are like two big suns, but they are brighter than the sun, they can blind people's eyes and people dare not see.

**"A king who sits on the throne of judgment winnows all evil with his eyes"** (Proverbs 20:8).

**1:15 his feet were like burnished bronze, refined in a furnace, and his voice was like the roar of many waters.**

**His feet were like burnished bronze, refined in a furnace:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "My feet have walked through the dirt and across the water, and I have stepped in thorns. I have also stepped through the mountains and knocked on every door. I bore the iniquity for all people of the world. I have been punished for you; I have received the suffering and judgement for your sins; I have been tortured and put on the crown of thorns for you. I have taken the Cross for you, to walk every step of the way of suffering, and because of suffering, I have learnt to obey. Finally, I walked to the place of a skull with pain and went on the cross with shame. No one can take the place of this torture. My legs were refined to be gleams of burnished bronze in this furnace. "

At this time, in a vision: Jesus was very painful when he was scourged and bathed in blood.

We asked, "O Lord, why did you say that you went on the cross with shame?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "I was naked on the cross, and no one can replace such shame. I love you, and your return is My satisfaction. I am your way and the truth, and the life. No one comes to the Father except through Me. Therefore, you must receive My Word of judgment and reform in My love. Judgment will begin at the household of God. "

**His voice was like the roar of many waters:** *The Holy Spirit sang: Lift up your heads, O gates of the cities. And be lifted up, O ancient doors...*

The Spirit of the Lord said, "The voice of the waters is a great voice. This moment you have waited for has finally come, and the King of Glory has arrived. The voice was loud. I came in a cloud, accompanied by angels, and surrounded with the glory of the light. The voice of an angel calling: O gates of cities, lift up your heads, that the king of glory may come in! The angel called, and the messenger shouted: Jesus I love You, Jesus I love You! It's time for all nations to glorify Me!"

In a vision: A large waterfall came down from the mountain, the water was heavy, and the sound was loud.

We asked, "Who are the nations?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "They are My Brides who are waiting to meet Me in the air. It is the meeting of souls, and I will descend to your hearts."

**The roar of many waters:** 1. The Spirit of the Lord said, "This is the voice of the prophecy. That is My Spirit speaking the word of God through your mouth; this is the pouring out of My living water. The prophecy, the working of the Holy Spirit and My every word is powerful. For nothing will be impossible with God's word. This is the majesty of My words. And I will cleanse My church with My Word and the full truth. "

*"That he might sanctify her, having cleansed her by the washing of water with the word, so that he might present the church to himself in splendour, without spot or wrinkle or any such thing, that she might be holy and without blemish" (Ephesians 5:26-27).*

*"And behold, the glory of the God of Israel was coming from the east. And the sound of his coming was like the sound of many waters, and the earth shone with his glory" (Ezekiel 43:2).*

2. The shout of gladness and worship from the saints to the Lord is like the roar of many waters.

Seen in a vision, the cleansed saints were all clothed in white, who raised their hands and opened their mouths to praise and pray to God. Their voice is like the sound of many waters, and the earth shines with the glory of God.

“Then I heard what seemed to be the voice of a great multitude, like the roar of many waters and like the sound of mighty peals of thunder, crying out, ‘Hallelujah!’ For the Lord our God the Almighty reigns” (Revelation 19:6).

**1:16 In his right hand he held seven stars, from his mouth came a sharp two-edged sword, and his face was like the sun shining in full strength.**

The Spirit of the Lord said, "The entire verse 16 talks about My power and authority. This is My glory, My power, My authority, and My righteousness."

**In his right hand:** The hand that exercises the power. The Lord said, "My right hand upholds seven churches. My right hand is My authority, My majesty, My faith and power."

“Your right hand, O Lord, glorious in power, your right hand, O Lord, shatters the enemy” (Exodus 15:6).

**Seven stars:** It means the messengers of the seven churches. (refer to Revelation 1:20)

**He held seven stars:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "My power will uphold the messengers I send."

**From his mouth came a sharp two-edged sword:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "The sharp two-edged sword is My rod, and the full truth. No one can enter into My church and enter into the Kingdom of heaven except through My rod. My word is a sharp two-edged sword, which has the letter and the Spirit, to enter your heart, so that your heart will be like a watered garden. "

The word of God will judge the heart, judge the seven stars, judge the seven churches, and judge all mankind. The Kingdom of God will enter our hearts and our hearts become the house of God. God’s heart becomes our holy temple to restore the Garden of Eden and welcome the new heavens and the new earth. God and man will dwell together forever.

“For the word of God is living and active, sharper than any two-edged sword, piercing to the division of soul and of spirit, of joints and of marrow, and discerning the thoughts and intentions of the heart. And no creature is hidden

from his sight, but all are naked and exposed to the eyes of him to whom we must give account” (Hebrews 4:12-13).

Seen in spirit, a glittering sharp sword came down from above, which was shining on both sides; also saw another sword lying on the ground, the upward side was white and shiny and the downward side was black without light (shining on one side means merely letter and no Spirit). The sword from heaven stabbed at the sword on the ground, and turned it over so that it was shining on both sides. In the vision, the Lord Jesus pierced the sword into the messenger He used; the sword merged into the messenger and was no longer pulled out. The Spirit of the Lord said, "The messenger I use must first go through the judgement of the Word before he is qualified to judge the nations with Me."

The word of God is a sharp two-edged sword, with shining letters and Spirit. The letter paves the way for the Spirit, and the Spirit reveals God's will behind the letter, this is how the Spirit works. Without the work of the Spirit, the Bible (God's word) is like a dark covering, like a sealed book, or a closed spring. The Holy Spirit's work makes the word of God become a shining sword, and the living water flows out and nourishes the earth.

“Who has made us sufficient to be ministers of a new covenant, not of the letter but of the Spirit. For the letter kills, but the Spirit gives life” (2 Corinthians 3:6).

The sword of Jesus Christ is the sword of judgment and the sword of victory! His sword has drawn from its sheath and will destroy all enemies; He has conquered and He will reign in Zion! He is the King of the whole earth!

**His face was like the sun shining in full strength:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "This is My image, this is My nature. My face is always shining, My brightness is dazzling and shining like the sun. My face is gentle and humble, but also majestic like the scorching sun. My scorching sun is like fire, the scorching sun is My severity, and the dazzling represents My light like the sun."

“For the Lord God is a sun and shield” (Psalm 84:11).

“God is light” (1 John 1:5).

The Spirit of the Lord said, "The church despises My majesty today." The Spirit of the Lord instructs us to read: “Then I looked, and behold, a form that had the appearance of a man. Below what appeared to be his waist was fire, and above his waist was something like the appearance of brightness, like gleaming metal” (Ezekiel 8:2). The Spirit of the Lord said, "This is My majesty. I am a great and

wondrous God. Why don't many people fear Me? My words are like consuming fire. My children, I don't want anyone to fall into the scorching heat (the severe judgment), I hope you may turn around today and return to Me. I am your cover, I am your protection.

You should love My words. When you open the Bible with love, hunger and thirst, the light on My face will illuminate you, and you will understand My heart, and you will know the plans I have for you. They are plans to prosper you and not to harm you. "

**“For I know the plans I have for you, declares the Lord, plans for welfare and not for evil, to give you a future and a hope” (Jeremiah 29:11).**

**1:17 When I saw him, I fell at his feet as though dead. But he laid his right hand on me, saying, “Fear not, I am the first and the last,**

**Saw:** See His brightness and greatness, see His dazzling, see His majesty, like never seen before. No one can imagine the glory of God like this, so majestic, like a fiery sun, like shining gold.

**Fell at his feet:** He fainted, and fell to the ground.

**As though dead:** He was scared as if he was dead. And he fainted.

We asked, "John knew it was the Lord, how could he be so scared?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "The ear of deaf has never heard, therefore he was scared because he had never seen this before. What he thought was different from reality; he used to think that He was a man, his[a] brother, and the Lord was the Father. He did not expect what the Lord was truly like. He was frightened, and then his soul woke up. "

The Lord is merciful and majestic. No matter how close you are to Him, only when you have completely put off the old self, can you see Him. Remove man's purposes and thoughts, wisdom, discernment and fall at his feet before the Lord. Because the thoughts of God are higher than our thoughts, and the ways of God are higher than our ways. Therefore the one who sees God must be the one who has a pure heart and has put off the old self.

**He laid his right hand on me, saying:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "The right hand is My strength and power. When I lay My hands on him, he is filled with faith, and I give him My power and faith. This is also My majesty in him which

empowers him to speak by (relying on) Me. No one is afraid of him except through Me, no one can be convinced by him, if not through Me. I give him power in order to speak through him. Without God's power, how can he work (for Him)?”

**Fear not:** The Holy Spirit said, “This is God’s comfort to him, ‘You see clearly, I am God, fear not.’ His gentle voice told John not to be afraid and when he heard Jesus’ voice, it reminded him of when Jesus was living in the world. He was a perfect man, and He was also a perfect God, and John remembered the time they lived together. At that time, they were brothers and John did not know that He was so powerful. Remember the time when they were fishing as well as the time they were together on the boat, and Jesus calmed the wind and waves. When John the Elder thinks of such a kind buddy and such a beautiful life they shared, then he is not afraid, but slowly wakes up and gets up. ”

**I am the first and the last:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "Since the foundation of the world, I am God; before the foundation of the world, I am God; I am also the first and the last, the beginning and the end, I am the everlasting God."

This sentence is from Jesus to make John understand: He is God from the beginning to the end. Having said that, John understands who He is, and fully understands that He is the Son of God.

**1:18 And the living one. I died, and behold I am alive forevermore, and I have the keys of Death and Hades.**

**And the living one:** John knows that He lives in heaven. John witnessed when He was taken alive.

It's just like a movie in a vision: John opened his mouth and watched Jesus go up.

He is God, He is who He is. And He is the ancient of days!

**I died, and behold I am alive forevermore:** This is the description of the Lord Jesus Himself, He is God and as God who lives forevermore. He died on the earth, and now lives again, and lives forevermore. And everyone on earth should know this. He endures forever, the world passes away, and He lives forevermore. He is the everlasting God.

“But of the Son he says, ‘Your throne, O God, is forever and ever, the scepter of uprightness is the scepter of your kingdom. You have loved righteousness and hated wickedness; therefore God, your God, has anointed you with the oil of gladness beyond your companions.’ And, ‘You, Lord, laid the foundation of the earth in the beginning, and the heavens are the work of your

hands; they will perish, but you remain; they will all wear out like a garment, like a robe you will roll them up, like a garment they will be changed. But you are the same, and your years will have no end” (Hebrews 1:8-12).

**And I have the keys of Death and Hades:** This proves that the Lord Jesus is the son of God. He holds the keys of heaven, the earth, and under the earth. He is the sovereign Lord of heaven and earth, all power is in His hands.

**The keys:** Represent authority. This is the authority that God gave His son, and the Father gave Him all authority. He sits at the right hand of the Father in heaven, and reigns with the Father. He and the Father are One. The key can save people, "the key of death" refers to those who are struggling on the borderline of death but if they understand the word of God, confess and repent, then they still can be saved and alive. "The key of Hades" refers to those who have reached the edge of death, to the gate of Hades. When they see Hades, and cry out to Jesus quickly, Jesus will still open the door to them and save them.

In a vision: a big black hole in hell, while walking inside and saw a black door, and after entering the first door, he cried out, ‘Jesus ... Jesus ...’ Jesus could still save him.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "Jesus can still save those who have a heart of confession and cry out to Him when they see the Hades and do not want to go inside. No matter who they are, as long as they call Jesus the moment they close their eyes, Jesus can still save them. Whoever sins, as long as he cries out to Jesus when he closes his eyes and is about to die and even if he has entered the door, and about to go inside.

These are all saved by grace, a firebrand plucked out of the burning. "

1. He is able to ransom us from the power of Sheol and Death. (refer to Hosea 13:14)
2. He has the authority to destroy Death and Sheol. (refer to 1Corinthians 15:26; Revelation 20:14)
3. He has the authority to draw back those who are on the verge of death. He has given us the authority and mission to save people today. He has given us a humble heart and a soul-loving heart. Now we take on the mission to go with Him to hold back and rescue those who are on the verge of death.

“Rescue those who are being taken away to death; hold back those who are stumbling to the slaughter. If you say, “Behold, we did not know this,” does not



he who weighs the heart perceive it? Does not he who keeps watch over your soul know it, and will he not repay man according to his work” (Proverbs 24:11-12)?

The Spirit of the Lord said, "A life raised from the dead has authority, and this is the authority that the Father gave Him.

Today, I have given you authority to preach the gospel to all people, and to be My witnesses. I have given you authority to tread on serpents and scorpions.

“And Jesus came and said to them, “All authority in heaven and on earth has been given to me” (Matthew 28:18).

“And he said to them, ‘Go into all the world and proclaim the gospel to the whole creation. Whoever believes and is baptized will be saved, but whoever does not believe will be condemned. And these signs will accompany those who believe: in my name they will cast out demons; they will speak in new tongues; they will pick up serpents with their hands; and if they drink any deadly poison, it will not hurt them; they will lay their hands on the sick, and they will recover’” (Mark 16:15-18).

**1:19 Write therefore the things that you have seen, those that are and those that are to take place after this.**

**Therefore the things that you have seen:** It refers to what John saw in Chapter 1. John saw this glorious Christ, the coming Christ, coming to the whole earth with His authority and majesty.

While observing the splendour, majesty, and glory of Jesus, every scene in John's spirit seemed like a movie, and he wrote down every scene.

**Those that are:** Refers to the content of the seven churches in the book of Revelation Chapters 2 and 3.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "The Revelation is the last alarm, also the last judgment, and the last salvation."

**And those that are to take place after this:** Refers to the content of Chapters 4 to Chapter 22 of the Revelation.

The Holy Spirit said, "It was foretold long ago, and it is about to be accomplished now: It is the Kingdom of heaven that is coming and the things that Jesus Christ is going to accomplish as Jesus will be coming soon. Therefore He asked John to write everything that is to take place, in order to awaken the heart, open the spiritual eyes so that people no longer look at the world, but prepare

themselves to enter the Kingdom of heaven. The Kingdom of heaven is the home of the son of God, also the house of God, and the house of the children of the Lord. That is what will take place after this."

We asked, "What is the difference between the Kingdom (of heaven) and heaven?"

The Holy Spirit revealed to us to read: "And behold, a leper came to him and knelt before him, saying, 'Lord, if you will, you can make me clean'" (Matthew 8:2).

We said, "O Lord, we don't understand, why read this scripture?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "He would not be guilty of sin, as the leper has been cleansed, therefore on earth as it is in heaven, means he has entered the Kingdom of heaven. The Kingdom of heaven is on earth and in the midst of man. The tabernacle of God is on the earth, it is the new Jerusalem, and the Kingdom of heaven. " (Refer to Luke 17:21)

We then asked, "Where is that heaven? Where is the heaven that Korean artist saw?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "When you meet with Me in the air after the rapture, the place where I take you is heaven. Heaven is above, and the place you yearn for is already prepared. But you will be disappointed if you just think and don't prepare yourself. Prepare yourself now, and meet Me in the air after this, and I will take you there, the actual paradise, and it's brilliant. "

We asked, "Have we entered the Kingdom of heaven yet?"

The Holy Spirit said, "You have entered 90%. There are still imperfect parts on you, which are being refined and purified, to remove the dregs, while you are on the earth. Jesus is God, and when you are purified like God, then you are able to enter the Kingdom of heaven.

Some people have not yet opened their spiritual eyes and are still striving for food, drinking, power, and status. Can they enter the Kingdom of heaven? So we should walk in a newness of life, and live in complete holiness like Him, in order to enter the Kingdom of heaven. "From the days of John the Baptist until now the kingdom of heaven has suffered violence, and the violent take it by force" (Matthew 11:12).

Therefore, call you again and again to wake up and be well prepared! Although some people understand it, only scarcely will they be saved and there will be not many raptures; 80% of those who are in the framework church are still sleeping. Reigning with Jesus is not that simple, it is not just confession, but repentance. “From that time Jesus began to preach, saying, Repent, for the kingdom of heaven is at hand” (Mathew 4:17).

**Write:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "This is important to the whole earth. Everyone should know the heart of the Father."

The Spirit of the Lord said, "Let John write down everything he saw and heard, without missing any word and you shall live out what I have told you, what I have shown you and what you have gone through today. At that time, it was John that wrote it down. Today, you have entered the command of Revelation and you shall live this out. You will rise up and shine. "

“Arise, shine, for your light has come, and the glory of the Lord has risen upon you” (Isaiah 60:1).

**1:20 As for the mystery of the seven stars that you saw in my right hand, and the seven golden lampstands, the seven stars are the angels of the seven churches, and the seven lampstands are the seven churches.**

This is the mystery of the seven stars and seven golden lampstands that the Lord Himself revealed. The vision of the Lord, the mystery of the Lord, and the prophecy of the Lord need to be revealed by the Spirit of the Lord, as Paul said, "The mystery of the gospel was made known to me by revelation". (Refer to Ephesians 3: 3)

The Spirit of the Lord said, "The right hand is My power. It represents the seven stars and seven lampstands under My power. 'Seven' is the perfect number, and 'the seven stars' represent the messengers of the churches throughout the earth; 'the mystery of the seven golden lampstands' is the mystery of the seven churches, and the 'seven churches' represent each church on the whole earth. Every church has a story, with advantages and disadvantages. God's instructions to them are the mysteries, as if it is a movie for each church on the earth. The revelation of seven churches is beneficial to wake-up and reform the churches on earth. "

**The angels of the ... churches:** The priest of God (refer to Malachi 2: 7); the prophet of God (refer to Haggai 1:13); the person who prepares the way for the Lord (refer to Mark 1: 2-3).

The messenger is the glory of Christ. (refer to 2 Corinthians 8:23)

The Spirit of the Lord said, "I am the Almighty and sovereign God who rules all things, and I rule My messenger and My church. I reveal the mystery to My church."

Chapter 1 of Revelation is like a prelude to a movie, a preface to the seven churches.

In a vision: It was like a stage, Jesus was there to open and pull up the screen, and John sat beside him and wrote. Whatever Jesus did, John wrote it down and the two of them worked together. The angels were sent to work, therefore the angel's activities were also written down by John. The author and director is Jesus.

The Holy Spirit revealed to us to read this scripture: [“For you are not sent to a people of foreign speech and a hard language, but to the house of Israel — not to many peoples of foreign speech and a hard language, whose words you cannot understand. Surely, if I sent you to such, they would listen to you” \(Ezekiel 3:5-6\).](#)

The Spirit of the Lord said, "I have sent you to tell the sons of the Israelites. It is not difficult as it has been revealed to you, therefore everyone will know immediately as soon as they hear it. The mystery of the seven lampstands below is about Ephesus and the other seven churches, let Me tell you one by one. The biggest mystery is: each church has advantages and disadvantages, but after pointing them out by the Lord, confess and repent, a great heaven is ahead. This is what must take place. "

Then the Lord showed us a great paradise like a palace in the air.

## Chapter 2

### Judgment and Reformation of the Seven Churches by the Holy Spirit: Repentance in Love

Although Jesus appears to these seven churches with different names and images[a], all show the brightness of His glory, that He is God, He is love, He is the Son of Man who walks among the seven golden lampstands and He is covering His churches, in which He rules.

It also shows that Christ wants His seven churches to complement each other in truth to know Him, and the truth must be perfect.

2:1 “To the angel of the church in Ephesus write: ‘The words of him who holds the seven stars in his right hand, who walks among the seven golden lampstands.

To the angel of the church in Ephesus write: This is the Lord speaking to John.

**The church in Ephesus:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "The Church of Ephesus is a ‘church with discernment of true and false’, it is a hard-working church which I am pleased with. But they have forsaken the love they had at first. I know all this because I am holding 'the seven stars ... walks among the seven golden lampstands'. "

**The angel:** Refers to the angels in heaven, and also refers to the leaders of the church. The Lord rules over the church through obedient hearts in the church, that is the messenger. Every messenger and every church has an angel in service. Here refers to the leader of the church.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "Tell My messenger, and tell everyone in the world who trusts in My name: God the Lord, the Almighty has spoken to the world, ‘From the place of sunrise to the place of sunset. I, the Lord, will judge the earth!’ "(Refer to Psalm 50: 1-5)

**The seven stars:** Representing messengers of God.

**The seven golden lampstands:** Seven churches. "Seven" represents the perfect number. The "seven golden lampstands" represent all the churches that belong to the Lord.

**Walks among the seven golden lampstands:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "You give Me your heart, I give you Mine, and I reign in the heart of a holy man."

**2:2 I know your works, your toil and your patient endurance, and how you cannot bear with those who are evil, but have tested those who call themselves apostles and are not, and found them to be false.**

The Lord firstly affirms the church in Ephesus, by its works, toil, patient endurance and its distance from evil, and also its spiritual discernment. God sees and remembers everything man does for God.

**2:3 I know you are enduring patiently and bearing up for my name's sake, and you have not grown weary.**

The Lord continues to praise the Church of Ephesus for patient endurance and toil. The Spirit of the Lord said, "I am the Almighty God, I see what you do: you toil for My house without complaining, and I have remembered all this in heaven.

**I know you are enduring patiently:** You are enduring patiently with those who lie, enduring patiently with those who manifest themselves, enduring patiently with those who are arrogant (the haughty people), enduring patiently with the false apostles who disturb the order of the church.

**Bearing up for my name's sake, and you have not grown weary:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "The confidence and strength that I give you is sufficient for you. You are willing to devote. Although you are physically tired, you have not grown weary. You are willing to serve God; therefore I will also remember your labour."

**2:4 But I have this against you, that you have abandoned the love you had at first.**

You have abandoned the fiery love for God which you had at first; the heart of loving people and soul is becoming cold; have abandoned the loving heart of not seeking for self-profit. The enthusiastic love you had at first, has gone.

We asked, "The Church of Ephesus is so good. Why have they abandoned love?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "Because of the increase in lawlessness, people's love gradually becomes cold. Forsake the genuine love for God, become busy and serve without love. What they do is also false, just like performing good deeds, which is to please people, not to please God, nor to fulfill God's will.

Although it's spoken to the church in Ephesus and also spoken to the nations. The word of God illuminates the hearts of the nations, because the nations have lost their love which they had from the beginning. But after the judgement of the Word, people's hearts are lightened, and all hearts are returned, and returned to the embrace of the Father, returned to the spiritual Garden of Eden and this is victory."

*The Holy Spirit sang: May you be tightly connected and love each other...*

In a vision: A peeled pomegranate, shiny and red.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "The twelve tribes are closely connected like pomegranate seeds, and they belong to One Kingdom, the Kingdom of God. The twelve tribes all work according to the heart of God, they obey God's will and are closely connected, and they are heart to heart with Me. This is the Kingdom of God, and you are the children of God. How can a child not obey his father? We are all united in moving forward together. I and the Father are One, and you must also be tightly connected with each other and joint to Me. This is My Father's desire: build the Kingdom of God together. "

**2:5 Remember therefore from where you have fallen; repent, and do the works you did at first. If not, I will come to you and remove your lampstand from its place, unless you repent.**

**Remember therefore from where you have fallen:** Where have you fallen from? You have fallen from fearing people but not fearing God. You deal falsely and be a 'nice man' to please people; however the righteousness of man does not produce the righteousness of God. The genuine love and sincere faith have been lost. The love which you had in the beginning was genuine, but with the increase of lawlessness then you grew cold and fell into the ritual ministry.

**"Beware of practicing your righteousness before other people in order to be seen by them, for then you will have no reward from your Father who is in heaven"** (Matthew 6:1).

**"The fear of man lays a snare, but whoever trusts in the Lord is safe"** (Proverbs 29:25).

**"For am I now seeking the approval of man, or of God? Or am I trying to please man? If I were still trying to please man, I would not be a servant of Christ"** (Galatians 1:10).

**Remove your lampstand from its place:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "The lampstand is the light of My presence. This is My authority."

**Its place:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "The church is My house. I will not be here if the lampstand is removed."

**2:6 Yet this you have: you hate the works of the Nicolaitans, which I also hate.**

**Hate the works of the Nicolaitans:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "There is such a small number of people in the church who oppose the leaders of the church and strive for power, as they are not united with God and they are just showing their own wisdom, arrogance, and publicity. They gather a group of people to blind those who are small and uneducated with their flattering lips. They are scoffers in the church, a handful of people who hinder the work of God. Such people do not fear God, and there is no God in their heart. This is what I hate. "

**2:7 He who has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the churches. To the one who conquers I will grant to eat of the tree of life, which is in the paradise of God.'**

**The Spirit says to the churches:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "The Holy Spirit is the heart of God and also My heart, your Helper. What I say to you is a sharp two-edged sword that pierces to the joints and marrow, even the thoughts and intentions of your heart can be discerned. My words are important. They are about your destiny and your life, so you have to listen. He who has an ear, let him hear. "

**The one who conquers:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "He who loves Me more than anything has conquered. He who loves his parents and children more than Me is not worthy of entering the Kingdom of heaven. This victory also includes: Victory over the world, victory over customs, and victory over lusts of the old self. Overcome all the temptations of evil. Those who conquer will be clothed in white."

**The paradise of God:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "Living on earth as in heaven every day with a contented mind, that is paradise. My Kingdom is in your heart, and you rejoice every day and sing to God.

*The Holy Spirit sang: The Holy Spirit is in my heart, I want to jump so much, the Holy Spirit is in my body, I want to run so much. There is no sorrow, and it is rejoicing, as if floating lightly in the clouds. How beautiful, how good, the great Holy Spirit is really amazing; how beautiful and good, I am completely melted by You.*

**The tree of life:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "For you to live out, that is the tree of life; to obey My authority and eat My words is the tree of life."



“She is a tree of life to those who lay hold of her; those who hold her fast are called blessed” (Proverbs 3:18).

“A gentle tongue is a tree of life, but perverseness in it breaks the spirit” (Proverbs 15:4).

“The fruit of the righteous is a tree of life, and whoever captures souls is wise” (Proverbs 11:30).

**(The fruit of) the tree of life:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "The heart no longer distinguishes between good and evil, no comparison, no strife, no worry. The joyful and peaceful fruit of the Holy Spirit is for you to eat, then you will enter into heaven."

“Love is patient and kind; love does not envy or boast; it is not arrogant or rude. It does not insist on its own way; it is not irritable or resentful; it does not rejoice at wrongdoing, but rejoices with the truth. Love bears all things, believes all things, hopes all things, endures all things. Love never ends” (1Corinthians 13:4-8).

“But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, patience, kindness, goodness, faithfulness, gentleness, self-control; against such things there is no law” (Galatians 5:22-23).

*The Spirit of the Lord summarised this verse in singing: Welcome our Lord Jesus to the holy temple, praise our Lord Jesus to reign alone. The Lord comes to take us back to heavenly home, back to heavenly home. The Kingdom of heaven is so beautiful like a picture. Dance and dance, sing and sing. Everyone in heavenly home is together, so freely. Putting on that fine linen one by one, as beautiful as the clouds, let's praise the Lord together, praise the Lord.*

**2:8 And to the angel of the church in Smyrna write: ‘The words of the first and the last, who died and came to life.**

The Church of Smyrna is a church that is incompatible with Satan.

**The first:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "I am the God who created the heavens and the earth in the beginning."

**The last:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "I am the last harvester, and I am the last judgement."

**Died and came to life:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "I am raised from the dead, so all authority in heaven and on earth is in My hands and I have power

over everything. From the creation of the heavens and the earth began to the old creation is to be abolished in the latter days, and the new heavens and the new earth is to start, all these are in My plan. "

**2:9 I know your tribulation and your poverty (but you are rich) and the slander of those who say that they are Jews and are not, but are a synagogue of Satan.**

**I know your tribulation:** The church in Smyrna is attacked by Satan. Satan is incompatible with God through man and attempts to break up the church of God. Many believers are persecuted and the church falls in tribulation.

**Your poverty (but you are rich):** In the eyes of man you have nothing; but in the sight of God, you are abundant. You have a heart that loves God and people, and loves the church as your own home. You have a heart of compassion, self-denial, and also have genuine faith and righteousness. This is your abundance.

**And the slander of those who say that they are Jews and are not, but are a synagogue of Satan:** He has spiritual eyes, knows each tree by its own fruit, and can see through the true and false. A healthy tree cannot bear bad fruit, nor can a diseased tree bear good fruit, for you will recognise them by their fruits. They appear as Jews, but they are in opposition to God, a synagogue of Satan.

**Are a synagogue of Satan:** A synagogue of Satan contains the spirit of Lucifer. This is a battle in the spiritual world. That is the living flesh persecutes the spiritual; the false prophet persecutes the true prophet.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "I have been raised from the dead, and I am guarding you. Although you have nothing, you have everything, as everything is from Me. There is no fear in Me, your spirit goes up in Me, you will be strengthened and become strong, and you have faith in Me."

**2:10 Do not fear what you are about to suffer. Behold, the devil is about to throw some of you into prison, that you may be tested, and for ten days you will have tribulation. Be faithful unto death, and I will give you the crown of life.**

**Do not fear what you are about to suffer:** Satan is going to catch his (the Church of Smyrna) faults but God is comforting him, giving him courage and confidence. Fear not in God.

**The devil is about to throw some of you into prison:** Satan works through man. Those who are under Satan's domination are to catch his (the church of Smyrna) faults. None of those who love God and live godly can be kept from trials.

We asked, "Who are these to be thrown into prison?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "They are those who bear the heavy responsibilities in the church, who are entrusted by the house of God, and who are highly valued to God. God allows some circumstances to come and test them."

**For ten days you will have tribulation:** They would be thrown into prison like Peter was at that time. It is God's permission to let Satan throw them into prison. After many trials, these people become the pillars of the holy family. They are worthy of being jailed. Their steadfastness has its full effect, which is to glorify God.

**Be faithful unto death:** After all trials and hardships, they stand with God at the starting line, never be shaken, yet be faithful unto death.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "Although this is spoken to the church in Smyrna and also spoken to My children in the end time: I am the God who has died and raised from the dead, you shall go on My path. At the end time of the world, the devil will torture you, and some will be in prison, some will go through suffering. You must be faithful unto death, see through the devil's schemes, and put on the spiritual full armour, and fight against the devil in this end time. The one who conquers will not be harmed by the second death. I will give him the crown of life, the life to reign(with Me). "(Refer to Ephesians 6: 10-18)

**And I will give you the crown of life:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "The crown of life is from Me, and it is prepared for those who are faithful, fearless of death, and those who love God, and are the apple of God's eye. This crown is the reward from God and also the sign of glorifying God. "

Suffering is a blessing, and tribulation is grace. Be strong and courageous, and be faithful unto death. The crown of life will remain for you.

**2:11 He who has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the churches. The one who conquers will not be hurt by the second death.**

**The Spirit says to the churches:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "What the Holy Spirit says to the churches, that is My heart speaking to My church."

**The one who conquers:** Those who do not strive for power, do not take advantage of the church, those who are not snobbish but gentle, humble, obedient to God and eat only from the fruit of the tree of life... they are faithful unto death. This is the conqueror.

**Will not be hurt by the second death:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "I obey the Father, and I have been slain only once, and sit at the Father's right hand; but the disobedient will be slain in the flesh and the soul.

Whoever has My words and keeps them and relies on Me to overcome is the one who lives in My Kingdom; whoever has My words and disobeys them and does not trust in Me is the one who will be shut out of the gate. "

**2:12 And to the angel of the church in Pergamum write: The words of him who has the sharp two-edged sword.**

The Church of Pergamum is a church that built the tower of Babel.

**Has the sharp two-edged sword:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "I am God, I am a true and living God. I pierce the joints and marrow with My authority and words, which is a sharp two-edged sword. I winnow all evil with My eyes, My righteousness, and holiness."

**“For the word of God is living and active, sharper than any two-edged sword, piercing to the division of soul and of spirit, of joints and of marrow, and discerning the thoughts and intentions of the heart” (Hebrews 4:12).**

**2:13 I know where you dwell, where Satan's throne is. Yet you hold fast my name, and you did not deny my faith even in the days of Antipas my faithful witness, who was killed among you, where Satan dwells.**

**I know where you dwell, where Satan's throne is:** Satan's throne is in people's heart. There is Satan's throne where there is self-righteousness, falsehood, greed, deceit and conceived lust. The Church of Pergamum is a church powered over by man, with the teachings of Balaam and the teachings of the Nicolaitans. This is where Satan sits.

We asked, "What exactly are the Nicolaitans?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "A group of bandits. There is a gangster in the Nicolaitans who manipulates a group of people. The false prophet guides them and kills My true prophet. The Nicolaitans are powered over by evil spirits. "

**Yet you hold fast my name, and you did not deny my faith even in the days of Antipas my faithful witness, who was killed among you, where Satan dwells:**

The Spirit of the Lord said, "Satan accused My brethren, and these were the bandits who killed Antipas. These men turned black and white upside down, killed My witness, and the false prophet killed the true prophet.

But this messenger still holds fast to My name and never rejects My word. Although there is Satan's seat, who truly belongs to Me, do not be afraid, I am with you. All I want is those who truly desire for Me and long for Me."

*The Holy Spirit sang: Hold fast the path of the cross, and holding fast is victory and holding fast is blessed ...*

We asked, "Who is this messenger?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "He is the leader of the church, the preacher, and the one preaching the word of God. He is a man of integrity."

We asked again, "Since this leader is so good, how can there still be Satan's seat in this church?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "The seat of Satan is in people's hearts. Those who do not act in line with the truth have the seat of Satan. Those who are greedy, selfish and striving for power, reputation, or status, all have the seat of Satan. Nowadays, the church managed by man himself has the seat of Satan. "

We asked, "Is Satan's seat in people's heart or in the church?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "It is in the Nicolaitans. The Nicolaitans killed My true prophet, they also intend to take the leadership of the church. Apparently seize the power from people, in fact they seize the power from Jesus, and contend for the position with Jesus in spirit. How did Jesus die? He died in the hands of hypocritical Pharisees. Satan speaks and holds power in the church through man. When a man himself is in power in the church, he sets his seat and it's Satan's seat. Therefore, this is a church in the tower of Babel, a place that opposes the truth and confuses the Word of the Lord. "

**“Therefore it is against the Lord that you and all your company have gathered together. What is Aaron that you grumble against him” (Numbers 16:11)? (Refer to Numbers 16:1-35)**

**2:14 But I have a few things against you: you have some there who hold the teaching of Balaam, who taught Balak to put a stumbling block before the sons of Israel, so that they might eat food sacrificed to idols and practice sexual immorality.**

In Balaam's teaching there is the greed for fame, status and wealth.

**A few things against you:** These "**a few things**" are the teachings of Balaam and the teachings of the Nicolaitans.

**The teaching of Balaam:** Balaam's teaching was teaching Balak to put a stumbling block before the Israelites: make the people eat the food offered to idols and practice adultery.

Let's take a look at Balaam's teaching from the scriptures:

“Behold, these, on Balaam's advice, caused the people of Israel to act treacherously against the Lord in the incident of Peor, and so the plague came among the congregation of the Lord” (Numbers 31:16).

Balaam confused the Word of God for self-profit. “Forsaking the right way, they have gone astray. They have followed the way of Balaam, the son of Beor, who loved gain from wrongdoing” (2 Peter 2:15).

Balaam is a prophet, and the Spirit of God came upon him to prophesy. But he made use of God's gift to satisfy his own greed and profit, this is called sorcery and evil magic; if you do not repent, it is a false authority that is not from the Holy Spirit.

“When Balaam saw that it pleased the LORD to bless Israel, he did not go, as at other times, to look for omens, but set his face toward the wilderness. And Balaam lifted up his eyes and saw Israel camping tribe by tribe. And the Spirit of God came upon him” (Numbers 24:1-2). Evil magic and sorcery come from human passions, to power over, manipulate, dominate and confuse the church through revelation.

We ask, "What does Balaam's teaching mean in this generation?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "In the last days, it means those who hunger for money and love the world more than life. How did Lot's wife die? Isn't it because of the lust for the world? Balaam has a spirit of greed in him. I am a jealous God; I will not allow such evils in My household. Your hearts must be holy, because I am holy. "

**Eat food sacrificed to idols and practice sexual immorality:** We asked, "O Lord, the people of Israel were truly practicing adultery with Moab women, worshiping their gods, and eating the offerings to idols. Now, what is idolatry? What does it mean to eat food sacrificed to idols?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "They are taking up the tabernacle of Molek and the star of your god Riphah, and this is idolatry. The tabernacle of Molek: those who listen to people but not God, look upon people, look upon authority,

and exalt the celebrities of the church. The star of the god Riphah: it means to worship the celebrities of the church. "

In a vision: A group of people are carrying a small officer, and moving forward tremblingly... this is a false god. The small officer is stroking his beard with thumbs up, singing, "Uphold me as a king ..."

The Spirit of the Lord continued, "This church has no God. It carries false gods and treats people as God."

In this generation, what is it to eat food offered to idols? The Spirit of the Lord gave us two meanings:

In the Spirit, we saw a child with pigtails holding so many candied hawthorn <sup>8</sup>. The Spirit of the Lord said, "The Word of grace is an error teaching! It is a false way, not the truth. They only want good and sweet, reject bitterness and also refuse instruction. What they want is the world, wealth, status and leading ones idolatry, all these are carnal. When children are young, they eat sweets so they always stay at the babyhood stage and do not grow up." Listening to this Word of grace is eating food offered to idols.

Relying on materials instead of God (the Holy Spirit) to preach, is to give people to eat food sacrificed to idols. The Holy Spirit showed us a scene: a stack of materials, all are celebrity books. The Spirit of the Lord said, "This is a list of celebrities. The materials are not living water, but the teachings of celebrities. Those materials and those good preachers have become idols, replaced God, and people worship celebrities and images or sacred pillars. This is eating food sacrificed to idols. "

We asked, "O Lord, they write very well, and they preach very well. Can't we read or listen?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "You could read the writings and listen to the sermons of the saints, but you should also pray more, ask God more, and give

---

<sup>8</sup> A sister asked our pastor online, "I had a dream. I thought it was given to me by God, but I don't know what it means. Please interpret it for me." This sister has not yet heard the Revelation revealed by the Holy Spirit. She dreamed of a little pigtailed girl who was eating three sticks of sugar-coated haws. 666 started to appear on her right hand, while she was eating but it had not yet been completed. The sister thought to herself, "I Can't eat anymore." Then she woke up. This is God himself reminding His people: come out of the gospel that only seeks grace, and don't get trapped in the profits of earth and the flesh, or you will fall into the cage of the Beast. This sister is now studying the book of Revelation, repenting, purifying herself in the judgment of God's Word, preparing herself, and waiting for the Lord to come again.

glory to God. You should think like this: This is the leadership of God, this is the living water from the Father, so all glory be to God, not to people. " At this time, we saw in a vision: people put so many flowers on a man's head that it made him become concubine. This is idolatry.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "Don't look upon celebrities, and only look upon Jesus. Celebrities of the past are memorial monuments. Do not look upon memorial monuments. Looking upon memorial monuments is eating the food offered to idols, which other people have chewed and spit out. God doesn't allow His people to eat food sacrificed to idols like this. You should rest in the Lord, and the Holy Spirit will lead you, and there will be living water while reading the Bible. "

“Has a nation changed its gods, even though they are no gods? But my people have changed their glory for that which does not profit. Be appalled, O heavens, at this; be shocked, be utterly desolate, declares the Lord, for my people have committed two evils: they have forsaken me, the fountain of living waters, and hewed out cisterns for themselves, broken cisterns that can hold no water” (Jeremiah 2:11-13).

“But whoever drinks of the water that I will give him will never be thirsty again. The water that I will give him will become in him a spring of water welling up to eternal life” (John 4:14).

“If anyone thirsts, let him come to me and drink. Whoever believes in me, as the Scripture has said, ‘Out of his heart will flow rivers of living water.’ Now this he said about the Spirit, whom those who believed in him were to receive” (John 7:37-39).

**2:15 So also you have some who hold the teaching of the Nicolaitans.**

**The Nicolaitans:** "Nicolaitans" literally means: the one above the people; the victors of the people. Represent the usurper who takes power as god.

We asked the Holy Spirit again, "O Lord, what exactly are the Nicolaitans?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "This is a small group, a group of hypocritical Pharisees who will break up the church of God. These people want to seize power, to call themselves kings in the church, to establish their authority, and to manifest their power, their own wisdom. The dark forces have blinded their eyes. The false prophets lead these bandits and kill My true prophets. They are a group of selfish



and greedy preachers who set their mind on earthly things. The teaching of the Nicolaitans leads My sheep to the gate of hell. They are wolves in sheep's clothing. They are incompatible with Me. I will exterminate these bandits.

Not everyone who says to Me, 'Lord, Lord' will enter the Kingdom of heaven but only the one who does the will of My Father in heaven. This church is where Satan blinds the heart, blinds a group of ignorant Galatians, and a group of people without discernment who believe everything. There are also false believers, as well as the accusers of the brethren in them. They reject the guidance of the Holy Spirit. This church follows a path of unbelievers. "

We asked, "What is the path of the unbelievers?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "It is the path that unbelievers walk. They disobey the truth, and they are not following the path of the believers. There is still contention for power, also threats in them." We saw a person standing on the podium, knocking with a hammer, "clang clang clang". The Spirit of the Lord said, "Threatening people, convicting them if they don't agree. This is the path that is led by false prophets within the Nicolaitans, the path of Satan, the path of destruction."

**“But for those who are self-seeking and do not obey the truth, but obey unrighteousness, there will be wrath and fury” (Romans 2:8).**

**“It is these who cause divisions, worldly people, devoid of the Spirit” (Jude 1:19).**

Recognize the trees by their fruits. (Refer to Matthew. 7: 15-20)

**2:16 Therefore repent. If not, I will come to you soon and war against them with the sword of my mouth.**

**Therefore repent:** This is what the Lord Jesus says to the messenger of the church in Pergamum, so that the messenger himself repents first, and then brings the whole church to repent.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "My heart wants you to turn around. When you turn around, I will heal you, I will illuminate on you, and I will be pleased with you."

**If not, I will come to you soon and war against them with the sword of my mouth:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "I will judge with My Word. All that is not planted by God will be plucked up. My words are sharp two-edged swords that

penetrate everyone's joints and marrow, and even divide your spirit and soul and body. "

**2:17 He who has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the churches. To the one who conquers I will give some of the hidden manna, and I will give him a white stone, with a new name written on the stone that no one knows except the one who receives it.**

**He who has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the churches:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "Listen with your heart; look with your heart; remember with your heart."

**The one who conquers I will give some of the hidden manna:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "What I want is the one who conquers through Me. I will give the hidden manna (the words of My life, My light) to whoever is close to Me and hungers for Me."

**The one who conquers:** Those who do the will of the Father are victorious.

**I will give some of the hidden manna:** The Spirit of the Lord said, " I will tell him all the words in My heart, because he obeys Me, listens to Me, and aligns with My heart. He is heart to heart with Me. Such people are victors, they are My sons. My disciples are those who are willingly slain for Me, who have One mind with Me, and who have a close relationship with Me.

"So Jesus said to the Jews who had believed him, "If you abide in my word, you are truly my disciples, and you will know the truth, and the truth will set you free" (John 8:31-32).

**I will give him a white stone:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "Giving this white stone is the grace of God. There is light when you read the Bible with this white stone, it means you will be led by the Holy Spirit, and I will tell you everything you ask. The white stone also represents My heart. I give you all My heart. This is the white jade you can't buy in the world. "

**With a new name written on the stone that no one knows except the one who receives it:** This is a new name for you in paradise. The name of the slain Lamb was also written on this white jade, and people in the world cannot even think or imagine this. No one in the world knows this new name. This is the new name shared by the Bride and Groom, only the Groom and you know (this new name).

2:18 “And to the angel of the church in Thyatira write: ‘The words of the Son of God, who has eyes like a flame of fire, and whose feet are like burnished bronze.

The church in Thyatira is ruled by Satan.

**Eyes like a flame of fire:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "My eyes run to and fro throughout the whole earth, obvious at a glance. My eyes are like flames to dispel all evil, to burn all the straw and wood and hay, and to pluck out and destroy everything that God does not want."

**Feet are like burnished bronze:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "I am the Son of God, I am the Lord of the world. My eyes run to and fro throughout the whole earth, and I will judge the heart of people. I step on the whole globe, and judge the world. I am a holy and righteous God. "

2:19 I know your works, your love and faith and service and patient endurance, and that your latter works exceed the first.

**I know your works, your love and faith and service and patient endurance:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "All this is done for Me, and I have remembered."

**Your latter works exceed the first:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "It is his patience, faith, and diligence. He does more good deeds than ever before. He loves God and is the apple of God's eye.

I am pleased that you can keep My Word; if you[b] can hold fast to the end, the last glory will be greater than the former. You shall watch and pray. "

2:20 But I have this against you, that you tolerate that woman Jezebel, who calls herself a prophetess and is teaching and seducing my servants to practice sexual immorality and to eat food sacrificed to idols.

**But I have this against you:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "Your words and deeds, and your love are well known. But I have this against you, that you tolerate that woman Jezebel who calls herself a prophetess and is teaching and seducing My servants. "

**That you tolerate that woman Jezebel, who calls herself a prophetess and is teaching and seducing my servants:** A scene in a vision: A man is digging a squared hole. The square is a frame set in accordance with his standard. He tampers with the Bible, dilutes the Bible, uses his own setting to teach God's servants and God's people, to dominate and restrain them.

**Calls herself a prophetess:** She calls herself a prophetess, and assigns herself, she is not set nor sent by God.

What is it called "**tolerate**"? That is: fully aware that she is wrong, but dare not say, they are cowardly and do not hold fast to the truth.

**Practice sexual immorality:** 1. Letter: Jezebel is the wife of King Ahab, she is ambitious, arrogant, and self-righteous. She wins over people's hearts and tempts many people to worship her by falsehood and deceit. She seduces them to follow her to practice adultery and eat food offered to idols by her false teachings. 2. "**Practice sexual immorality**" in the Spirit means to worship power and unite with powerful people and not solely worship the only true God. It means to disobey God's decrees and laws, turn to their own way, and lead people astray.

**To eat food sacrificed to idols:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "1. It refers to the wrong doctrines, teaching materials, and sermons of celebrities that they admire. They gather all these together and taste it in their mouth and spit it out. They think the taste is good, so they tempt others to eat together. It's not guided by the Holy Spirit, which I am displeased with.

I will be beside you to guide and protect you, shepherd you with My words, and water you with My living water. Follow Me in a new and living way, and I will take you to heaven.

2. Those who are greedy just like idolatry (refer to Ephesians 5: 5). Greed is the same as idolatry (refer to Colossians 3: 5), including greedy for power, wealth, fame, and status. Mixing these into the message of the sermon is to seduce people to eat food sacrificed to idols. 80% of the people in the framework church are here. Such shepherds have led My sheep astray. "

**"My people have been lost sheep. Their shepherds have led them astray, turning them away on the mountains. From mountain to hill they have gone. They have forgotten their fold"** (Jeremiah 50:6).

In a vision: The Lamb opened the book of Revelation, so many people returned! But one or two percent of them look like goats that refuse to listen by blocking their ears with their fingers.

**2:21 I gave her time to repent, but she refuses to repent of her sexual immorality.**

**I gave her time to repent:**

**"Say to them, As I live, declares the Lord God, I have no pleasure in the death of the wicked, but that the wicked turn from his way and live; turn back, turn back from your evil ways, for why will you die, O house of Israel"** (Ezekiel 33:11)?

**But she refuses to repent of her sexual immorality:** In what respect does she refuse to repent? That is: associate with the dark forces, worship man's power, worship reputation and status, and practice adultery.

“But because of your hard and impenitent heart you are storing up wrath for yourself on the day of wrath when God's righteous judgment will be revealed” (Romans 2:5).

**2:22 Behold, I will throw her onto a sickbed, and those who commit adultery with her I will throw into great tribulation, unless they repent of her works,**

**Behold, I will throw her onto a sickbed:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "Those who do not repent after teaching repeatedly, I will make her paralysed in bed: physically paralysed, spiritually paralysed."

**Those who commit adultery with her:** Those who join affinity with religion, greed for the world, power, fame and profit.

**I will throw into great tribulation, unless they repent of her works:** This great tribulation is to fall into the calamity of the Seven Bowls. These people will die in their own transgressions. The wolf gnaws at her, the dog bites her, and the wild boar pushes her.

We said, "O Lord, we don't understand what it means."

The Spirit of the Lord explained, " 'Wolf gnaws her' means that a synagogue of Satan will take her away. 'Dog bites her' means that ungrateful people will bite and devour each other, and dogs mean Satan's minions." "Wild boar pushes her" refers to the attack from the evil spirits in those mad days of antichrist.

These unrepentant people are full of filth, and dark forces are behind them, and allied with the synagogue of Satan. "

**2:23 And I will strike her children dead. And all the churches will know that I am he who searches mind and heart, and I will give to each of you according to your works.**

**Her children:** Refer to those who obey Jezebel's false teachings, commit adultery with her and eat food offered to idols.

**I am he who searches mind and heart, and I will give to each of you according to your works:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "My eyes are like flames. I will take away the work of the devil and Jezebel's domination in the church. Those

who call themselves prophets, replace true with false ones. I will turn them over, and I will bring justice to My true prophet, that is, to My true sons. Those who do not repent after repeated admonition will fall into catastrophe."

2:24 But to the rest of you in Thyatira, who do not hold this teaching, who have not learned what some call the deep things of Satan, to you I say, I do not lay on you any other burden.

Who do not hold this teaching: "This teaching" is the teaching of Jezebel's false prophets and the deep things of Satan.

What is Jezebel's teaching? It's the teachings from false masters and false prophets.

Her teaching seems enthusiastic, but it is actually buying popularity. She is saying, "O Lord, O Lord, I love You", but there is another plan in her mind, which is not to lead people to Jesus, but to uphold her as a king. Her teaching includes gangs, disputes, and verbal bribery. However when the heart truly loves Jesus, the veil will be removed.

The teaching of Jezebel also includes "the deep things of Satan", which is a complexity of philosophers, physics, and sorceries. This is the Babylonian system. It is pulled by Satan in order to trap many people into profound philosophy and mysteries, so they fall deeper and deeper, go further and further, in the end they will depart from Jesus and the Cross, depart from the pure truth, and deny the power of godliness. The deep things of Satan lead people to the gate of hell through an indirect way, and make them become sons of destruction.

"Now the Spirit expressly says that in later times some will depart from the faith by devoting themselves to deceitful spirits and teachings of demons" (1 Timothy 4:1).

"Do not be led away by diverse and strange teachings, for it is good for the heart to be strengthened by grace, not by foods, which have not benefited those devoted to them" (Hebrews 13:9).

The spirit of Jezebel comes into the church, through man to entice the people to commit adultery and eat food sacrificed to idols. This is a spirit that suppresses people, and also a spirit that dominates, powers over leaders, manipulates the church, and suppresses the children of God.

The spirit of Jezebel is a spirit that disturbs people's hearts. It makes people tremble and fall into fear. The spirit of Jezebel is a spirit that destroys people's

hearts. It destroys those whose hearts are blind without spiritual discernment, and scares them to run to a protected place.

At last, the Lord's Spirit reminded: "The spirit of Jezebel is an evil spirit that has existed since ancient times. It is also a fighting evil spirit. It has prepared many evil spirits and many soldiers to fight against the army of the Lord. It is related to the Battle of Armageddon in the latter days. This spirit is very dangerous. It is a dark force. It is Lucifer's helper that unites with Lucifer to do evil. It is preparing to fight now.

The spirit of Jezebel even wants to destroy the revealed Revelation at the end time of the world. It is against the Lord and uses many tricks to deceive those believers who are worldly, indiscernible, selfish and seeking for the world, to blind many children of God, and the spirit of Jezebel will seize hearts to hell."

"He shall seduce with flattery those who violate the covenant, but the people who know their God shall stand firm and take action "(Daniel 11:32).

**2:25 Only hold fast what you have until I come.**

You shall keep your heart with all vigilance, keep to serve the Lord faithfully, and spend your life in holiness.

**2:26 The one who conquers and who keeps my works until the end, to him I will give authority over the nations,**

**The one who conquers and who keeps my works until the end:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "Those who do not obey the teachings from Jezebel's false prophets and those who do not obey Satan's deep things are victorious. These conquerors are exalting truth and never shaken. They follow My teachings and My footsteps. "

**To him I will give authority over the nations:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "These victors, I will give them authority to power over the nations. That is, to preach My majestic Word, to judge the nations with My Word, and to reign with Me."

**2:27 And he will rule them with a rod of iron, as when earthen pots are broken in pieces, even as I myself have received authority from my Father.**

**He will rule them with a rod of iron:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "My messenger is a child who listens to Me, and with the belt of My words buckled around his waist, he is the messenger of victory. I will give My authority to him."

**A rod of iron:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "Represents My authority."

The Spirit of the Lord said, "The church has committed a great sin today: It is still eating the fruit of the tree of good and evil. I will give you a rod of iron to rule the nations once the church is reformed." Then we saw the Lord giving a transparent rod to the church, and this rod carried God's authority and power.

**Rule:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "Just shepherd them with the word of God. I am a true and living God who guides them in My way. "

**As when earthen pots are broken in pieces:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "I give My children authority to break the schemes of the wicked. Those who do not reach My standard must be broken and burned again, that is called brokenness. Come before God and put off your old self, wash with My words, cleanse until you're clean, without filthiness, and become a valuable vessel which is useful for My purpose. "

"Now in a great house there are not only vessels of gold and silver but also of wood and clay, some for honourable use, some for dishonourable. Therefore, if anyone cleanses himself from what is dishonourable, he will be a vessel for honourable use, set apart as holy, useful to the master of the house, ready for every good work" (2 Timothy 2:20-21).

**As I myself have received authority from my Father:** There is no hierarchy in the household of God, no prejudice in the sight of the Father, He treats everyone equally, as same as He treats Jesus.

**2:28 And I will give him the morning star.**

The "**morning star**" is the light from God, which is God's presence.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "1. Morning Star is My heart, My Spirit, and I will give him (the conqueror) My heart. 2. I am the Morning Star, My Spirit covers you, I will be with you forever and be sitting with you all the way along to heaven. "

**2:29 He who has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the churches.'**

The Spirit of the Lord said, "O heaven, listen! O earth, listen! Whoever has My commands and keeps them is the one who loves Me. The one who loves Me will be loved by My Father, and I too will love them and manifest Myself to them."



## Chapter 3

### Judgment and Reformation of the Seven Churches by the Holy Spirit: Repentance in Love

3:1 “And to the angel of the church in Sardis write: ‘The words of him who has the seven spirits of God and the seven stars. “I know your works. You have the reputation of being alive, but you are dead.

We asked, "What kind of church is it in Sardis?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "It is a stillborn church with a godly appearance but not a godly heart."

**The seven spirits of God:** “And the Spirit of the LORD shall rest upon him, the Spirit of wisdom and understanding, the Spirit of counsel and might, the Spirit of knowledge and the fear of the LORD”(Isaiah 11:2).

**The seven stars:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "'Seven stars' represent the messengers of the seven churches. My faith and power are in them. I am the bright morning star." (Refer to Revelation 22:16)

**You have the reputation of being alive, but you are dead:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "All churches in the world are under My power. I know your deeds, you live according to your reputation, however you are actually dead. You appear energetic and seem seamless in the eyes of the outsiders, which your acts are just done outwardly, and you are doing righteous deeds of your own, which have nothing relevant to Me. The inner life is dead and this is a framework church, where man is in power. "

3:2 Wake up, and strengthen what remains and is about to die, for I have not found your works complete in the sight of my God.

**Wake up:** It means you need to know God's will.

**Strengthen what remains and is about to die:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "Help them with My words and My love, and true faith. Breathe on them with My words and make them alive. Because My words are the way, the truth, the life, and the light. The work with the love of God is light. "

The Spirit of the Lord also said, "There are many who are about to die all over the world, and I have put them before you to see how you can save them.

You must use My love and true faith, breathe on them with God's word, to make the dead bones revive, and become a great army of the Lord. They are not only to be saved, but also to participate in the final harvest. This is your task. Just like Moses led the Israelites out of Egypt and brought them to the good land of Canaan, the land of your hope and also the land of promise. Do all this once you understand. "

**For I have not found your works complete in the sight of my God:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "You have done a lot but all are outward appearances to show to others. There's no reward from Me after receiving praise from others. If your works are done for people, and completed in self-righteousness, this will manifest into your own righteousness, which will not glorify My Father, therefore I have not found your works complete in the sight of God and they have nothing relevant to Me. You should live by the Spirit and also walk by the Spirit, therefore My Father will be glorified. "

**3:3 Remember, then, what you received and heard. Keep it, and repent. If you will not wake up, I will come like a thief, and you will not know at what hour I will come against you.**

**Remember, then, what you received and heard. Keep it, and repent:** Eat the word of the Lord thoroughly and live it out after understanding, lest you run to the Lord and not be rewarded. Acting in accordance to your own will is to do good deeds and imitate a good model. It's not done for the Lord but for people according to your own will. It's vanity, self-compassion, and self-righteous. The righteousness of man does not produce the righteousness of God. So keep the word of God, act justly and love mercy and walk humbly with God.

**“We have all become like one who is unclean, and all our righteous deeds are like a polluted garment. We all fade like a leaf, and our iniquities, like the wind, take us away. There is no one who calls upon your name, who rouses himself to take hold of you; for you have hidden your face from us, and have made us melt in the hand of our iniquities” (Isaiah 64:6-7).**

**Keep it:** “Blessed is the one who reads aloud the words of this prophecy, and blessed are those who hear, and who keep what is written in it, for the time is near”(Revelation 1:3).

**If you will not wake up, I will come like a thief:** The Spirit of the Lord said, " 'Not wake up' means do not understand God's heart. It is because of rebellion, and not being humble, but being wise in their own conceit and turning to their own way. I will come like a thief, and you will not know at what time I will come to you. "

We asked, "What will happen to him(the church in Sardis) then?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "Because he lies and rebels, I will discipline him. Discipline is also My love. This discipline includes disease, circumstance, oppression, and so on. This is also My mercy. The purpose is to make him repent and be reformed, lest he fall into a catastrophe."

**3:4 Yet you have still a few names in Sardis, people who have not soiled their garments, and they will walk with me in white, for they are worthy.**

We asked, "O Lord, why are there still some that have not defiled their garments in such a church in Sardis?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "This is the one who follows the Lord to the end and understands the Lord's heart. Those who understand the Lord's heart will become the son of light in the household of God, so that they will not sin in the dark. Their eyes are bright and their hearts are turned to the Lord. They are willing to follow Jesus to walk on the path of the Cross, the path of self-denial, the path of suffering. They are entrusted, who are the pillars of the church, and shoulder the heavy burden in the church.

**They will walk with me in white:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "They are willing to cleanse themselves, to wear beautiful garments, and walk with Me in white. They are willing to be messengers and they are worthy. Those who conquer will be clothed in white garments, you will be the same. In the Kingdom of God, you must be clothed in white garments like this. "

**3:5 The one who conquers will be clothed thus in white garments, and I will never blot his name out of the book of life. I will confess his name before my Father and before his angels.**

**The one who conquers will be clothed thus in white garments:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "Conquer by prayer, conquer by praise, conquer by worship, and conquer by vigilance. Those who can correctly receive My Word, keep My Word, keep watching without prejudice and falseness, and align with My heart, their lives grow in My words. The Kingdom of heaven is subjected to violence, and violent people will be raiding it and will be clothed in white garments. Sleeping in the spirit is death, and growing in My words is life. "

**I will never blot his name out of the book of life:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "Observing My word is to obey My authority; as life grows then he will understand My heart; without stain he will then be able to be clothed in white; if he keeps being holy before Me, I will not blot out his name."

**I will confess his name before my Father and before his angels:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "Because this church has so many degenerate, fallen, and dead lives, I don't acknowledge their names; but now they have heard My Word and come alive, those I will confess (their names). When you come back to life and stand in the right place, you will have the same thoughts as Mine, you will set your mind on the things of Mine and stand with God to work, to please God. This is the victory. "

**3:6 He who has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the churches.'**

The Spirit of the Lord said, "My heart speaks to the churches. He who has ears, let him hear."

**3:7 "And to the angel of the church in Philadelphia write: 'The words of the holy one, the true one, who has the key of David, who opens and no one will shut, who shuts and no one opens.**

**The church in Philadelphia:** In the sight of God, this is a beloved church.

**The holy one, the true one, who has the key of David, who opens and no one will shut, who shuts and no one opens:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "I am the Lord of all the churches in the world; I am a holy, righteous and faithful Creator. I am also a good shepherd of the churches of the world. I am the Lord that rules all things in the world and the authority of everything in heaven and earth has been given to Me. I am the only sovereign Lord, and no one can hinder My will.

**'The key of David'** represents the authority and power of the king: I rule all things. I have opened a gate of salvation for you, when it is opened, no one can shut; and when it is shut, no one can open. "

**3:8 I know your works. Behold, I have set before you an open door, which no one is able to shut. I know that you have but little power, and yet you have kept my word and have not denied my name.**

**I know your works:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "This messenger has the same thoughts as Mine and has set his mind on the things of Mine, he is My faithful witness. I am the God who searches hearts and minds, I also search all your ways and purposes and thoughts. Whoever practices righteousness is righteous. "

*The Holy Spirit sang: You are the Lord of the whole world, You are the Lord of every nation, You are the Saviour of every tribe, every family and every one of us ...*

**I know that you have but little power, and yet you have kept my word and have not denied my name:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "You have but little faith and power because you always think of My words, keep My Word, give thanks to Me, and serve Me with your whole heart. You become the messenger who is highly valued by Me, and also the faithful messenger who becomes the pillar of the church. You can keep your promise to Me: it means you declare and hold the promise of My word for Me. So you are one of those who follow Me with a different spirit. "

**Behold, I have set before you an open door, which no one is able to shut:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "This open door is the gate of grace, but also the gate of instruction. The gate of instruction is the gate of God's grace, receive God's instruction because of wrongdoings, and repent immediately, then you will enter into God's grace. Those who ask will receive, and those who knock the door will be opened. This is an unobstructed door that you can come through before Me at any time. The gate of grace is the gate of truth. I am the gate. You will embrace Me and have everything after entering this gate."

We asked, "What gate is this?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "This is the gate that comes into My presence. You and I sit together, eat together. You're in My arms. I am the gate, and when you enter this gate it means you are with Me; entering into Me is entering into the Kingdom of heaven. "

**No one is able to shut:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "Who holds the key to heaven? If I do not shut, who can shut it? You have already come into My arms."

*The Holy Spirit sang: O God, who can hinder Your will, and Your will passes through the whole earth, the Sovereign Lord of the earth, the God of creations, He gives breath to mankind ...*

The Spirit of the Lord said, "Children, be free in Me! Take away everyone's false mask and enter the Kingdom of heaven! You are free when you understand My heart, and no one can hinder My will. You are alive when you dwell in Me. I am your Saviour, I am your present help, I am a Mediator, a Helper, a Comforter. You are blessed and will receive blessings. I love you."

In a vision: The Lord Jesus is in white garments and holds hands with a circle of children, they are from ethnic minorities, from all over the nation, and many have yellow hair, from all over the world. Everyone is praising the Lord Jesus and looking at Jesus with their faces raised. Jesus is barefoot. Some of the

children are barefoot, some are wearing straw shoes, and some are carrying baskets.

*The Holy Spirit sang: We hold hands to praise the Lord Jesus, we sing and dance, praise the Lord Jesus ...*

We asked, "Why is Lord Jesus barefoot?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "The path that Jesus has walked on the earth is to consecrate Himself. He was on earth as if in heaven. Enter into Jesus (the gate), where the body is on earth and the spirit is in heaven. I rule this gate, My children rejoice in Me!"

“Then he said, ‘Do not come near; take your sandals off your feet, for the place on which you are standing is holy ground’”(Exodus 3:5).

“And the commander of the LORD's army said to Joshua, ‘Take off your sandals from your feet, for the place where you are standing is holy’ And Joshua did so”(Joshua 5:15).

3:9 Behold, I will make those of the synagogue of Satan who say that they are Jews and are not, but lie—behold, I will make them come and bow down before your feet, and they will learn that I have loved you.

Those of the synagogue of Satan who say that they are Jews and are not: We asked, "O Lord, ‘say that they are Jews and are not’ who are they nowadays?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "People who are uncircumcised in heart and flesh. They claim that they belong to God but do not. Because they are uncircumcised in heart, they are not Jews. Those of the synagogue of Satan who say that they are Jews and are not. For the tree is recognised by its fruits. They practice falsehoods and wear false masks. They are selfish, not subject to the constraints of the truth, and do not walk in the will of God. They are uncircumcised. Those who are uncircumcised in heart are unholy in heart. They reject and resist the truth, they are not true Jews but the synagogue of Satan. Those true witnesses, I have loved you, and you know that."

“Thus says the Lord GOD: No foreigner, uncircumcised in heart and flesh, of all the foreigners who are among the people of Israel, shall enter my sanctuary” (Ezekiel 44:9).

Jesus answered, “Truly, truly, I say to you, unless one is born of water and the Spirit, he cannot enter the kingdom of God” (John 3:5).

**I will make them come and bow down before your feet, and they will learn that I have loved you:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "Only God's genuine love conquers everything. Those of the synagogue of Satan fear genuine love, fear to love each other. If you keep loving one another earnestly, they will have no gap to drill. If you have love for one another, by this all people including Satan will know that you are truly My disciples, so the world and Satan will lie under your feet. I am your hedge, your Helper, Mediator, Comforter. No one dares to push you around when you enter into Me. They will recognise your authority is from Me, and will bow down to you."

We asked, "How to use this authority?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "Proclaim in Jesus' name, Satan will be defeated."

We asked, "Aren't all believers proclaiming in Jesus' name, including the people in the framework church?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "There is no authority if you merely declare but not be led by the Spirit. Believers in the framework system have no authority, like a 'rubber check' or a bow without arrows, therefore Satan is not afraid as it can not penetrate through. Satan also knows to see through people's false masks. As you know, Satan is also a tool of God. In fact, this group of people are not Jews, they are liars in the framework(system), where there is no God's authority, therefore the devil is not afraid of their declarations. "

**3:10 Because you have kept my word about patient endurance, I will keep you from the hour of trial that is coming on the whole world, to try those who dwell on the earth.**

**You have kept my word about patient endurance:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "The Word of patient endurance is the Word of life. Take up your Cross to follow Jesus, this is a path of self-denial, a path of suffering. There are many circumstances and trials, a lot of endurance. The cup that I have drunk, you will drink and every step I have walked you will walk. You have to suffer a lot, shed a lot of tears, but don't be afraid. I have opened a true and living way for you: the pillar of cloud and the pillar of fire lead you to walk on the path of the Cross." ('Pillar of cloud represents the truth; pillar of fire represents the revelation of the Holy Spirit'.)

**I will ... trial that is coming on the whole world:** It means the last great calamity before the return of the Lord Jesus.

**Keep you from the hour of trial:** How to keep us from the trials? Because many brothers and sisters in Christ are concerned about this, we continued to ask the Lord when we put the text together in order to finalise the Little Scroll, "Are we going to be taken away or what is going to happen? O Lord, can you tell us more about this?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "It depends on which batch you are in. In the first batch, after receiving the judgement of the Word, you repent, reform and cleanse yourself thoroughly in the Word, then you overcome the trials in various circumstances and become the boy in Revelation 12:5. By the time of the great trial, you have already put off your old self and been sanctified in the Kingdom of God. Just like Enoch, who walked with Me in the world and experienced the rapture of the spirit, soul and body. And you will return to the earth again with Me for salvation. (Refer to Jude 14-15; Revelation 19:14)

In the second batch, those who are willing to conquer, however, have not been put off their old self, and have not yet reached the standards of rapture. They are to be continuously refined in various circumstances. How are they to be refined? By family, by circumstances, by spouse, by fellow workers, as well as all kinds of persecution, attack, suppression, starvation, intimidation ... Martyrdom and death will come in the end, they grit their teeth and hold on until they overcome all these. When the last three and a half years begins, martyrdom also begins, including two witnesses and all martyrs around the world.

In the sight of God, the first two batches are victors.

The third batch consists of two parts:

1. Those who have just received and understood this Word. They are willing to hold fast to the truth and testify for Jesus, they refuse to receive the human body microchip, and hide everywhere under God's protection, until God comes.

As I allowed Elijah to hide by the brook Cherith and be fed by the raven. It was the supernatural provision in these three and a half years, it was also the time he was brought into the chamber by the Lord to establish an intimate relationship with Him.

The last three and a half years will be by far the vilest circumstance. During this time of the fiercest slaughter, those strong and bold witnesses who



are steadfast in the truth and have faithful hearts, will be still kept by God to the end until I come again.

“And from the time that the regular burnt offering is taken away and the abomination that makes desolate is set up, there shall be 1,290 days. Blessed is he who waits and arrives at the 1,335 days. But go your way till the end. And you shall rest and shall stand in your allotted place at the end of the days” (Daniel 12:11-12).

2. It is a burning stick snatched from the fire. After suffering, oppression, and struggling in agony, they can still be saved by calling upon the name of Jesus, but the soul is merely saved, like a piece of wood taken out of the fire. In the framework church, most souls are barely saved. "

**3:11 I am coming soon. Hold fast what you have, so that no one may seize your crown.**

**I am coming soon:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "It means urgency. I have said many times in the Bible that I will come soon, and I will be there soon."

**Hold fast what you have:** Live a godly life. Be quiet in God, have a good relationship with God, and hold fast what you have, lest someone take away your crown.

**So that no one may seize your crown:** Keep your heart in the Lord, also love your neighbour as yourself. Love your Lord with all your heart, with all your soul and strength, and then love your neighbour as yourself, so that you can keep your crown.

**3:12 The one who conquers, I will make him a pillar in the temple of my God. Never shall he go out of it, and I will write on him the name of my God, and the name of the city of my God, the new Jerusalem, which comes down from my God out of heaven, and my own new name.**

**The one who conquers:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "They conquer the trial of verbal attacks from people, and go through the rejection from the synagogue of Satan. They overcome the trial of the circumstances, so they are never discouraged and always follow the Lord and go forward. No matter how difficult the situation is, and how many trials they endure, they never turn back. After being refined by family, by church, by work, by speeches. Pig iron has been transformed into steel. They become conquerors and testify for the Lord with a bold heart. So I will make them pillars (in God's house). "

**I will make him a pillar in the temple of my God:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "It means to make him a faithful steward and a leader in My household. This holy temple is My house, and the new Jerusalem is My temple."

**Pillar:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "My steward is the head sheep, and also the leader, the head, brings My sheep to the green pastures." In a vision: there's a huge temple supported by many pillars. The Spirit of the Lord said, "This is the new Jerusalem."

**Never shall he go out of it:** We asked, "Why not let him go out?" The Spirit of the Lord said, "His heart is given to Me, and he has also captivated My heart. He will never leave again. He is here to fulfill My great mission, not for fame or profit. After the mission is accomplished, I will take him to the heavenly home. He will always be a faithful steward of My household. "

In a vision: He is holding the keys of every door. There are so many people inside when every door is opened.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "You must watch and guard against foxes from entering My house. This is a temporary office on earth, and I will come to take you back to the eternal home in heaven.

**And I will write on him the name of my God, and the name of the city of my God, the new Jerusalem, which comes down from my God out of heaven, and my own new name:**

This is the church of the Bride.

**The name of my God:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "The King of kings, the Lord of lords, is My name."

**The name of the city of my God:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "It is My tabernacle, the church of the Bride is the new Jerusalem."

**Which comes down from my God out of heaven:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "It is My Spirit guiding in you - the church of Bride, that is, My house. I am the master of My house, and I have the final say. This is the new Jerusalem that comes down from the Lord and His throne. "

**And my own new name:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "My new name is 'King of kings, Lord of lords'. Hallelujah! The Christian church is mastered by Christ, although many people don't know, My name still rules the whole world, King of kings, Lord of lords, this is My name. "

**3:13 He who has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the churches.'**

The Spirit of the Lord said, "This is My heart speaking."

“Therefore we must pay much closer attention to what we have heard, lest we drift away from it” (Hebrews 2:1).

3:14 “And to the angel of the church in Laodicea write: ‘The words of the Amen, the faithful and true witness, the beginning of God's creation.

**The church in Laodicea:** This is a free, undisciplined and lukewarm church. But God is going to bless them and bring them back to life.

**The words of the Amen, the faithful and true witness:** We asked, "Why You claim ‘the church of Laodicea’ as ‘the words of the Amen, the faithful and true witness’? "

The Spirit of the Lord said, "I know all their purposes and thoughts, some good, some bad. I tell you the good ones which have been remembered by God; I also tell you the bad ones that I abominate, so that you shall repent. Therefore, I am the Amen and the faithful and trustworthy God. I am your faithful and true Lord, the God you fear. Unlike people, they tell lies under the veils and worship Me with false masks. Only when the worship is in the Spirit and in truth, that is what I accept. Mankind is in My hands, and I will judge the secrets of the hearts. Everything is fulfilling the Bible. "

“On that day when, according to my gospel, God judges the secrets of men by Christ Jesus” (Romans 2:16).

**The beginning of God's creation:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "I am the God, the master of the universe, who rules the world and human hearts and minds. I am the sovereign Lord of all mankind. I have compassion for all mankind with righteousness and faithfulness. I am also the Lord, the Creator of the universe, mankind, and all things. So I am the beginning of all creation. I am your only true God and your Lord. "

3:15 **I know your works: you are neither cold nor hot. Would that you were either cold or hot!**

**I know your works: you are neither cold nor hot:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "You have forsaken the love you had at first, and come to see Me with a veil, which is a false mask; there is no genuine love in you, your ministry is like a job to please people only, therefore I will not remember. "

**Would that you were either cold or hot:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "You must truly love the Father from your heart, and do not be discouraged and

indifferent. If you truly love the Father, even if you are discouraged, I can help you and pull you up, also I can serve you until you can stand up. If you truly love the Father with spiritual fervour in your heart, although it is not fervent enough to satisfy Father's heart. I can still guide you and shepherd beside you, so that your heart will grow spiritual fervour. As long as you have a loving heart for the Father, you are the child that the Father desires."

**3:16 So, because you are lukewarm, and neither hot nor cold, I will spit you out of my mouth.**

The Spirit of the Lord said, "It means they are discouraged, indifferent and do not live a life of loving God. If the leader of the church muddles along as a monk keeps tolling the bell every day, he will be like a host in the temple seeking for own benefit. Whatever defiles God shall be spit out. Every plant that is not planted by My heavenly Father must be rooted up. "

In a vision: Jesus drags him out and shuts him out of the door.

**"You hypocrites! Well did Isaiah prophesy of you, when he said: 'This people honours me with their lips, but their heart is far from me; in vain do they worship me, teaching as doctrines the commandments of men'" (Matthew 15:7-9).**

**3:17 For you say, I am rich, I have prospered, and I need nothing, not realizing that you are wretched, pitiable, poor, blind, and naked.**

What they seek are 'the riches of the flesh' and 'the benefits of the belly'. They are blind.

He thinks himself rich and prosperous, and it's on the appearance. In fact, he is poor and blind in spirit, a blind leader. He has been bribed by compliments and rewarded by people. He seeks for the benefits of belly, wealth, power, and flesh, and longs for Sodom like Lot's wife. Those who seek worldly benefits are seeking dung. What good is it for them to gain the whole world, yet forfeit their soul?

**3:18 I counsel you to buy from me gold refined by fire, so that you may be rich, and white garments so that you may clothe yourself and the shame of your nakedness may not be seen, and salve to anoint your eyes, so that you may see.**

**I counsel you to buy from me gold refined by fire, so that you may be rich: "buy" means to pay the price; "refined by fire" means to go through trials; "gold"**

means faith; “so that you may be rich”, you can withdraw the abundance of heaven when you have faith.

**Buy...white garments so that you may clothe yourself and the shame of your nakedness may not be seen: “buy...white garments”** means to pay the price to live out the Lord's righteousness; **“the shame of your nakedness may not be seen”**, means the righteous deeds cover the shame of your nakedness.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "I will heal your poverty, blindness, wretchedness, and nakedness. Now I am going to open your spiritual eyes to everything in heaven, so that you become truly abundant.

You must go through the judgment of God’s word, go through brokenness and sacrifice, before entering the Kingdom of heaven. And put on full armour to fight against Satan, fight against the forces of darkness, and fight against the world. Only the victors can be clothed in white garments and enter the Kingdom of heaven. Do you understand now?

When you understand, God’s word becomes your life. For My word is the way and the truth and the life. No one comes to the Father except through Me.

My son, take the teachings of My word, and follow My rules, and do My will, so that the shame of your nakedness may **not** be seen. "

**Buy... salve to anoint your eyes, so that you may see: "Buy...salve"** means to pay the price for reading God's word.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "When you read and understand My word, your eyes will be lit up. You do everything according to My words, therefore your spiritual eyes are opened, and you can understand the will of God. My word is healing to all your flesh. It can cure wherever there is illness. Start from your blindness, I will make your spiritual eyes open; to look upon Me and be led by the Holy Spirit, and be My true child.

I am full of treasures, and I will breathe into your nostrils, and you will come to life. I will bring more Lazarus back to life. "

**3:19 Those whom I love, I reprove and discipline, so be zealous and repent.**

**Those whom I love:** We asked, "What kind of people do you love?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "I am looking for My son. I am your Father, I will bring My sons back at the end time of the world, they are those who seek Me and make a covenant with Me. My sheep are scattered everywhere, the shepherd leads them astray so they have lost the way. I will find My sheep and get them back. "

**Reprove:** The Word of judgment is rebuke. Everyone must receive the reproof, that is the judgment and reformation from the Word.

**Discipline:** Discipline those who disobey. Those who are disciplined are sons, and those who are not disciplined are illegitimate children. Just like a child of the flesh who is rebellious, he needs to be reprovved and disciplined. If they know the Father's heart but still disobey, then they will be disciplined.

**So be zealous and repent:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "Blessed are those who repent once they hear My word. For those who are rebellious, I will discipline him, the purpose is to make him know Me. So be earnest and repent, for I will bring you to the Kingdom of heaven."

**3:20 Behold, I stand at the door and knock. If anyone hears my voice and opens the door, I will come in to him and eat with him, and he with me.**

**Behold, I stand at the door and knock. If anyone hears my voice and opens the door:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "1. My calling is that I am knocking on the door of your heart: My son, My sheep, turn back. This is the way; walk in it. I am the door of the sheep. My sheep enters into Me once they hear My voice. I and you, you and I recline at the table together. 2. My precious words are speaking to you and knocking on the door of your heart. My words will open everyone's heart and open everyone's eyes. The one who receives My words and understands My heart is the one who opens the door for Me; follow My footsteps to walk forward, this is the conqueror. "

**I will come in to him:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "I have chosen him, and he follows Me. Lay aside all worldly things, so that I can enter into him, and he will understand My heart."

**Eat with him, and he with me:** We asked, "What does ' (recline)...with ' mean?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "It means we eat and drink the words of God together and be conquerors. Whoever enters into the Kingdom of heaven is God's treasure. I will give you authority to reign with Me. Heavenly Father loves you, the same as He loves Me. Eat and drink Father's words together, sit on the throne together, this is reclining at the table together."

**3:21 The one who conquers, I will grant him to sit with me on my throne, as I also conquered and sat down with my Father on his throne.**

**The one who conquers:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "Whoever has My commands and keeps them is the one who conquers."

**I will grant him to sit with me on my throne:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "He who overcomes shall reign with Me and judge the world; I will give you authority to measure the world, and not be subjected to any evil spirit. Because I am with you. "

**As I also conquered:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "I came to the world from high heaven and died on the Cross to save you. You have understood My heart, followed Me, and become My children. That is My victory. Make your heart return today, take you back from Satan, and redeem you from death, then I did not die in vain, that is My triumph. When you imitate Me, remember Me, follow My way, and endure to keep My Word, this is your victory, as I have also won the victory. "

**Sat down with my Father on his throne:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "I am the oldest son, you are the younger son, we all are sons. Whatever the Father gives Me, He will give you as well. You and I are on the same yoke."

“You are those who have stayed with me in my trials, and I assign to you, as my Father assigned to me, a kingdom, that you may eat and drink at my table in my kingdom and sit on thrones judging the twelve tribes of Israel” (Luke 22:28-30).

**3:22 He who has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the churches.**

*The Holy Spirit sang: Listen quietly, I am listening quietly, I want to hear My Lord's voice ... He is the great shepherd, the Lord of life, I will only listen to the Lord's voice all my life.*

## Chapter 4

### The Glory of God

Chapter 4 of the Revelation is the message of entering into the Kingdom of God, it is the glory of God.

**4:1** After this I looked, and behold, a door standing open in heaven! And the first voice, which I had heard speaking to me like a trumpet, said, "Come up here, and I will show you what must take place after this."

**After this:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "It is to continue with the previous chapter, which means after 'the seven churches'. This is to allow you to see the imperfection of the church on earth, however do not keep your eyes on the imperfection but repent and transform and renew, so that you become conquerors and enter into the heavenly realm, into the world of glory, into the Kingdom of God."

**I looked:** Keep looking upon the Lord. Although you have become a conqueror, continue to look upon the Lord, and you will be able to see the wonder of God, the mystery of God, and the great works of God.

**A door standing open in heaven:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "I have opened his eyes to let him see a door opened in heaven, and it also means people's hearts have been opened. 'A door standing open in heaven', it is also for you to look into the heart of God, for you to look at Me, look at Me, look at Me! I am waiting for you. Come into Me, I am the door, and the door of My heart is open to you. "

**And the first voice, which I had heard speaking to me like a trumpet:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "When the door of your heart is opened, you can hear the sound of the trumpet, and you can hear My voice. "The first" means the first time he heard the trumpet in heaven. This is a trumpet of vigilance. The time for vigilance has come, to wake up the sleeping people, to open the ears of the deaf, and the eyes of the blind. I will open their blind eyes, and the time for Me is coming. Let them see Me and know Me. I love them. "

**Come up here:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "It is your spirit that keeps flying up into My arms. Only when you come into My arms, so that I can tell you in advance what must take place, the things that must be accomplished in heaven and on earth, the things that must be fulfilled, that is, I am coming soon."



**I will show you what must take place after this:** We asked, "O Lord, what is it that ' must take place after this' ?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "It is My work on you, the judgment of the Word in the last days. Only by coming before Me and receiving the judgment and reformation of My Word, can I continue to instruct 'what must take place after this'. It is that My prophecies and the prophecies on the books of major and minor prophets of the Bible must be fulfilled. The work that My Father must accomplish, and let you all know. Then through your months to tell all the people on the earth, and let them all know! Especially tell My church - the Bride that I am about to marry, so that My Bride can get her heart prepared and wait for the moment I take her and wait for the day I marry her. "

**What must take place after this:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "Also many things will take place in heaven and on earth. My authority and My mystery will be accomplished. The things I have told you above are what I have indicated to John the Elder at that time. I will be coming soon! Blessed are those who cleanse their garments and wait for Me! "

The Spirit of the Lord gave the summary of verse one: "I am the Lord your God. I open the gate of heaven, and open the heart of man, so that people not only see the things on earth, but also the things in heaven. Once the door of their heart is opened, they can hear the voice of God, but they must come before God, and I will show them what must take place after this. "

**4: 2 At once I was in the Spirit, and behold, a throne stood in heaven, with one seated on the throne.**

**At once I was in the Spirit:** The Spirit of the Lord said, " By the time you enter into Christ, is the time you are in the Spirit. The Holy Spirit is Me, the Holy Spirit is My heart, and My Father's heart, it's also My Father's Spirit. I and the Father are One. "

**A throne stood in heaven:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "John the Elder is very obedient. He obeyed Me all the time. He listened to My instructions in detail. I showed him a throne. It was the throne of My Father which was set in heaven."

**With one seated on the throne:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "This is the majestic Father sitting on the throne. He is watching you amazingly, watching everyone on the earth, and the fulfillment of His prophecies."

The Spirit of the Lord gave a conclusion of verse 2: "I let John see the true and glorious throne in heaven and tell him that heaven is so true."

4:3 And he who sat there had the appearance of jasper and carnelian, and around the throne was a rainbow that had the appearance of an emerald.

**He who sat there:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "I sit on the throne with the Father, on His right hand side. I and the Father are One, we are yoked together. I and the Father are of One Spirit."

**The appearance of jasper:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "'Jasper' represents humility. I take humility for My sign, I also make humility your salvation."

**Carnelian:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "This is My honour, the reward of My sacrifice and bloodshed. You should learn from Me and take My yoke upon you."

“Take my yoke upon you, and learn from me, for I am gentle and lowly in heart, and you will find rest for your souls. For my yoke is easy, and my burden is light ” (Matthew 11:29-30).

**And around the throne was a rainbow:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "This is the fiery-red cloud that surrounds Me, and the radiance of My Father's glory surrounds the throne day and night. This 'rainbow' is a better promised covenant between God and man, a covenant of fellowship, a covenant of life and death. When man enters into Me, he will enter into the power of the covenant of life and death, and into the protection of this covenant. "

**The appearance of an emerald:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "This is the greatness of heaven. My heart is transparent and bright like an emerald. This is the gift of abundant life. I am the fountain of life, and the God who gives life. Through Me all things are created; without Me nothing can be made. Life is in Me; and this life is the light of mankind. "

4:4 Around the throne were twenty-four thrones, and seated on the thrones were twenty-four elders, clothed in white garments, with golden crowns on their heads.

**Around the throne:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "It means being close to Me and having a close relationship with Me."

In a vision: Looks like a large conference hall, the Lord was sitting at a large table. Twenty-four elders were sitting in a circle around the Lord from left, right and front, and a large group of angels were standing in service behind the Lord.

**Were twenty-four thrones, and seated on the thrones were twenty-four elders:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "1. Letter: Refers to the truly twenty-four seats

that are given to the twenty-four irreplaceable elders. They are indeed twenty-four, including the leaders of the twelve tribes of the Old Testament and the faithful apostles of the early church. They are willing to die for Me. As elders, they are faithful unto death and die for Me without regret. I see not as man sees, I look on the heart. They are flawless, spotless, and wrinkle-free. They love Me above all else! Their flesh was killed on earth, and their spirit is sitting on the thrones with Me, and they will judge the world with Me.

2. **"Twenty-four"** is a symbolic number. From the creation of the world to the end time of the world, all those faithful followers, martyrs, and many conquerors sit on the throne with the Lord. There are many of them, and many conquerors have already sat on the throne, such as Stephen."

**Clothed in white garments:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "They are flawless without a single blemish. They serve Me with life, not by might, nor by talent, but by My power. They are those of the people who walk with Me in white."

**With golden crowns on their heads:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "Their crowns are My glory, they have taken away My heart, they are always the apples of My eye. With their action and for the risk of their lives they have earned the golden crowns on their heads. I will also give them authority and let them serve Me forever and ever, which they will reign and rule My house forever and ever!"

In a vision: all these people bow down their heads, and their heads are giving out light. The Spirit of the Lord said, "They are extremely humble, because their hearts and thoughts have been cleansed by God. They have the attributes of Jesus. They own a life to reign. They are the ones who judge the world with Me in the latter days."

**4:5 From the throne came flashes of lightning, and rumblings and peals of thunder, and before the throne were burning seven torches of fire, which are the seven spirits of God,**

**Came flashes of lightning:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "My words are majestic light, like lightning. My truth is like lightning, to illuminate the world." In a vision: His majesty flashes like lightning when he is speaking.

**Rumblings:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "When the Father speaks, and I speak, a majestic sound is made. This is My calling to My people, to wake them up, wake up!" **"Therefore it says, "Awake, O sleeper, and arise from the dead, and Christ will shine on you" (Ephesians 5:14).**

**Peals of thunder:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "My anger is like thunder! I am gentle and humble, and slow to anger, but to those wicked, who are

unrighteous, who confess every day but do not repent, who provoke Me to anger and this is thunder. "

**From the throne came flashes of lightning, and rumblings and peals of thunder:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "My Father and I speak from the throne in majestic voice. This sound comes out like lightning and thunder, emitting majestic light. Whether in heaven or on earth, whoever has ears, let them hear. This is the sound from the throne, like the lightning that illuminates people's hearts, like the thunder that shakes people's hearts. I will judge the whole world at the end time. The children of God will be judged by the Word first, it is the judgement of truth. Those who do not receive the judgement of truth will fall into the judgement of calamity with the world. When the judgement is over, the one who never repents is to be ruined. I don't want anyone to perish, but everyone to come to repentance. I Love you."

**"The one who rejects me and does not receive my words has a judge; the word that I have spoken will judge him on the last day"** (John 12:48).

**And before the throne were burning seven torches of fire:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "'Seven' is a number that means perfection. 'Seven torches of fire' represent the seven burning torches. I am the first torch holder and I have lit these seven torches. These seven torches will ignite the nations and set them free. These seven torches are lit before the throne and will never be quenched; they are also a group of torch holders who stand before the throne and walk with Me. They are all willing to be slain for Me. The 'fire (or 'lamp'))' is their heart, ignited by My love, and always shining before My throne. These fire lamps stand before the throne forever. As long as the throne stands, so do these seven lamps. They are ever-burning fire (lamps). "

In a vision: twenty-four elders are sitting around the throne, but the seven fire lamps are even closer to the throne.

**Which are the seven spirits of God:** The "seven spirits" refer to the perfection of the Holy Spirit, the seven Spirits of the Lord. **"And the Spirit of the Lord shall rest upon him, the Spirit of wisdom and understanding, the Spirit of counsel and might, the Spirit of knowledge and the fear of the Lord. And his delight shall be in the fear of the Lord. He shall not judge by what his eyes see, or decide disputes by what his ears hear"** (Isaiah 11:2-3).

The Spirit of the Lord said, "God's "seven spirits" is Myself and it's My heart. I am who I am, I have been slain, then come to life. I am the Saviour of the whole world, I am the Almighty God, I am the God with great authority, I am the God who is, and who was and who is to come. I am the God of the world,

ruling over the earth and the heavens! ‘**Seven torches of fire**’, it is also a perfect number. When the lamps of people's hearts are lit by My love, they are willing to be slain for loving Me, they are the ones who take My heart. My heart is My seven spirits, they dwell in them, their hearts are also in Me. Their spirit, that is, their hearts are always burning before My throne, the fire of their love will never be quenched and My seven spirits are with them forever. These seven lamps of fire are always burning before the throne, just like Mary who anointed the Lord, to be remembered forever. God is the Spirit, and the seven-spirits is the perfection of God. I will brighten the eyes of your hearts today, so that you may see and know and confess that I am the Almighty God, and everyone will bow down and worship. I love you, and I love everyone in the world. You will ignite the nations for Me. My seven spirits will go with you. "

**4: 6 And before the throne there was as it were a sea of glass, like crystal. And around the throne, on each side of the throne, are four living creatures, full of eyes in front and behind.**

**Before the throne there was as it were a sea of glass:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "There is an actual sea of glass in heaven, transparent like a mirror. The words of the Bible have the letter and the Spirit. **“Sea of glass”** spiritual meaning is a place in where children of heaven bathe. When people stand there, everything inside and outside of them is revealed. That means the heart of man and the heart of God are transparent, you know My heart, and I also know yours. It is like transparent glass. "

In a vision: A piece of transparent glass, without a speck of dust. It means that the human heart and the Lord's heart are without any cover, and the human heart is as clear as crystal without anything hidden.

This is to tell everyone that when they come to the throne, they are laid bare after being illuminated by the sea of glass. The words, deeds, thoughts, and intentions of people's whole life are manifested completely before the sea of glass. The sea of glass is crystal clear without any impurity, everything is revealed. Therefore the gospel becomes transparent, the truth becomes transparent, the hearts of man and God also become transparent. This is to get in the Kingdom of God to serve before the throne!

**Like crystal:** It means that the human heart is purified, and there is no dross (refer to Zechariah 13: 8-9). The heart of God meets the heart of the Bride, they are united together as One. Therefore the holiness of the Bride is like the embodiment of the Lord. **"Crystal"** means particularly clean and pollution free, specially purified, like pure water.

In a vision: a white basin, filled with water where we can see ourselves. This is "before the throne there was as it were a sea of glass, like crystal".

**Around the throne, on each side of the throne:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "I am the one sitting on the throne. 'Around the throne' means very close to Me and they serve Me around My throne."

**Are four living creatures:** 'The four living creatures' Letter: refers to the seraphim in heaven, the senior angels. Spirit: represents the saints from all over the world, who are close to the Lord.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "The four living creatures are My eyes. The church is My body. The spirit of the four living creatures enters into My body, which means I put the spirit of four living creatures in My church. All the churches from all directions(the East, the South, the West and the North) that serve Me before the throne have the spirit of the four living creatures, they are My eyes. They are the gift of eyes, the gift of housekeeping, the gift of watch. My eyes run to and fro throughout the whole earth. I winnow out all evil with My eyes. "

**Full of eyes in front and behind:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "Wherever they are, in front or behind, where My church is, there is My eye. Every church that calls upon My power has the gift of eyes, which are the prophet's eyes. I will use these eyes to shepherd My church, to guide the blind, and to give directions to the church.

I will also use these eyes to 1. Guard against thieves destroying My household; 2. Guard against wolves stealing My sheep; 3. Guard against the church being led astray; 4. Guard against Satan attacking My children; 5. Guard against the church being polluted.

**'Full of eyes in front and behind'** is to protect My household, lest My church should suffer losses. These eyes guard My house, protect My household, and protect My children's life and growth! "

**4: 7 The first living creature like a lion, the second living creature like an ox, the third living creature with the face of a man, and the fourth living creature like an eagle in flight.**

**The first living creature like a lion:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "I am the lion of Judah, I will roar! Repent! For the Kingdom of heaven has come near. My roar is the teachings and warnings of the prophets, with judgment and majesty. I

am the righteous God and the loving God. I am the true God and the majestic God. I will judge the whole world. The misfortune and death and destruction will be coming to those who are stubborn and unrepentant after hearing My words! This is not what I am willing to see. I deeply love everyone I have created. My salvation is prepared for everyone. I am the God who saves everyone. You must understand My heart. I have prepared a great heavenly home for those who listen to Me and keep My prophecies, those who take My yoke, and take on My mission, those who look upon Me, fear Me, and obey Me, those who watch and prepare themselves and be clothed in white garments. This great heavenly home is paradise (the heavens). You will be My children forever and ever, and My Bride forever and ever."

**The second living creature like an ox:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "'Ox' represents humility. A faithful old ox is like Moses in My house. He wholeheartedly cares for the church family without sparing himself, he pulls the chariot of the church and never feels tired. He is a faithful and good servant who has the same mindset as Mine, and who sets his mind on the things of Mine. The 'ox' signifies both humility and drinking mother's milk, it means to rely on the Holy Spirit to eat My words, obey My commands, take My yoke, and walk on truth. This is the way to heaven."

In a vision: an ox is kneeling to suck milk. The Spirit of the Lord said, "Because he always has a grateful heart." When the ox is idle, it keeps chewing. The Spirit of the Lord said, "Because he meditates My words day and night, and thinks over My words, therefore he will be strengthened on the way to heaven and never get lost. This is a faithful and knowledgeable servant to Me."

**The third living creature with the face of a man:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "This is a new creature, with My holiness and righteousness, and a true prophet with My image. Both his words and his heart are aligned with Mine, his heart is good, and he is willing to sacrifice himself to save people. (The Lord gave an example: Song Shangjie is the one with a face of man. He is holy and good, willing to spend his life to save people for Me. He bears the fruit of righteousness.) Anyone who does not align with My heart is the false prophet. Anyone who abuses power for personal gain, replaces truth with falsehood, substitutes ungodly for godly, seeks personal interests, violates the truth of God, distorts the truth of God, and does not preach the truth of heaven and hell, and leads people to a path of death. All these are what I abominate. I let you contrast true with false. The end of the world is the time to distinguish between good and evil, it is also time to expose the false mask and recognize the face of the man or of the beast. A tree is recognized by its fruit. "

The Holy Spirit instructs to read: “Beware of false prophets, who come to you in sheep's clothing but inwardly are ravenous wolves. You will recognize them by their fruits. Are grapes gathered from thornbushes, or figs from thistles? So, every healthy tree bears good fruit, but the diseased tree bears bad fruit. A healthy tree cannot bear bad fruit, nor can a diseased tree bear good fruit. Every tree that does not bear good fruit is cut down and thrown into the fire. Thus you will recognize them by their fruits” (Matthew 7:15-20).

**And the fourth living creature like an eagle in flight:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "The eagle's eyes are bright, his mouth is sharp, and his claws are like a sharp sword, so he is able to accurately seize the prey and nothing can escape from his eyes. Therefore, this eagle is a good hunter that specialises in eating Satan, destroying evil spirits, and fighting against demons. His eyes are so bright that can read the heart of the prey, and see through the tricks of Satan. When My Spirit is upon this eagle, he can heal the sick, and cast out demons, he can destroy evil spirits and demolish the haunt of Satan. This flying eagle is guarding and watching in My house. He has an enduring heart, a fearless heart, a strong courageous heart, for My Spirit is upon him. He bravely accuses sin without fear. He is righteous and holy. He is My true prophet. "

**4:8 And the four living creatures, each of them with six wings, are full of eyes all around and within, and day and night they never cease to say, "Holy, holy, holy, is the Lord God Almighty, who was and is and is to come!"**

**The four living creatures, each of them with six wings:** Letter: the four living creatures are senior angels who serve beside God.

**"Above him stood the seraphim. Each had six wings: with two he covered his face, and with two he covered his feet, and with two he flew. And one called to another and said: 'Holy, holy, holy is the Lord of hosts; the whole earth is full of his glory'"** (Isaiah 6:2-3)!

**"With two he covered his face":** represents these four living creatures do not look on their own, and do not manifest themselves.

**"With two he covered his feet":** represents they do not walk on their own will.

**"With two he flew":** one wing represents the truth, the other wing refers to the guidance by the Holy Spirit.

**Spirit:** The four living creatures also refer to the true prophets of the Lord; the last-day messengers that will be used by the Lord. Not only do they have the



gift of eyes, but they also have the Lord's attributes of holiness and righteousness. They are all saints serving the Lord before the throne.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "The '**six wings**' represent great anointing. They have many gifts. With My power, faith and glory, they fly across the world. I give them tasks, and Lucifer is scared when he sees them.

'**Six Wings**' also mean the invincible power of God, that defeats sin, defeats darkness and death.

The '**six wings**' surpass all the power of Satan and dominate over it. The dark forces must bow their heads before these '**six wings**'.

'**Six Wings**' also represent duo-flying: His spirit can fly, and he can also save others, to bring them from the trough to the highest place, where is My shelter.

'**Six Wings**' carry My power to fly high and far, fly all over the sky. I take them around the world. I tell you: These are My last-day messengers, My true prophets, but 80% of them are martyrs. They obey Me and love Me more than anything."

**Are full of eyes all around and within:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "They are all-over transparent."

In a vision: these living creatures are shining like flashlights from the inside out.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "This is the light emanated from Me. I am the light. My pillar of light is in them, My power is in them. They are the people of self-sacrifice with the pillar of light in them, My light comes to guide them, and rule them in My omniscience and omnipotence, they are like robots in heavenly realm. I am an omniscient, omnipresent, and omnipotent God. I send out a part of My power to them, they become transparent inside out, full of revelation and wisdom, and fully understanding My will.

For the churches that call upon My power and allow Me to rule, I put the spirit of the four living creatures in them to guide them to the right path, so that the church will not depart from the truth, in order to preserve My house. "

**Day and night:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "Represents being on watch and on call at all times. Satan accuses My brothers day and night, so the four living creatures are awake day and night and pray to Me constantly."

**Holy, holy, holy:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "They keep calling upon Me: Holy God! Holy God! Holy God! Also represents that they love God and unceasingly worship God."

**Who was:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "I am who I am, before the time began."

**And is:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "It is now. I still, be with you."

**The Lord God Almighty...and is to come:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "The earth and the world will perish, but I remain."

"They will perish, but you remain; they will all wear out like a garment, like a robe you will roll them up, like a garment they will be changed. But you are the same, and your years will have no end" (Hebrews 1:11-12).

"The world belongs to Me, everything Mine, I am there before the world, I will be still there after the world. I am who I am."

**4:9 And whenever the living creatures give glory and honour and thanks to him who is seated on the throne, who lives forever and ever,**

The Spirit of the Lord said, "1. For every honorable task done by the four living creatures, the glory is given to God. Therefore you shall give all glories to God after you have done every ministry today. 2. Whenever the four living creatures worship God, twenty-four elders worship with them, because they have the same mind and the same thought. "

In a vision - A majestic, spectacular scene of the worship to the king: The four living creatures begin to say, "King of kings, Lord of lords", and the following echoes in unison, "King of kings, Lord of lords! "

**4:10 The twenty-four elders fall down before him who is seated on the throne and worship him who lives forever and ever. They cast their crowns before the throne, saying,**

This is giving honour to God and also to humble oneself. They know that all the glory to them is from God and through God. Without the power of God, without the help of God, and without the gifts of God, how can they get glory today? How can they gain the throne and the crown? Therefore, they fall down humbly before God, without their own glory. All belong to God, and give glory to God.

“Not to us, O LORD, not to us, but to your name give glory, for the sake of your steadfast love and your faithfulness” (Psalm 115:1)!

*The Holy Spirit sang: Glory to the Most High, glory to the Almighty and Loving God, glory to God in the highest places, we worship You, hey! We worship You, we worship You with our heart! You are my Lord, You are my King. Praise You, praise You, we praise You! You are my Lord, You are my King. I love You, I love You, we love You!*

4:11 “Worthy are you, our Lord and God, to receive glory and honour and power, for you created all things, and by your will they existed and were created.”

The Spirit of the Lord said, "This is a grateful response from the twenty-four elders. I have sacrificed for them, I was slain for them, and I created all things for them. This is the love of the Cross, the glory of the Cross. Therefore, they praise Me."

The Lord sees this is worthy after He has suffered. May the Lord give us a grateful heart!

**By your will they existed and were created:** This is the wholehearted ministry and worship from the twenty-four elders, and their praise from the bottom of hearts. The Spirit of the Lord said, "If you do not praise, I will raise up the stones to praise!"

*The Holy Spirit sang, Praise the LORD, all your nations! Praise Him, all you people! For great is His love toward us, and the faithfulness of the LORD endures forever. Praise the LORD!*

## Chapter 5

### Wonderful Work of God

5:1 Then I saw in the right hand of him who was seated on the throne a scroll written within and on the back, sealed with seven seals.

**I saw ...who was seated on the throne:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "Although John was physically on an isolated island, his heart desired God, therefore his spirit was lifted before the throne so that he saw all these. He is a servant before the throne. John the Elder saw the one sitting on the throne, that's My Father the Lord. "

**In the right hand ... a scroll:** The Spirit of the Lord said, " 1. 'The right hand' represents the authority of the Father. The Father and I are One. 'A scroll' represents not only the book of Revelation, but the entire Bible, which is the law and the measuring line to govern the world. 2. The Lord holds the Little Scroll in His right hand, the truth is in the hands of the Father and also in My hands. The Father and I shepherd the whole world with full truth and (His)standards, and uphold all things by the word of My power. All those who believe in Me will follow the track of truth and keep going up until I come to take you. For My time of marrying you is near. "

**Written within and on the back:** The Spirit of the Lord said, " 1. 'Within': the word inside is hidden and sealed, no one can open it, unless I reveal it (Daniel 12: 9-10; Isaiah 29: 9-14). 'On the back': what is written in the scroll are the words of the Bible (2 Timothy 3: 16-17). 2. This is the wisdom of My Father to write within and without. "

At this time, in a vision: A big Bible is in the hand of the last-day messenger of God, all the blank spaces are densely filled with words, which is exactly twice as thick as the Bible. The Lord said to him, "When you open the Bible, and when the Holy Spirit leads you, the words will be written within and on the back." The Spirit of the Lord continued, "3. What is written on the back is literal words, letters and the knowledge of truth, which is the measuring line, the letter paves the way for the Spirit, what is written within are the hidden words. This is the spiritual meaning, the Spirit , the life, the mystery, and the heart of God. "

"Who has made us sufficient to be ministers of a new covenant, not of the letter but of the Spirit. For the letter kills, but the Spirit gives life" (2 Corinthians 3:6).

"That the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, may give you the Spirit of wisdom and of revelation in the knowledge of him, having the eyes

of your hearts enlightened, that you may know what is the hope to which he has called you, what are the riches of his glorious inheritance in the saints” (Ephesians 1:17-18).

“How the mystery was made known to me by revelation, as I have written briefly” (Ephesians 3:3).

“I still have many things to say to you, but you cannot bear them now. When the Spirit of truth comes, he will guide you into all the truth, for he will not speak on his own authority, but whatever he hears he will speak, and he will declare to you the things that are to come. He will glorify me, for he will take what is mine and declare it to you. All that the Father has is mine; therefore I said that he will take what is mine and declare it to you” (John 16:12-15).

When the Spirit reveals the letter of the Bible, the Bible comes alive. It becomes a sharp two-edged sword. What will be coming out from the mouth of Christ when He comes again? **"From his mouth came a sharp two-edged sword"** A sharp sword contains the letter and the Spirit, this is the Word of God, and there is Spirit, life, and God’s word in it. Jesus is the truth, and the truth is one shot to target, like a sharp two-edged sword that can pierce the joints and marrows of man. (Refer to Revelation 1:16; Revelation 19:15; Hebrews 4: 12-13)

**Sealed with seven seals:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "The ‘seven seals’ is a perfect number. It is sealed thoroughly with My full authority, without missing a word, and stored in the most secret place before the throne of the Father. This is the place guarded by the mighty angel where Lucifer cannot see and find. It will only be taken out at the end time of the world. The revelation was shown to John the Elder is a prophecy, a vision, a parable, and the treasure will be uncovered at the right time.”

We asked, "When?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "It will be revealed when the heart is reformed, when the heart seeks God, when the wheat is ready for harvest at the end time of the world. It is the time to harvest now.”

Seen in the Spirit: when the wheat was gathered half, the messenger of God took the opened Little Scroll to the field, he cried and said to the Lord, "O Lord, I have delayed your time."

The Spirit of the Lord said, "It’s not too late now, as the Spirit is sealed till the coming of its time. If I do not reveal to you, what you have seen is the letter outside. Only the revealed letter is the Spirit and the life. Only when the Spirit is revealed, can you understand My mind, can you truly understand the Father’s heart and the mystery of heaven, for the revealed Spirit is the transparent truth,

therefore in the Holy Spirit man is able to unite with God, churches can be united as One. When you understand God's heart, you become transparent, therefore God's word is transparent, your hearts are also transparent, and it's the true unity between God and man, and among the churches. All churches ruled by Christ can be united. "

**Sealed with seven seals:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "The heart of God is connected with these seven seals. When the heart of man is returned to God, God will reveal the seven seals and open the Scroll." Seen in spirit: a piece of white paper with a stamp at the lower right corner. The Spirit of the Lord said, "My plan and My prophecy will be known to you at the end time of the world." Just like a piece of white paper that secretly conveys information. Apparently, it is a piece of white paper, however it requires a special potion to reveal the words. Today the special potion is tears of repentance, and a heart desires God. "

The book of Revelation (from Chapter 1 to Chapter 22) is like a compressed biscuit or a dry SLH (*Sterculia lychnophora* Hance, seed of the Malva nut tree, which puffs up in hot water), that is not soaked. Once the book is revealed, it is like a soaked SLH enlarged. That is the entire Bible being fulfilled.

**5:2 And I saw a mighty angel proclaiming with a loud voice, "Who is worthy to open the scroll and break its seals?"**

What John the Elder saw was a mighty angel waiting before the throne. His loud proclamation is to make the heavenly angels and armies and the saints know: who is worthy to open the scroll and reveal the seven seals?

In a vision: A set of scrolls are sealed one by one with seals. The angel is asking, "Who is worthy to reveal them?" No one dares to answer, and all the angels and armies in heaven are bowing their heads. Because they know they are not worthy.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "'Open' refers to unfolding and revealing; 'break' means to reveal the secret of the heavenly Kingdom, so that the people of the whole world will know it is the end of the time! Only by the end time of the world could it be revealed to you! 'The [Scroll]' is the sealed book of Revelation and also refers to the sealed prophecies in the Bible; 'break its seals', and only the Father and the Son can break the seven seals. The Holy Spirit guides you, to understand all truth. I am the Spirit. "

The Spirit of the Lord also said, "The law is love, it's revealed for salvation. The Edomites will be driven out from the Kingdom of God. In the sight of God, Edomites are the people coveting the world and far from God. Not everyone who

says to Me, 'Lord, Lord,' will enter the Kingdom of heaven, but the one who does the will of My Father who is in heaven. "

In a vision: Those who have the life of Edom in them and crave for the world are full of leprous disease. Even though a man has the Edomite inside, has the things of worldly lusts, the Spirit of the Lord said, "As long as you are willing! Come to Me, I am willing to reach out to you and cleanse you, and the leprosy on you will be cleansed. "

**5:3 And no one in heaven or on earth or under the earth was able to open the scroll or to look into it,**

"**In heaven**" refers to the angels and the armies of heaven, none of them can reveal the seven seals and open the Scroll; "**on earth**" refers to all people on the earth, no matter high or low, great or small, no one can open the scroll; "**under the earth**" refers to dead celebrities, great men, nobles, including those from the synagogue of Satan, no one could open and look into the Scroll.

"The secret things belong to the Lord our God, but the things that are revealed belong to us and to our children forever, that we may do all the words of this law" (Deuteronomy 29:29).

**5:4 And I began to weep loudly because no one was found worthy to open the scroll or to look into it.**

**No one was found worthy to open the scroll:** No one in heaven or on the earth is worthy of opening the Scroll, except the Father and the Son.

**To look into it:** Only by opening it, can you look into it. For the sealed Scroll, you may indeed see but not perceive, and may indeed hear but not understand. What you see are parables and the letter, therefore you cannot understand the hidden truth, nor can you understand God's will.

**I began to weep loudly:** John the Elder was weeping at the time, because he didn't understand why no one could open it. Because he was worried about the Kingdom of God, he wished everyone in heaven and on the earth to know the mystery in this Scroll, so did himself, therefore he wept. He had a heart to be yoked together with the Father and the Lord. He was willing to understand the mystery of the book of heaven, so he wept.

**5:5 And one of the elders said to me, "Weep no more; behold, the Lion of the tribe of Judah, the Root of David, has conquered, so that he can open the scroll and its seven seals."**

**One of the elders said to me:** This is an elder who serves before the throne. The Spirit of the Lord said, "This elder was slain on the earth for My name. He is now serving Me every day before the throne. He is an elder of great honour."

**Weep no more:** Because this elder serves God every day before the throne, he is heart to heart with God, and he knows Jesus Christ - the slain Lamb is worthy of opening this Little Scroll.

**Behold:** Just look upon Jesus, look upon your King!

**The tribe of Judah:** It is a triumphant tribe in the battle.

**The Lion:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "I am the King of the universe! I can shake all evil beasts, and I will protect all mankind!"

The roar of the lion of Judah is so powerful that it can shake Satan and evil.

**The Root of David, has conquered, so that he can open the scroll and its seven seals:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "I have died on the Cross and smashed the devil's head! I have accomplished the Father's plan, and I have overcome everything! I am worthy of opening this Little Scroll, and I am worthy of revealing the seven seals. "

Why is the Lord worthy? He was so humble and obedient when he lived on the earth! He is God, yet has humbled Himself by becoming obedient to death - even die on the Cross. Therefore only He is worthy!

*The Holy Spirit sang: I see the throne of the Lord descending on the land of China. Living water flows from the throne, nourishing the south, north, east and west. People from all directions are watching, Jesus will release the earth. Large number of servants rise up to bless the whole earth. Glory Hallelujah, raise our hands to the Father: to thank Him for His wonderful (incomparably) great love, to come upon the land of China!*

**5:6 And between the throne and the four living creatures and among the elders I saw a Lamb standing, as though it had been slain, with seven horns and with seven eyes, which are the seven spirits of God sent out into all the earth.**

**And between the throne and the four living creatures and among the elders I saw a Lamb standing:** John the Elder saw the throne and the four living creatures and the elders again, he also saw a Lamb standing among them.

**A Lamb standing:** The Lord's only Son is standing.

In a vision: the Lord on the throne is clothed in shiny white garments, He is standing upright and facing the whole world. The Spirit of the Lord said, "The storm is coming! The calamity is coming! The lion of Judah stands upright when he comes again. This is also to fulfill the prophecy of the book of Joel; I will let the blind see and the deaf hear. My wonderful work will take place, and the world will have an earth-shaking change. "



“The Lord roars from Zion, and utters his voice from Jerusalem, and the heavens and the earth quake. But the Lord is a refuge to his people, a stronghold to the people of Israel” (Joel 3:16).

**A Lamb standing, as though it had been slain:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "I am the slain Lamb, and I am also the lion of Judah! I am Jesus Christ, the only Son of God."

The nail scars that Jesus has been slain for us is the mark of love, which is always marked on the Lord Jesus.

*The Holy Spirit sang: Praise the LORD, all you nations! Praise Him, all you people! For great is His love toward us, and the faithfulness of the LORD endures forever. Praise the LORD.*

**With seven horns and with seven eyes:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "'Seven' represents the perfect number; 'horns' represent power and authority; 'Seven horns' represent My full power and authority. I and the Father are One. I have endless power, My name shall be called Wonderful Counsellor, Mighty God, Everlasting Father, and Prince of Peace. I am the only God.

**Seven eyes:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "My seven eyes understand all things, search all things. At a glance, I see heaven and what is in it, the earth and under the earth, in the sea and all that is between the heavens and the earth are all under My eyes. I observe the whole world, I will judge the world, and winnow all evil with My seven eyes. "

*The Holy Spirit sang: Destroy Satan! Exterminate evil spirits! Hallelujah. Glory to the Lord. Hallelujah. Glory to the Lord!*

The Spirit of the Lord said, "My seven horns and seven eyes are My full power, they are the seven spirits of God."

**Which are the seven spirits of God:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "The Spirit of the Lord will dwell on Him. ' Spirit of the Lord ' is seven spirits, the perfect spirit, which means the power of the Lord being upon Me, so that My whole body is full of strength, and full of treasures. 'The seven spirits of God' are treasures. "(Refer to Isaiah 11: 2)

**The spirit of wisdom:** The knowledge of the Lord is wisdom.

**The spirit of understanding:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "It is wise to enter into Christ, and stay away from evil, as I can dispel all evil. Your spiritual discernment is understanding, and listening to God is understanding!"

**The spirit of counsel:** It is intelligent and resourceful.

We asked, "O Lord, how can we be intelligent and resourceful?"

*The Spirit of the Lord sang: "Listen quietly, I am listening quietly, I want to hear My Lord's voice. He is the great shepherd, the Lord of life. I only listen to the Lord's voice all My life ... When you listen to My voice quietly, you will be intelligent and resourceful. It is better to listen to a single word of God, rather than have great plans. "*

We asked again, "O Lord, what is the word?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "Repent! For the Kingdom of heaven has come near. I am coming soon! You should reform and walk on the right way, I will save you and take you back to heavenly home."

**The Spirit of might:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "When you listen to My words, you will have might and faith. 'Might' comes from obeying God."

**The Spirit of knowledge:** means to understand the knowledge of the Lord - the knowledge of the truth, the knowledge of the Holy Spirit, and abundant spiritual knowledge and understanding.

*"Paul, a servant of God and an apostle of Jesus Christ, for the sake of the faith of God's elect and their knowledge of the truth, which accords with godliness" (Titus 1:1).*

**The Spirit of the fear of the Lord:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "You take My heart as yours and set your mind on the things of Mine. I have dwelled in your heart, so you have entered into an unshakable kingdom. This is the Spirit of the fear of the Lord. "

The Spirit of the Lord said, "The seven spirits are in the Bible, in the full truth. After understanding the Bible, keep walking on the way of the Cross. You are the one who knows Me, and I will open your spiritual eyes, you and I, I and you reign together. "

*The Holy Spirit sang: Hold fast to the path of the cross, blessed are those who prevail.*

**Spirits of God sent out into all the earth:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "My seven spirits are sent out with My servants into all the earth. The Father has sent Me, and I have sent My messengers, My Holy Spirit Helper will protect them. My seven spirits are covering them and giving them faith and power. This is My anointing. With My seven spirits, they can fulfill My mission, save the people, and release the whole earth. "

5:7 And he went and took the scroll from the right hand of him who was seated on the throne.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "I came to the Father and took the Scroll from His right hand. At the same time, I have taken the Father's entrustment, yoke, and authority."

5:8 And when he had taken the scroll, the four living creatures and the twenty-four elders fell down before the Lamb, each holding a harp, and golden bowls full of incense, which are the prayers of the saints.

**He had taken the scroll:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "This Scroll is also the seal of the Father and the mystery of the Kingdom of heaven. I have taken all; I have also taken over the entrustment and authority of the Father."

**The four living creatures and the twenty-four elders fell down before the Lamb:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "The four living creatures and the twenty-four elders love Me, they pursue Me, look upon Me, obey My commands and My authority. All who come to the Father must obey Father's command and His authority! Blessed are those who submit to His authority, for He is the Chief Commander! "

**Each holding a harp:** The four living creatures and the twenty-four elders praise and worship God with tambourine and dance from their hearts!

**And golden bowls full of incense:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "'Golden bowls' are crafted articles. 'Full of incense' refers to the sweet fragrance that they pour out from their soul to the Lord, which is their conversation and communication with Me. They report to Me after they have done the tasks that I've entrusted to them. I have put them all in the golden bowls. " (The "incense" here is not the intercession but a dialogue between lovers, a communication of love.)

“And behold, the man clothed in linen, with the writing case at his waist, brought back word, saying, “I have done as you commanded me” (Ezekiel 9:11).

After the Lord Jesus has accomplished the task according to the Father's will, He replied to the Father, which has set an example for us. This teaches us that we must report to the Lord after completing His mission by asking, "O Lord, I thank You, praise You, are You satisfied with this ministry (or preaching, or other task)? Anything else needs to be reformed? "

**Which are the prayers of the saints:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "They are the prayers of you, and of the saints around the world. The prayers of the saints are the prayers that understand God's heart, and the prayers of faith and after My heart, which I always fulfill. "

“So you also, when you have done all that you were commanded, say, ‘We are unworthy servants; we have only done what was our duty’” (Luke 17:10).

**5:9 And they sang a new song, saying, “Worthy are you to take the scroll and to open its seals, for you were slain, and by your blood you ransomed people for God from every tribe and language and people and nation,**

**They sang a new song:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "What they sang is a song from heaven, they sang to Me from the heart, it's a new song, the most beautiful song, and the Song of the Songs."

**Worthy are you to take the scroll:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "What they said is the truth from the heart, and I am worthy of taking the Scroll."

**For you were slain, and by your blood you ransomed people ... from every tribe and language and people and nation:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "All what they said is truthful, because I have obeyed the Father's commands and I was slain for you, and I have fulfilled the entrustment of the Father. By My blood I have ransomed people from all tribes, all languages, all people and all nations. I was crucified on the Cross, I have redeemed the nations, and My precious blood has cleansed the whole world. By My wounds you're healed, and the punishment on Me brings you peace. In order to save people, I have endured suffering, torture, ridicule, and shame. I have accomplished the Father's plan. I am not discouraged, nor fainthearted, I am willing to bleed and I have no regrets for being slain for you. My love has conquered all mankind, I love you, I want your heart to return to Me. "

*The Holy Spirit sang: On the cross, a holy light. Tender and so kind. Glowing with Your Love's great might. Shine O Lord, in this life of mine. Here's my heart, take every part, I give You my all. Let Your love wash over me. Come free me and make me whole. I surrender all, I surrender all. Ever in your arms of love, I surrender all. Jesus, You're my Lord. Jesus, You are my Lord. Ever in Your arms O Lord. Only You, Jesus, You're my Lord. (Lyrics of I Receive Your Love)*

**For God:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "I won, I have earned all mankind, and called them to return to Me and My Father."

**5:10 and you have made them a kingdom and priests to our God, and they shall reign on the earth.”**

**And you have made them a kingdom:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "I will make you be My people in My Kingdom, ‘people’ means the nation who belongs to Me completely."

**Priests to our God:** The Priest is the one who is dedicated to serving God, and his heart is godly and completely holy. Therefore the priest does not belong to the world and his heart is completely obedient to the Holy Spirit and the truth.

**They shall reign on the earth:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "They will reign with Me. They are My messengers of the end time. They preach and speak the same words as Me on the earth, with the same spirit, with the same thought, and do the same thing, which is to save the soul. Together with Me, they use this Little Scroll, the Word of My judgment to judge the world. Break down and build whatever is needed, in order to reform the heart, remove the shame of My people from all the earth, and bring all of them into My Kingdom. This is the great harvest. This Revelation is the fine wine of the feast to swallow up the veil that is spread over all nations! "

This is being fulfilled: "On this mountain the Lord of hosts will make for all peoples a feast of rich food, a feast of well-aged wine, of rich food full of marrow, of aged wine well refined. And he will swallow up on this mountain the covering that is cast over all peoples, the veil that is spread over all nations. He will swallow up death forever; and the Lord God will wipe away tears from all faces, and the reproach of his people he will take away from all the earth, for the Lord has spoken " (Isaiah 25:6-8).

The veil that blinds all peoples is the evil spirits and false prophets. Many people are deceived and led astray because of the wrong teaching. The revealed words of God and the revealed Revelation are the Word of judgment. Through this opened Little Scroll and the great light of the truth, God will destroy the covering of all people, and the veil of all nations. He will take away the blindness of all evil spirits, remove the blindness of all false prophets, so that both families of the church and Israel will turn to God.

Receive the Word of judgment, and the whole earth will come to life!

**5:11 Then I looked, and I heard around the throne and the living creatures and the elders the voice of many angels, numbering myriads of myriads and thousands of thousands,**

We asked, "How can we see and hear like John the Elder?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "Read and understand the entire Bible, the Holy Spirit will open your spiritual eyes and your spiritual ears, then you can see and hear. It is magnificent in heaven, the heavenly armies are mighty, the messengers and angels in heaven are countless, and their voices are loud, praising the Lord.

There are countless angels in heaven serving around the throne with the four living creatures and the elders, their number is by the thousands and tens of thousands. If your names are recorded in heaven, I will send angels to serve you day and night, and they are ready to serve anytime. They are all ministering spirits, sent to serve for the sake of those who are to inherit salvation.” (Refer to Hebrews 1:14)

5:12 saying with a loud voice, “Worthy is the Lamb who was slain, to receive power and wealth and wisdom and might and honour and glory and blessing!”

**Saying with a loud voice:** This is the voice of many angels.

In a vision: there are so many angels singing, dancing and praising God around the throne!

The Spirit of the Lord said, "'Power' is the radiance of My glory; 'wealth'<sup>9</sup> is the abundance of My dews, My salvation is rich and various; 'wisdom' is My name; 'might' is My works; 'honour' means all the dignity and anointing are within Me; 'Glory' is the radiance of My glory that illuminates the world and the hearts of people; 'blessing' is the love and adoration to Me from people. "

5:13 And I heard every creature in heaven and on earth and under the earth and in the sea, and all that is in them, saying, “To him who sits on the throne and to the Lamb be blessing and honour and glory and might forever and ever!”

We asked, "When will this verse take place?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "It will take place in the new heavens and the new earth after the second coming of the Lord Jesus."

**And I heard every creature in heaven:** John the Elder heard again in spirit that the armies of heaven, living creatures, elders, and everything in heaven were praising the Lord!

**On earth:** Let everything that has breath on earth come to praise the Lord!

**Under the earth:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "The bones and dead people that were buried under the ground. They believed in Jesus when they were alive, they died of flesh, but their names had been written in heaven. When I come at

---

<sup>9</sup> When the Lamb of God revealed the book of Revelation, we saw how great God's abundance and salvation are! God tries to save people by all means, and the purpose is purely to save people, save people, save people!

the end time, they will be resurrected first and ascend to heaven. They will praise the Lord!

The Spirit of the Lord also said, "The living dead <sup>10</sup> today are those who belong to the earth, those who are seeking on the earth and are buried in the soil. If they call upon My name and turn to Me now, I will save them."

**In the sea:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "It is the true underwater world. By then all the creatures in the sea, including animals, plants, and the wondrous world that you have never seen, will come to praise the Lord!"

**All that is in them, saying:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "All things that God created according to their kinds, will come to praise the Lord. All that is in heaven and on earth, including the universe, the air, the fowl, the beasts, the flowers, the birds, the fish and the insects that God created, and all that has breath will praise the Lord! All that is living have hearts. They will praise the Lord! My grace is sufficient for you, because I created heaven and the earth, and I gave you breath. You shall praise the Lord!"

**Be blessing and honour and glory and might forever and ever:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "'Blessing' is the praise to Me; 'Honour' is My greatness; 'Glory' is My identity, I am the King of glory; 'might' means My Father's regime is forever and ever, I am the engineer of the universe. "

**To him who sits on the throne and to the Lamb:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "I am the embodiment of the Father, I and the Father are One, one Spirit, bearing one yoke and ruling heaven and the earth together. I am the Lord of hosts, the great King of heaven and the earth. "

**Forever and ever:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "My years will never end, forever and ever. My Kingdom comes, on earth as it is in heaven, and all things will turn to God, forever and ever!"

**5:14 And the four living creatures said, "Amen!" and the elders fell down and worshiped.**

**Four living creatures said, "Amen!"** The four living creatures praised "Amen" with one accord, and they cheered and praised God together.

**The elders fell down and worshiped:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "Elders all bowed down to worship and praise God heartily and humbly. They said from

---

<sup>10</sup> "Living dead buried in the soil" refers to people who are pursuing the world and dead in spirit. However, they should not give up crying out to Jesus till the last breath. Because Jesus can still save them. Repent now, for the time is near! O dear brother, Jesus is already on his way! Return to God now!

their hearts: "The slain Lamb, my life is redeemed by Your precious blood, I shall bow before You and worship You, for this is right! "

We said, "O Lord, how wonderful it would be if the events in the book of Revelation were over in Chapter 4 and Chapter 5 without the following calamities, wars, and deaths. How good is that!"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "I am also unwilling to see these, they are not what I want. This is a calamity brought by depravity, discontent and rebelliousness of the human heart, mischiefs, insolence and pride, which is a man-made calamity caused by humans themselves. Hell is not prepared for people, however people fall into hell because of their own depravity. Hell is the place where the devil goes and a place that leads to destruction forever and ever."

A victorious man has removed all the evil in his heart, has put off the old self, he allows the Lord to reign in his heart, and he is completely reconciled with the Lord, therefore he is able to live on the earth as if in heaven today and live in Chapter 4 and Chapter 5. He can minister before the throne, as the four living creatures and the saints like twenty-four elders. He is One with Christ and has an abundant life so that he becomes the Bride of Christ, being with Him forever and ever, to welcome the new heavens and the new earth and new Jerusalem!

Thanksgiving prayer:

Lord Jesus, King of Glory, we thank You for opening the Little Scroll, thank You for giving us the salve to open our blind eyes! You are our hope, our strength, and our faith! O Lord, You said the revealed Book of Revelation is like to give away gold bars with sacks, apparently the Word of judgment is not welcomed, but it is full of Your anointing, full of Your faith and power, and Your blessing! Your wisdom is immeasurable, your love endures forever!

Give thanks and pray in the name of Jesus Christ, Amen!



## Chapter 6

### The Battle Begins

The Spirit of the Lord said, “My mystery has just begun to tell you. The revealed seven seals speak to the whole earth and everyone, that it is time for the nations to wake up. The Lamb of God opened the first four seals which let us see four horses. These four horses are talking about the insane period of the last-day false prophets. The appearance of ‘the four horses’ is to fulfil Chapter 24 in the book of Matthew. This is where the ‘four increase’ begins: The increase of deceitful people, the increase of false prophets, the increase of unlawfulness, the increase of tribulation and stumbling.”

**6:1 Now I watched when the Lamb opened one of the seven seals, and I heard one of the four living creatures say with a voice like thunder, ‘come!’**

**I watched:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “This is John the Elder who keeps looking upon. He looks upon Me with a pure childlike heart. You shall keep your eyes upon Me like this, I can teach you and lead you.”

At that time, a vision was seen: An arrogant man keeps saying, “I understand, I understand.” He stands up, looks very tall, carrying a hoe and walking westward alone. The Spirit of the Lord said, “This man is too arrogant to teach.”

**When the Lamb opened one of the seven seals:** When the Lamb of God opened the seven seals, a vision was seen: a book is opened. The Spirit of the Lord said, “The mystery of the book has been unveiled, which is the battle that has begun between the Spirit of God and the spirit of Lucifer. The mystery of the true and false gospels will be revealed. It begins to make the choice of obedience or resistance to God, make the choice of two paths and of two nations, and all are written in this Little Scroll.”

**“Then once more you shall see the distinction between the righteous and the wicked, between one who serves God and one who does not serve him” (Malachi 3:18).**

The opened Little Scroll is the sword hanging between heaven and the earth, which is the Word of judgement. Blessed are those who read and understand the Little Scroll and receive the judgement of God!

“For God will bring every deed into judgement, with every secret thing, whether good or evil” (Ecclesiastes 12:14).

“He will render to each one according to his works” (Romans 2:6).

“On that day when, according to my gospel, God judges the secrets of men by Christ Jesus” (Romans 2:16).

**And I heard one of the four living creatures say with a voice like thunder, ‘Come!’**

This means John the Elder not only saw but also heard. The Spirit of the Lord said, “The four living creatures are mighty angels in heaven. However in the latter days, I would put the spirit of the four living creatures in the true tabernacle that I built, it is My body, the church that is reigned by Me. The spirit of the four living creatures is a hidden prophet in the church, a white eagle of the house of God, My Spirit is upon them, and they are My last-day angels. The one with the thundering voice of the four living creatures is a majestic lion, his task is to defeat the false lion and fight against Lucifer. He is Lucifer’s adversary and also My last-day special commissioner.”

**A voice like thunder:** The lion was roaring, who was not afraid of this majestic voice? This was what made John not despise every seal opened by the Lamb. For it is the Scroll about the nations.

**Come!** This is a majestic transmission, a majestic command, to call John closer to the Lord and to the light. This is not a ministry by gifts but a ministry by life. ‘**Come!**’ means today it is not sufficient just to see and hear but come! Come closer to the Lord’s chest, understand His mind, and have an intimate relationship with Him, so that He can tell you the hidden mysteries. Only by coming near, entering the chamber, and into the light, can you see the source of everything.

The Spirit of the Lord said, “The seven seals are My heart, the church is My own tabernacle, and I will purify all dregs. The opened seven seals are My light shining on the earth! All darkness is revealed! **“I am the way, and the truth, and the life. No one comes to the Father except through me”** (John 14:6). The impure Word can not bring people to the Father! And the wrong way leads to astray! Therefore, when the seven seals are revealed, it is time to reveal true and false, time to reward good and punish evil. It is also the end time of the world.

*The Holy Spirit sang: (The Power of the Holy Spirit) The power of the power, the power of the Holy Spirit, upholds all things, leads you and me. The world cannot see clearly, the world cannot understand. This is an immeasurable*

*power. The power of the power comes from the Lord. The power of the power in the armies of the Lord. He puts the power on His children. In this dark era, the light of the Holy Spirit is vast and the power of the Holy Spirit is great and incomparable, searching all things and creating heaven and the earth. The human heart is naked and open before Him, no one can escape. The power of the Holy Spirit renews you and me, the power of the Holy Spirit shakes you and me. He has instructed us to go the right way and He takes us to the new heaven and the new earth.*

**6:2 And I looked, and behold, a white horse! And its rider had a bow, and a crown was given to him, and he came out conquering, and to conquer.**

**And I looked:** This is what John the Elder saw in the light.

**A white horse:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “‘White horse’ itself is good, representing the gospel, the Holy Bible, and the full truth; ‘white horse’ also represents the messenger of the gospel. He has My seven spirits. Only My holy messenger is worthy of riding on the white horse. I’m the rider on the white horse. But the white horse here is not the one I ride, because the rider is wrong. He has a bow but no arrows. A bow without arrows is not able to pierce through, therefore without the power of God, he is not able to beat the jackals, nor is he able to destroy Satan. He preaches about the outer and eats the fruit of the tree of good and evil. I plant sweet grapes, but he produces sour grapes. The white horse rider here is an angel of light of Satan, a messenger of false gospel and a false prophet. The following three horses were born from this horse.”(Refer to Revelation 19:11-14)

The Spirit of the Lord said, “The appearance of these four horses is the mad time of the last-day false prophets, and it takes place before I come. Because I will come again, Satan is catching up.”

“The horse is made ready for the day of battle, but the victory belongs to the LORD” (Proverbs 21:31).

“On that day, declared the LORD, I will strike every horse with panic, and its rider with madness. But for the sake of the house of Judah I will keep my eyes open, when I strike every horse of the people with blindness” (Zechariah 12:4).

**Its rider had a bow:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “This messenger is not sent by Me, he disguises himself as a messenger of the Lord. In fact he is an angel of light of Santan, a messenger of the false gospel that has the appearance of self-

imposed humility, however a spirit that manifests self-righteousness is behind him. He is a wolf in sheep's clothing in the church.”

**Had bow:** ‘Bow’ refers to the words of the Holy Bible, which is to shoot people. He considers himself a sword, but he is not useful to God. The word of God is a sharp two-edged sword, it can pierce through human joints and marrows, through souls and spirits; the sharp two-edged sword is so powerful that it is able to drive Satan and destroy evil spirits and conquer people's hearts. When we receive the Holy Bible, we should first examine ourselves. To shoot with a bow, to attack with the words of the Bible, or hit with a stone. This is the false gospel, which comes from those who are deceiving.

In a vision: a man stood on the podium, holding a bow, shooting in circles against the true children of God.

“For behold, the wicked bend the bow, they have fitter their arrow to the string to shoot in the dark at the upright in heart” (Psalms 11:2).

“They lay hold on bow and javelin; they are cruel and have no mercy; the sound of them is like the roaring sea; they ride on horse, set in array as a man for battle, against you, O daughter of Zion” (Jeremiah 6:23)!

The vision was seen again: A man on a horse, with an old-fashioned money bag on his right shoulder, there was a bow inside the bag but no arrows. He said to himself, “I can save people and gain benefits too.”

The Spirit of the Lord said, “He himself wants to save people. However his life is immature, he does not have the full truth, and still has selfish desires. The word of God is a sharp two-edged sword, but he has no sword. Although he is gifted and eloquent, he is proud once people flatter him, which leaves a loophole and gives a chance to Lucifer to control. Therefore, he becomes a messenger of false gospel and brings chaos to the church. For the righteousness of man does not produce the righteousness of God. He is not sent by Me, he goes by his own power. I don't like the power of horses. Although he's preaching the Bible, he has a smattering knowledge about it. Therefore, he is just like a whitewash. You shall recognize the tree by its fruit.”

“Precisely because they have misled my people, saying, ‘Peace’, when there is no peace, and because, when the people build a wall, these prophets smear it with whitewash, say to those who smear it whitewash that it shall fall! There will be a deluge of rain, and you, O great hailstones, will fall, and a stormy wind break out. And when the wall falls, will it not be said to you, ‘Where is the coating

with which you smeared it?’ therefore thus says the LORD GOD: I will make a stormy wind break out in my wrath, and there shall be a deluge of rain in my anger, and great hailstones in wrath to make a full end. And I will break down the wall that you have smeared with whitewash, and bring it down to the ground, so that its foundation will be laid bare. When it falls, you shall perish in the midst of, and you shall know that I am the LORD. Thus will I spend my wrath upon the wall and upon those who have smeared it with whitewash, and I will say to you, the wall is no more, nor those smeared it, the prophets of Israel who prophesied concerning Jerusalem and saw visions of peace of her, when there was no peace, declares the LORD GOD” (Ezekiel 13:10-16).

**‘Wall’** represents the church, also means the heart built by the truth. The preacher smears the wall with the word of God, which is adorning the inner life of man with the word of God. Smearing the wall with **‘whitewash’**, means that the truth is not penetrated thoroughly, so he (the preacher) does not understand the mind of God, and cannot build the inner life of man.

“Beware of false Prophets, who come to you in sheep’s clothing but inwardly are ravenous wolves. You will recognize them by their fruits. Are grapes gathered from thorn bushes, or figs from thorn bushes? So, every healthy tree bears good fruit, but the diseased tree bears bad fruit. A healthy tree cannot bear bad fruit, nor can a diseased tree bear good fruit. Every tree that does not bear good fruit is cut down and thrown into the fire. Thus you will recognize them by their fruits” (Matthew 7:15-20).

The messengers of the false gospel are good at the beginning. They are warhorses who work hard but forget to sleep and eat. However because of their little knowledge, self-righteousness, inflation of mind, arrogance, immature life and running around at their own will. Therefore they are controlled by Lucifer. This is a reminder for everyone: this revealed Word is not to point to others but to yourself, the sword(the Word) should be pierced into yourself.

**And a crown was given to him:** This is the support and praise from man, because the false gospel only captures part of the word of God, no confession, no repentance, no self-denial, no need to put off the old self, nor take the way of the Cross, which is very much catered to the heart in the last days. Therefore, when man’s heart is dull, his mind is blind, his spiritual eyes are closed, and he has lost the spiritual discernment. Thus even many of the select are deceived.

**He came out:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “Because of people’s support and praise, he came out of the crowd. He said to My people: ‘Jesus is coming. You must repent for the Kingdom of heaven has come near.’ Although what he said is

from the Bible, he can not conquer the heart, because the word he said is not a sharp two-edged sword, nor does it have the power of the Spirit. He is like an imitator or a printer that shows off his eloquence by the knowledge of his mind. Therefore, people's hearts are not strengthened, neither painful nor itchy, neither cold nor hot. People are not stung by his words so they do not know to fear God and will go astray unconsciously.”

At this time, we saw in spirit: At the beginning it was a white path, and it forked during the midway of walking. Another path was set aside, and people went down along this fork which was a black road. The Spirit of the Lord said, “This fork leads to Baal, to the world, to wealth, to indulge in self-desires, to seek vanity of glory, to striving for power and profit, to deviate from the truth, which has brought great chaos and blasphemies to God's household.”

### **Conquering, and to conquer:**

1. The following three horses were brought by this false prophet, namely the consequences of his false gospel: war, murder, poverty, death, and destruction.
2. The false gospel has deceived many people. Seen in spirit: so many blind people with opened eyes. However, they only have white eyeballs but no black pupils.

“Let them alone; they are blind guides. And if the blind lead the blind, both will fall into a pit” (Matthew 15:14).

3. He won the support and praise of those who exalted him as king. He himself thought he had conquered, in the eyes of people and in his mind, thought “I have conquered”.
4. Self-righteousness makes him inflated with arrogance to the point of insanity, he is completely controlled by Lucifer, and is given the power, to become an evil beast that does what is right in his own eyes in the last three and a half years, he is to make war with the saints, and to conquer them. This is ‘conquering, and to conquer’. He who has ears, let him hear! (Refer to Revelation 11:7)

Each of us shall examine and reflect on our own life. The Lord gives us the truth today to remind us, and correct the faith of each of us, therefore pray that the sword of God is pierced through ourselves today to remove all the falsehoods and blemishes in our lives, otherwise any of us may be manipulated and controlled by the antichrist, without even knowing it. He who has ears, let him hear!

At this time, we saw in spirit: the man carrying the money bag in the previous vision has repented, the bow in the bag has gone, and the money bag has become a quiver filled with many arrows (representing God's words) and rolls of the imperial edicts from heaven. The Spirit of the Lord said, "This is the full truth. The gospel is the power of God. You must equip yourself with the Holy Bible, understand it, and put off your old self in God's word. The Bible is like a mirror. You must first examine yourself and take up the Cross, follow the footsteps of the Lord, live out the likeness of the Lord. This is the path of life. The false prophets are turned into the true prophet of the Lord after repentance.

**6:3 When he opened the second seal, I heard the second living creature say, 'Come!'**

This is the second living creature calling John the Elder for the task.

**6:4 And out came another horse, bright red. Its rider was permitted to take peace from the earth, so that people should slay one another, and he was given a great sword.**

**And out came another horse, bright red:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "This is a warhorse of flesh and blood. This horse comes out from man's authority and man is in power. 'Bright red' represents the flesh. I don't like the power of horses. This horse comes out and wages a great war in the battlefield, it fights without sparing its life. This is the one that disturbs the world."

**Its rider was permitted:** 'Permitted' means that the rider of the bright red horse is given authority by the great red Dragon. The Dragon controls man's powers and plans all over the world. If man lives in flesh and in self-rule, he will be controlled by a pair of black hands behind him, because Christ has not reigned over him.

**To take peace from the earth:** It means to bring chaos to the world, to disturb the heart, and to make people hurt each other. People's hearts are like cruel wolves. They attack and misunderstand each other, there is no family affection, no friendship and genuine love. They rebel against God and are controlled by Satan. Therefore, people's hearts become discouraged, frustrated, depressed and indifferent. They also fall into self-pity and self-degradation. All these are controlled by the spirit of emotions, which result in murder and suicide and peace is taken away from the earth.

**So that people should slay one another:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "When the heart disobeys God, it is controlled by Lucifer, by the spirit of emotions and by the evil ones, and it causes slaughter of one another." Let's Conquer through the Lord!

The Spirit of the Lord also said, “When the spirit of emotion is power over a man, it agitates his flesh and blood and angers. When the flesh is triggered, he tramples on his own life. My Spirit is not with the flesh.”

“My Spirit shall not abide in man for ever, for he is flesh” (Genesis 6:3).

In a vision: The world is like a big screen. Everyone is a shadow puppet on the screen, that is controlled by two hands ( a black hand and a white hand ) behind. Those who obey God are ruled by the white hand, and those who obey the devil are dominated by the black hand.

**And he was given a great sword:** A great sword originally means the words of the Holy Bible, however the human heart is not good and it does not understand God’s mind, therefore they slash with a great sword and use the word of God in reverse, thus they are used by the evil one as weapons to deceive people and used by the big red Dragon as a vessel to kill people and eventually they become the jawbone of a donkey to be used by Satan. This great sword is given to him by Lucifer. The word preached by the false prophets controlled by Lucifer is the false gospel which leads people to hell and to the path of destruction.

“All Scripture is breathed out by God and profitable for teaching, for reproof, for correction, and for training in righteousness, that the man of God may be competent, equipped for every good work” (2 Timothy 3:16-17).

The rider on this bright red horse did not understand God’s mind and did not correct himself first. If he first corrects himself, disciplines and rebukes himself, learns to be righteous (learns from Jesus), then he will be perfect, so that he can equip himself for all kinds of good deeds, and save people by all means. When we live out and obey the words of the Bible, that is the Spirit. So the Word will come out from inside of us, being verified and anointed by the Spirit. This is a sharp two-edged sword that can pierce the souls and spirits, the joints and the marrows and even the thoughts and intentions in the heart can be discerned. With the power of the gospel and the fire of the Holy Spirit, we are able to ride on the white horse from God to save people. The people in the flesh don’t understand that God’s heart is to tell them to examine themselves first with His words, yet they use God’s words in reverse, slashing people with a great sword (words of the Bible) therefore they are controlled by the great red Dragon. For nothing good dwells in them, they are on the road of no return with others, a road leads to destruction.



6:5 When he opened the third seal, I heard the third living creature say, “Come!” and I looked, and behold, a black horse! And its rider had a pair of scales in his hand.

When he opened the third seal, I heard the third living creature say, “Come!” John the Elder heard the third living creature called him to come and see. This living creature is the angel who delivers messages.

The Spirit of the Lord said, “Because of John’s humility and obedience, I show more to him and teach him more.”

**And I looked:** John the Elder was still humble and obedient, watching the revealed Little Scrolled.

**And behold, a black horse:** The black horse represents poverty, famine and the impure word. This is an unholy horse.

The Spirit of the Lord said, “Your life determines which kind of horse you ride on. The black horse is for sinners who are filthy, disobedient and vile.”

**Its rider:** This is a man lacking in spirit, poor in spirit.

“Then I said, ‘These are only the poor; they have no sense; for they do not know the way of the LORD, the justice of their God’” (Jeremiah 5:4).

**Had a pair of scales in his hand:** When a scale is used as a measuring vessel, it is a sin. It is to measure blindly with the Bible as a ruler and to measure others with God’s word. These people have logs in their eyes but often pick on others, and expose their weakness in the church. They feel good about themselves, they are far from humble but self-righteous. They are the ignorant Galatians who teach with man’s commands as doctrines. In fact they lack knowledge. They serve with their gifts, with the knowledge of the mind which is not the Word of life. Even though they lack truth, they still measure others. Don’t they know with the measure they use, it will be measured to them?

“Judge not, that you be not judged. For with the judgment you pronounce you will be judged, and with the measure you use it will be measured to you. Why do you see the speck that is in your brother's eye, but do not notice the log that is in your own eye? Or how can you say to your brother, ‘Let me take the speck out of your eye,’ when there is the log in your own eye? You hypocrite, first take the log out of your own eye, and then you will see clearly to take the speck out of your brother's eye” (Matthew 7:1-5).

“Then the angel who talked with me came forward and said to me, ‘Lift your eyes and see what this is that is going out.’ And I said, ‘What is it?’ He said, ‘This is the basket that is going out.’ And he said, ‘This is their iniquity in all the land.’ <sup>11</sup> And behold, the leaden cover was lifted, and there was a woman sitting in the basket! And he said, ‘This is Wickedness.’ And he thrust her back into the basket, and thrust down the leaden weight on its opening. Then I lifted my eyes and saw, and behold, two women coming forward! The wind was in their wings. They had wings like the wings of a stork, and they lifted up the basket between earth and heaven. Then I said to the angel who talked with me, ‘Where are they taking the basket?’ He said to me, ‘To the land of Shinar <sup>12</sup>, to build a house for it. And when this is prepared, they will set the basket down there on its base” (Zechariah 5:5-11).

6:6 And I heard what seemed to be a voice in the midst of the four living creatures, saying, ‘A quart of wheat for a denarius, and three quarts of barley for a denarius, and do not harm the oil and wine!’

**Seemed:** Just heard, vaguely heard. John the Elder kept hearing voices before the throne.

**Denarius:** Represents salvation.

**A denarius:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “They have squandered My salvation, because they waste time.” Like the prodigal son in Luke Chapter 15, who had squandered the wealth from his father and almost died outside, only to be left with his life in the end. ‘**A denarius**’ means they have wasted the Lord’s abundant salvation with only a very little bit left, saying “We believe”, but they know nothing else.

**Wheat:** Represents 1. the word of God. 2. a life without brokenness.

**A quart of wheat for a denarius:** Wheat can survive in winter and defend against cold, it means life. Here is a group of unbroken lives. They are placed in the measure, in where is filled with those who have the seed of life from the Lord. However, they have not broken the old self, therefore they can not live out a self-sacrifice life, nor an abundant life.

---

<sup>11</sup> Basket: This is the appearance of the evil-doer in the world. "The leaden" represents his own sin: measuring others with the knowledge of good and evil. "Thrust down the leaden weight on its opening", it means he has sinned with his lips, for what God condemned him.

<sup>12</sup> Shinar: It was the place where Nimrod built Babylon and the Tower of Babel. (Refer to Genesis 10:10; 11: 2-4) The two women were the two beasts of Revelation 13:1,11. The Holy Spirit revealed, "The beast of verse 1 is Babylon and the beast of verse 11 is the Tower of Babel. "

**A quart of wheat:** 1. Very few from the truth; 2. Very few people have been broken; 3. Very few people have been refined by fire 4. Too many people seek grace and they desire the world.

A kernel of wheat is the seed, the truth, and the true child of God. We should imitate Christ. ‘**A quart of wheat**’ means a pile of lives without the brokenness of the old self. With the desire of the world and the glory of vanity in their heart, they don't understand God's heart. Therefore break ourselves and purify the dregs in order to be useful to the Lord: The kernel of wheat should be buried in the ground and die, then a lot of grains will be produced. It will be milled into fine flour to feed people in order to make their lives grow.

God reveals this Word today so as to give each of us a final chance. No matter where we went wrong, no matter which horse we rode in the past, but when we realize and understand today, we can quickly repent and cleanse ourselves, and prepare ourselves to enter the Kingdom of God. Seen in spirit: The gate of salvation is slowly closing and there is only a tiny gap left now. No one is able to get in from the front, but can only edge in. In a vision: A sister in our church was unable to squeeze in at the beginning, but she finally entered by turning sideways. Another sister behind her could not squeeze in no matter how hard she tried, and a white eagle picked her hair and tried to pull her inside but failed. She sat outside in the corridor and wept (because there was still strife, competition and a desire to manifest herself in her heart). God is telling us: The gate of salvation is about to close! Do not be the foolish virgin, but hurry up and prepare the oil for the lamp, lest you should be shut out of the gate!

**Three quarts of barley for a denarius:** God's salvation to man is infinite, however man is indebted to His salvation and does not cherish it.

**Barley:** Barley cannot survive in winter, so it does not represent life. 1. It is coarse grain, representing the impure Word. This specious preaching is falsely called “Word”, which comes from the mouths of those false prophets. 2. It also represents the foolish believers bred by the impure word.

**Three quarts of barley:** It means there are too many impure words and too many foolish believers. Three quarts of barley represent worthlessness (in the sight of God) and represent a group of unbelievers led by false prophets, including gangs, those who seize power and profit, disobedient dogs and fake lions. This is the high place<sup>13</sup> where they worship idols, man, fame, profit, status, and Baal. We

---

<sup>13</sup> Serving God by people's will is called the high places. Serving God with the truth and the Holy Spirit is called the altar.

shall cherish God's salvation. When the truth is lost (do not understand the truth). They will die in foolishness, transgression, in the specious false doctrines. They will die in Satan's hands eventually.

Finally, the Spirit of the Lord said, "Although there are many coarse grains and many foolish believers, God will still give them a chance today. 'A denarius' represents that there is still a bit of time and this is the last salvation from God; 'for' means to pay the price. Return quickly to God from where you can still get the spiritual bread of life. Return to God, even if you are coarse grains, God can still make your soul immortal and save your soul. This is God's last grace to you. In the beginning, God didn't let you pay the price for the grace He gave you, however you have wasted and ruined His grace by following your own selfish desires. Therefore you have to pay the price to return today, hurry up and seize the opportunity that God gives you and return now! Return! Return!

**Oil:** 'Oil' here is the anointing of God, the leadership of God, the heart of God, and the presence of the Holy Spirit.

At this time, we saw in spirit: There are many spiritual dead (but they do not realise in the flesh) lying on the ground, a mass of skeletons. Whoever receives a drop of this oil (the revealed Revelation) and rubs his eyes - he comes alive. Wherever this precious oil flows, it gives life.

**Wine:** 'Wine' means the fervour of the Holy Spirit and the mysteries revealed by the Holy Spirit.

**Do not harm the oil and wine:** They don't understand the oil and wine, so they harm them and talk about them freely, which leads to blasphemy against the Holy Spirit. The Lord said very severely, "I tell you, do not blaspheme against the Holy Spirit!"

"Therefore I tell you, every sin and blasphemy will be forgiven people, but the blasphemy against the Spirit will not be forgiven. And whoever speaks a word against the Son of Man will be forgiven, but whoever speaks against the Holy Spirit will not be forgiven, either in this age or in the age to come" (Matthew 12:31-32).

This revealed Little Scroll is the Word to judge the whole world. The Spirit of the Lord said, "Judgement is an opportunity that I give you, the grace of a

---

denarius. Being judged by the Word today, being cleansed by the water and the Word means there is still a chance to be saved and a chance to return. Once you lose this chance, there will be no more.”

**6:7 When he opened the fourth seal, I heard the voice of the fourth living creature say, ‘Come!’**

When the Lamb of God opened the fourth seal of the Little Scroll, another angel came out to deliver the fourth message. The angel called John to come and look.

**6:8 And I looked, and behold, a pale horse! And its rider's name was Death, and Hades followed him. And they were given authority over a fourth of the earth, to kill with sword and with famine and with pestilence and by wild beasts of the earth.**

**And I looked:** John looked carefully and saw the content of the fourth seal revealed by the Lord.

**A pale horse:** ‘Pale’ represents discouragement and depression. ‘Pale horse’ is dim, which means it is about to die, and the spirit of death is in control. Without God dwelling in him, he takes a path of death, and struggles on the edge of death. Therefore death is coming.

**Its rider's name was Death:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “The rider on the pale horse is the ‘newly rich’<sup>14</sup> who is controlled by the power of darkness.” He has the authority of Satan. He can deceive people and blind their mind, so that they lose their spiritual discernment. His name is ‘Death’.

This spirit of death brings to the church irritation, divisions, lies, deceit, envy, strife, attack, spiritual death, and brings sword, famine, and plague (“pestilence” or “death”) and beasts to the whole earth, which will kill a fourth of the people on the earth.

**“Or do you not know that the unrighteous will not inherit the kingdom of God? Do not be deceived: neither the sexually immoral, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor men who practice homosexuality, nor thieves, nor the greedy, nor**

---

<sup>14</sup> Newly rich: Apparently everything looks good, however his wisdom, authority and power are not from God. The dark forces and the spirit of death in the Sheol dominate over him.

drunkards, nor revilers, nor swindlers will inherit the kingdom of God” (1 Corinthians 6:9-10).

“Now the works of the flesh are evident: sexual immorality, impurity, sensuality, idolatry, sorcery, enmity, strife, jealousy, fits of anger, rivalries, dissensions, divisions, envy, drunkenness, orgies, and things like these. I warn you, as I warned you before, that those who do such things will not inherit the kingdom of God” (Galatians 5:19-21).

**Hades followed him:** His ending is in hell.

The revealed Little Scroll is to illuminate all those who are in the valley of the shadow of death.

**They were given authority:** This authority is given by the devil. At the beginning, they gain the support and the praise from the people, then they begin to covet the vain glory. They even don't know day or night, good or evil, because they have lost their spiritual discernment, therefore they become loopholes for the devil to control them. After that, the devil gives them this authority.

**They:** Represents many of such people.

**Sword and with famine and with pestilence ('plague' or 'death') and by wild beasts:** Letter: a calamity against the whole world and all mankind; Spirit: against the lives of the believers in the church.

**Sword:** The sword originally means the word of God and the power of God, but they attack others with the word of God. Satan has blinded these people, so they turn the word of God upside down and reject the leadership of God and the guidance of the Spirit. They also distort the Bible according to their own will.

**Famine:** 1. Letter: Without God's provision, floods, droughts, hailstorms, locusts and famines will come, the livestock will starve to death. 2. Spirit: Those who escape from the presence of the Lord can not see the light in spirit, they are dying in spirit unknowingly. Because they do not obey the Word of God nor understand the heart of God, so their spirits are in darkness, and they are prone to sin, it causes spiritual famine and plague, death, and wild beast.

**Pestilence ('plague' or 'death'):** Letter: it is an infectious disease. Spirit: it refers to the spiritual contagion, the spiritual blindness. Spiritual pestilence is a common problem in the church that includes: selfishness, greed, striving for

power and profit, criticism, judgement, corruption, bribery, and wrong dealing. Such a church (life) has rejected God, which caused spiritual death and fleshly death. There are too many enemies inside that lead to death.

The Spirit of the Lord indicated to read: “Thus says the Lord of hosts: I am jealous for Zion with great jealousy, and I am jealous for her with great wrath” (Zechariah 8:2).

The Spirit of the Lord said, “‘Zion’ represents My people, I am zealous for My people with great zeal; ‘For her (enemies)...’ refers to the sins in the heart, which lead to death in spirit and in the flesh. I extremely hate the sin in people’s hearts. However I am jealous for My people with great jealousy and I will make your hearts turn to Me.”

**Wild beasts:** Those who are not connected with the Holy Spirit, and those who are unconstrained are like wild beasts. Their hearts are controlled by Lucifer, so they have the face of a man but the heart of a beast. They slaughter each other with nuclear weapons which are also under Lucifer’s control. There are also high-tech things that are used to harm people and kill lives, such as human body microchips, transgenesis, etc. A pair of black hands are behind them, and all are controlled by Lucifer. This is the devil’s wicked schemes and conspiracies. There are also perverted terrorists, the evil spirits are in control of their hearts. People don’t love each other anymore; they don’t have the love of God in their heart either. Therefore the hatred, complaints and anger that have accumulated over the years bring about mutual killings. This is the root cause of destruction of the world. This is the result of human's disobedience of God, that brings calamity and destruction to the world, and it is the path that has no return, which is chosen by mankind.

These terrorists are the jawbones of donkeys used by Satan to kill people. In the end, they will also be killed by Satan.

“One of the Cretans, a prophet of their own, said, “Cretans are always liars, evil beasts, lazy gluttons” (Titus 1:12).

“Let his portion be with the beasts in the grass of the earth. Let his mind be changed from a man's, and let a beast's mind be given to him; and let seven periods of time pass over him” (Daniel 4:15-16).

“And you shall be driven from among men, and your dwelling shall be with the beasts of the field. And you shall be made to eat grass like an ox, and seven periods of time shall pass over you, until you know that the Most High rules the kingdom of men and gives it to whom he will.” Immediately the word was fulfilled against Nebuchadnezzar. He was driven from among men and ate grass like an ox, and his body was wet with the dew of heaven till his hair grew as long as eagles' feathers, and his nails were like birds' claws” (Daniel 4:32-33).

“Thus he said: ‘As for the fourth beast, there shall be a fourth kingdom on earth, which shall be different from all the kingdoms, and it shall devour the whole earth, and trample it down, and break it to pieces’” (Daniel 7:23).

The fourth kingdom is The New World Order that Satan will set up in the near future. This is a cosmopolitan false religion which will temporarily suspend all controversies and bring a period of false peace to the whole earth, so it blinds many believers. However, those saints who hold fast to the truth will not compromise. There will be a great global persecution during the days when the antichrist comes into power.

**A fourth of the earth, to kill with:** Who will kill a fourth of the earth? They will be killed by above natural and man-made disasters. Those who are of the earth, of the dust, and those who do not fear God and who are mischievous are controlled by evil spirits. A fourth of the earth will be killed. They will die in their own transgressions.

“The thief comes only to steal and kill and destroy. I came that they may have life and have it abundantly” (John 10:10).

The four horses mean now, the things that are taking place now.

The opening of the four seals is the reformation of faith and of the gospel. This is to remind each of us: The “white horse” itself represents the Bible. With the word of God, we shall examine ourselves first, absorb it thoroughly, repent and live it out, then we preach it out, this is a sharp two-edged sword. If we are prideful, self-righteous, and take the words of the Scripture against others and attack them, then we are still in flesh and blood, this is the bright red horse. We trample on our life in the flesh, which brings poverty in spirit, after that we ride on the black horse. Although we are poor in spirit, still measure others, which leads us to death, at last we mount on the pale horse. This spirit of death is a pestilence that brings oneself and others into the plague and death. Let us



proclaim in the name of Jesus: Take away the spirit of death from each of us! Take away the spirit of death from the churches in China! Take away the spirit of death from the churches all over the whole earth! Make our hearts return, seize the opportunity given by God, stand on God's pure words, and take hold of the truth, so that our spirit and soul and body can be saved, conquered, and redeemed! So that we can all be raptured alive!

**6:9 When he opened the fifth seal, I saw under the altar the souls of those who had been slain for the word of God and for the witness they had borne.**

When the fifth seal of the Little Scroll was opened, we asked, "O Lord, why are there no four living creatures to deliver the message?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "I do not arrange the work for the four living creatures. Because I am going to train John the Elder to see with his spiritual eyes. I am doing the same in the church, in heaven and on the earth today. The gift of the eyes that I give in the church is to lead you to the right way, when you learn to see with your spiritual eyes, you may have a sharpened spirit in the knowledge of Me, and also have your power of discernment trained by constant practice. In the end-time, after withdrawal of the gift of the church, all will depend on your relationship with the Lord. It's like an adult teaching a baby how to eat by himself, once the baby is taught, the adult just watches beside him."

**I saw:** This is what John saw in spirit.

**Under the altar:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "It represents under the hand of the Almighty. The people under the altar are those who have made a covenant with the Lord and devoted their lives to the Lord. The altar is where all the prophetic servants (including those who martyred for the Lord) pray and cry out to Me; and the place where they devote their spirits and souls and bodies to Me (put off the old self, and offer up the new self). Although the bodies of the martyrs have died, their spirits shout."

**The altar:** The altar is a place to pray, a place to offer sacrifice, a place to wait on God.

Seen in spirit: The Lord is sitting on a great throne and opening the seven seals. There is a large altar under the throne. There are many people under the altar. John the Elder is also kneeling there, waiting to receive seven seals, and the Lord tells him to pass it on.

The Cross of Jesus is the first altar, the largest and the most beautiful altar. The slain Lamb of God has offered the most perfect sacrifice, which brings authority and power, and He is worthy of opening the seven seals. The people under the altar are those fully devoted who imitate Christ and walk on the path of the Cross of the Lord. In order to testify to the Word of God, some of them are slain fleshly, some are spiritually rejected. However they are part of the altar and their altar is connected with the altar of the Cross of the LORD Jesus. John the Elder is one of them. Where Jesus is, there is the Temple of God.

**The souls of those who had been slain for the word of God and for the witness they had borne:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “When John the Elder was kneeling down under the altar, he saw many souls like Me who were willing to be slain and give up their lives for the truth, in order to do all My wills. These martyrs are prophets who dare to testify for Me and walk on the truth. All the martyrs since Abel till now are all here, however the number has not been full. In the latter days, there are still a group of true prophets and true children who will be slain by antichrist. Therefore the number will be fulfilled.”

**6:10 They cried out with a loud voice, “O Sovereign Lord, holy and true, how long before you will judge and avenge our blood on those who dwell on the earth?”**

**Cried out with a loud voice:** This is the cry of the slain souls. These souls are also praying urgently and loudly.

**O... holy and true:** They are crying out, “holy, great, wondrous God!”

**Before you will judge ... those who dwell on the earth:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “It is not that there is no judgement, but there is a time to be born, and a time to die. For everything there is a season, and a time for every matter is under heaven.” (Refer to Ecclesiastes 3:1-8)

The Spirit of the Lord said, “The souls of the martyrs are calling upon Me to judge the whole earth. After the whole earth is judged, injustice on them is also avenged. It is time to release the earth. This is the end time.”

**Avenge our blood:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “I will! For vengeance is Mine, and I will repay.”

“Beloved, never avenge yourselves, but leave it to the wrath of God, for it is written, ‘Vengeance is mine, I will repay, says the Lord’ (Romans 12:19).

**How long before:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “Endure all things.”

“If we endure, we will also reign with him; if we deny him, he also will deny us” (2 Timothy 2:12).

**6:11 Then they were each given a white robe and told to rest a little longer, until the number of their fellow servants and their brothers should be complete, who were to be killed as they themselves had been.**

**White robe:** It refers to bright and pure fine linen.

**They were each given:** Seen in spirit, the pure white fine linen is granted to them. The Spirit of the Lord said, “They are victorious. They are worthy.”

**Told to rest a little longer:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “This is My Father comforting them and asking them to wait patiently for a little longer.”

**Until the number of their fellow servants and their brothers... who were to be killed as they themselves had been:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “Thousands of martyrs will come to Me, and I will avenge them! Their slain is commendable and glorious. They will reign with Me, forever and ever. They are all servants before the throne, and they are the apple of My eyes.”

**Should be complete:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “This is to wait for the last martyrs (to fulfil the number). This is a group of prophetic martyrs. Half of the 144,000 are here. This is the number of God, and the plan of My Father that has been set since the foundation of the world. I don’t want you to be slain. It is the work of the evil one. If everyone obeyed God, this world would not be like this and you would have enjoyed living on earth as in heaven.”

**6:12 When he opened the sixth seal, I looked, and behold, there was a great earthquake, and the sun became black as sackcloth, the full moon became like blood.**

The Spirit of the Lord said, “My church is ruined.<sup>15</sup> This is to take place in the end-time.”

---

<sup>15</sup> In a vision: A group of people in black sat in a circle playing poker leisurely. As soon as the Word of judgment came, these people did not want to receive, therefore they arose and attacked with guns.

**Opened the sixth seal:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “It is Me and it is My work to open the sixth seal. The opening of the sixth seal is the beginning of the plague of blood, and the judgement will begin at the household of God.”

How to judge? “The one who rejects me and does not receive my words has a judge; the word that I have spoken will judge him on the last day. For I have not spoken on my own authority, but the Father who sent me has himself given me a commandment—what to say and what to speak. And I know that his commandment is eternal life. What I say, therefore, I say as the Father has told me” (John 12:48-50).

In a vision: God wrote the word: “Kingdom”. God will judge the heart, and the Kingdom of God will come into the heart.

**I looked, and behold, there was a great earthquake:** The earth shakes, and the heart also shakes. Both the letter and the Spirit must be fulfilled. But the Lord told us, “The book of Revelation is opened to fulfil the Spirit first, then the letter. The Spirit gives life. When you receive the judgement of the Word, your Spirit comes to life. The letter kills. If you do not repent, you will die in calamity to fulfil the letter.”

Why shake? The Spirit of the Lord said, “The night is nearly over, the day is almost here, the calamity is coming. People cannot see the light (the human heart does not understand), so their hearts are shaken (the human heart is unpeaceful, terrified and in confusion), and it also wakes up the sleeping ones. (Sleep: refers to those who sleep deeply in spirit, they do not know what time it is.)

People’s hearts are awakened and exposed when the Word of judgement comes. They feel ashamed because they have not glorified God but have stained the name of God and disgraced the Lord. Therefore they feel grieved, and their heart is shaken.”

The heart of man is God’s cultivated field. God’s judgement is to shake and remove all man-made things and created things from the heart, for the Kingdom of God will come.

“For we are God's fellow workers. You are God's field, God's building” (1 Corinthians 3:9).

“At that time his voice shook the earth, but now he has promised, “Yet once more I will shake not only the earth but also the heavens.” This phrase, “Yet once more,” indicates the removal of things that are shaken - that is, things that have been made—in order that the things that cannot be shaken may remain” (Hebrews 12:26-27).

God cultivates our hearts by His Word. He will take back the inheritance of the nations, that is, to take back the heart to God himself. When the Word of judgement comes, the heart will be shaken, all the worldly things in the heart will be moved out, and the Kingdom of God will come. The Word of God comes to reform our faith. Everything that is not planted by heavenly Father will be judged and plucked up by the Word of God.

“He answered, ‘Every plant that my heavenly Father has not planted will be rooted up’” (Matthew 15:13).

Therefore, this great earthquake is a good thing; it is the grace of God.

“In that day the Lord will extend his hand yet a second time to recover the remnant that remains of his people, from Assyria, from Egypt, from Pathros, from Cush, from Elam, from Shinar, from Hamath, and from the coastlands of the sea” (Isaiah 11:11). The letter of Assyria, Egypt, Pathros, Cush, Elam, Shinar, Hamath, means various nations of that time, and now represents the gangs of the churches. God will save us from the gangs through His Word and reform the impure faith. We asked why it is called “remnant”? The Spirit of the Lord said, “It is just like Caleb and Joshua, who have a different spirit to follow Me.”

Here ‘a great earthquake’ means that the heart of man will be shaken. It’s also the time to reveal the heart. “The great earthquake” in Revelation 16:18 is the collapse of heaven and earth, this is the fulfilment of the letter. It is an earthquake in nature.

**The sun became black as sackcloth:** The things John saw were parables at the time, and the Spirit is going to reveal those parables today.

**The sun:** Represents God and also stands for the word of God.

“For the Lord God is a sun” (Psalm 84:11).

But why did it ‘become black as sackcloth’?

The Spirit of the Lord said, “The word of God is blasphemed, and the devil turns God’s Word upside down. The sun is covered by dark clouds.”

**The sun became black:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “God’s Word is blasphemed and rejected, Jesus is rejected, and truth is reversed. This is the time when the antichrist inverts black and white.”

We asked, “How could Jesus be rejected?”

The Spirit of the Lord said, “Whoever disregards the Word of judgement disregards Me.”

“Behold, the day of the Lord comes, cruel, with wrath and fierce anger, to make the land a desolation and to destroy its sinners from it. For the stars of the heavens and their constellations will not give their light; the sun will be dark at its rising, and the moon will not shed its light” (Isaiah 13:9-10).

**Sackcloth:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “‘**Sackcloth**’ is deceit. The church is polluted by evil air, so people cannot see clearly.” The Spirit of the Lord said again, “Whoever rejects the Word of judgement rejects Me!”

Testimony: An elder of a church questioned the Word of judgement and prayed to ask God with fellow workers all night. When they were praying, they saw Jesus on the Cross saying to them, “All of you shall receive the Word of judgement. If you reject it, you will crucify Me on the Cross again.” After the Lord said this, a scene was seen: the Lord’s head was tilted aside, which meant that he had been crucified again. The brother cried to confess and repent to the Lord, he was willing to receive the judgement of the Word, and willing to hold fast to the truth.

**The sun became black as sackcloth:** In a vision: A large piece of sackcloth, which is extremely dark and no light penetrating at all. It has blocked the sun in the sky, where nothing can be seen. The Spirit of the Lord said, “It is because of the chaos in the human heart. They can not distinguish night and day, nor can they see the sun, they have lost their discernment. Therefore they can not distinguish black from white, distinguish false from true. Because the devil turns the Word of God upside down, false prophets blaspheme the Word of God and trample on the true prophets. Many messengers will be slain and rejected in the latter days. This is the path I have walked and the bitter cup I have drunk, this is

the path of self-denial and the path of the Cross. But the radiance of the Cross will illuminate the human heart and winnow out all evil.”

The glory of God’s word has the power to heal, to restore, to remove the filth of the flesh and cleanse the soul, to resist the devil’s tricks, and to resurrect the dead. The Little Scroll is opened, the dawn comes, and the sun comes out. The glory of God’s word will illuminate the children all over the earth, and it will be brighter and brighter, and finally the whole world will be lit up. (God’s heart is to save people all over the world. Through the Bible, the eyes of people’s hearts are illuminated, so that everyone can understand and be brightened.)

**The full moon:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “Represents My church. The church calls upon My power in the whole world is the church that belongs to Me. My true children receive My Word. Their hearts are clear and transparent, like the beautiful moon shining for Me and being One with Me, they are also united with each other. They are willing to keep My truth, and to follow My way, that is, the path to put off the old self and of self-denial, the path of the Cross. The radiance of the Cross will illuminate the whole world. They will testify for Me and preach the truth all over the earth. They are the true prophets and children who save the soul.”

**The full moon became like blood:** This is a sign of the end time, which is the fulfillment of both the letter and the Spirit. The letter means the frequent occurrence of the blood moon. The “blood moon” in nature is a metaphor and an omen (refer to Genesis 1:14). It is God manifesting the state of the church in Spirit. At this time, in a vision: the door of the “Christian Church” is barricaded with a mark of a big black cross (X). All churches ruled by Christ and guided by the spirit of the prophets are all rejected and sealed.

The Spirit of the Lord said, “My church is ruined. They deny My church and turn the truth upside down. There will be cruel bloodshed and blood will stain the Cross. This is an omen in the end time of the world, that there will be bloodshed in the last days, and the true church will be persecuted. A lot of My messengers and true prophets will be rejected and slain. The church will be shrouded in darkness, and many messengers will die under the hands of the devil, they are martyrs. This is also the path I walk, and the bitter cup I drink. They are martyrs who bleed for Me. They are delivered from evil, and going to heaven, there are angels taking them home. During that time, the mouths of false prophets are full of blasphemy and rejection. They say to themselves: Kill! Kill! Kill! But

all who they kill are the true prophets. In the end time of the world, the truth will be turned upside down, the natural will persecute the spiritual.

“For this is the message that you have heard from the beginning, that we should love one another. We should not be like Cain, who was of the evil one and murdered his brother. And why did he murder him? Because his own deeds were evil and his brother's righteous. Do not be surprised, brothers, that the world hates you. We know that we have passed out of death into life, because we love the brothers. Whoever does not love abides in death. Everyone who hates his brother is a murderer, and you know that no murderer has eternal life abiding in him” (1 John 3:11-15).

**6:13 And the stars of the sky fell to the earth as the fig tree sheds its winter fruit when shaken by a gale.**

**The stars of the sky fell to the earth:** This was an omen<sup>16</sup> what John the Elder saw in spirit that year.

**The stars of the sky:** The children of Abraham. Those who are of faith are the children of Abraham, they are the stars of the sky. The Spirit of the Lord said, “They are those who serve God. They were originally greatly gifted and empowered, but why did they ‘[fall] to the earth’?”

At this time, in a vision: They are all holding the lamp (God’s word) and do not reflect on themselves but only on others. We see those who ride on horses are very tall! The Spirit of the Lord said, “Being judged by God and illuminated by the great light of God, these people seem to be dazzled, they can’t keep riding on the horse and eventually fall down. It means they become weak and unacceptable as soon as they are illuminated by the light of God, so they fall down and quit finally. ”

The Spirit of the Lord sighed, “Very few people are like Paul!”

**The stars of the sky fell to the earth:** ‘The stars of the sky’ refers to those who serve God. They were originally gifted and powerful but because of the faint

---

<sup>16</sup> The stars of the sky fall to the earth, where the letter is seen fulfilled. That is, in the latter days, the celestial stars will change abnormally. Scientists' observations also affirm the Bible's prophecies. Planet X is approaching the Earth, and its huge gravity will cause abnormal changes in the Earth and surrounding celestial bodies. This will include plate movements, tsunamis and asteroids burning through the atmosphere that become fireballs thrown to the earth. These signs of nature remind us of the calamities in spirit.



heart, they are scared away by the circumstance. They move out of their places, forsake God and act on their own will. They depart from the truth and go up to Assyria, the false gospel, they walk on a path of no return. They think that they will not be judged there but they do not know that they will be judged more severely.

**As the fig tree ... shaken by a gale:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “‘The fig tree’ represents the church, ‘fig’ represents people, and ‘shaken by a gale’ represents that the great persecution has come. They are all true children, but their lives are not yet mature, therefore when the gale comes, once being judged, they will fall. They will not be shaken if they always stand on the word of God. There are still some people who silently dedicate themselves to God’s house and serve God. They always cry out: Hold fast to the truth and never be shaken! However, their hearts are shaken as soon as the circumstances come. They are afraid of being persecuted, they worry too much, who are also entangled by the family and held back. Therefore, they fall down in trial like fallen angels. I will clear My threshing floor.”

“His winnowing fork is in his hand, and he will clear his threshing floor and gather his wheat into the barn, but the chaff he will burn with unquenchable fire” (Matthew 3:12).

The Lord told us, “In the barn is in the Kingdom of God. Only through the Word of judgement, only after being cleansed by the water and the Word, can you enter (in the Kingdom of God).” At this time, we saw in a vision: A pair of big white hands are shaking this tree and those withered yellow leaves and the leaves with little moisture are falling off. (If you are not well connected with the Lord’s life or your life lacks the Word of the Lord and the Holy Spirit, you will be shaken down.)

“Jesus answered, ‘Truly, truly, I say to you, unless one is born of water and the Spirit, he cannot enter the kingdom of God’” (John 3:5).

**Sheds its winter fruit:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “Sigh! Life is immature. They understand far too little about the truth, therefore they have no faith, and they are doubtful, timid and afraid of persecution. Anyone who does not have steadfast faith will fall from the spiritual mountain because their foundation is not built on the rock.”(Refer to Matthew 7:24-27)

In the end, the Spirit of the Lord said, “Blessed are those who are persecuted for righteousness’ sake. Only by looking upon Me, will they be able to have the everlasting blessing and enter the Kingdom of heaven.”

The Lord instructed us to read: “Blessed are those who are persecuted for righteousness’ sake, for theirs is the kingdom of heaven. Blessed are you when others revile you and persecute you and utter all kinds of evil against you falsely on my account. Rejoice and be glad, for your reward is great in heaven, for so they persecuted the prophets who were before you” (Matthew 5:10-12).

Judgement is to reform everyone’s faith, to correct the path under everyone’s feet. Those who go astray and go wrong, shall reform, return and turn back into the Bible. The Lord is waiting for you in the chamber, waiting for you to reconcile with Him. The circumstance is to refine everyone’s life, and to purify the dregs of everyone’s life, so that you are able to be useful to the Lord. When you’re persecuted for the sake of righteousness, look upon God solely, He is your very present help.

**6:14 The sky vanished like a scroll that is being rolled up, and every mountain and island was removed from its place.**

**The sky vanished:** Letter: In a vision - The sky is shaking, and moved out of its place. The sky and the earth are all chaotic and untranquil, and people are getting scared. For the calamity is coming.

Spirit: The Spirit of the Lord said, “‘**The sky**’ represents the Holy Spirit; ‘**vanished**’ the Holy Spirit is hidden and has left. At that time, I will no longer speak to you, the heaven will be shut up and there will be no rain, and the Holy Spirit and the revelation of the Holy Spirit will be withdrawn. The year of drought has come, persecution has come, many people don’t believe the truth any longer, and there are no sheep in the fold. This is the end time of the world.

**A scroll:** Scroll is the book of Revelation revealed by the Holy Spirit, and it also represents the entire Bible. This scroll is God’s complete plan for everyone. If you receive the way of God, you will receive heavenly rewards.

**Rolled up:** It means no one looks at the truth. In a vision: there is a big goat covering its ears and saying: “Don’t listen, don’t listen!” It shows that the goat does not accept the word of the reproof of life.

**Like a scroll that is being rolled up:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “People’s eyes are deceived by confusion, and none of them can see God. The world has lost its peace. At that time, there are very few people looking upon God. They all flee from the presence of God. God is forgotten because there are too many ungrateful people. People save their own lives with their own understanding. By that time, the tools are taken away and the gifts are withdrawn. I won’t speak to you anymore. The sky will be shut up, there will be no rain, nor will the daylight be seen. Because people reject God’s plan, reject the word of reproof. The sky will vanish.”

The Spirit of the Lord also said, “At that time, you can only rely on your faith and your relationship with God, rely on the Bible. The books of Revelation and Song of Songs that have been revealed to you today, will be also your help. Keep it well. All these are talking about the last three and a half years. I am still giving a chance to everyone so seize the opportunity to repent now.”

**Mountain and island was removed:** It’s the fulfilment of the letter. During the seven bowls, there will be the great earthquake, the collapse of mountains and the split of the earth, landslides, and great tsunami etc..

Spirit: ‘**Mountain**’ represents churches of all gangs, churches that are ruled by people. A mountain represents a church. ‘**Island**’ represents the church that is united with the world, the framework church.

**Was removed:** People’s hearts have changed and have been captured, and the truth has been trampled.

**Mountain and island was removed:** The truth has been trampled in such churches. Many people cease to be faithful to the Lord, because the devil has blinded their minds, and Lucifer has come to power to confuse the world. At that time, very few people will hold fast to the truth! Very few people will stick to the way of the Cross. At that time, whoever does not receive the Word of God’s judgement, no matter where you go, nothing will work for you anymore. Those who help you will leave, and even angels will no longer serve you.

**Was removed:** It means many people have lost their faith, and their eyes have been blinded by the devil.

**From its place:** Does not keep his own position of authority, has left, and does as his own wills. At this time, we saw in a vision: a man put the whip aside

and stopped pasturing the flock. He is not willing to pay the price because the heart of man has reached rock bottom. Therefore, he is discouraged, depressed and finally will leave. The rebellion will occur in the latter days.

If he keeps going forward according to the plan arranged by heavenly Father, he will receive the reward from heaven. What is the heavenly reward? The Spirit of the Lord said, “It is the last power, the last anointing, and he will judge the world with Me and reign with Me in the latter days.”

**6:15 Then the kings of the earth and the great ones and the generals and the rich and the powerful, and everyone, slave and free, hid themselves in the caves and among the rocks of the mountains**

**The kings of the earth and the great ones and the generals and the rich and the powerful, and everyone, slave and free:** There are the letter and the Spirit. Letter: refers to the leaders of all levels on earth. Spirit: the following interpretation is given by the Holy Spirit.

**The kings of the earth:** Refers to the leader of the earthly church, who is earthly in heart, master of his own, head of his own, king of his own. The earthly one protects his life but the heavenly one sacrifices his life.

“For whoever would save his life will lose it, but whoever loses his life for my sake will find it” (Matthew 16:25). (Refer to Matthew 16:24-28)

**The great ones:** The counsellors of the church.

**The generals:** Those who claim they are brave soldiers, are chariots and horsemen of the Lord, who can heal the sick, cast out demons and fight.

**The rich:** Those who are rich in knowledge of the Holy Bible, who have read the Bible many times, and been given many gifts. They also understand the mystery of the Kingdom of heaven. They are connected with the Holy Spirit so they consider themselves very rich.

**The powerful:** The fellow workers of the church, the seven deacons, and those who are not afraid of death.

**Everyone, slave:** Those who profess to be servants of God but are actually living for their bellies. They are a group of preachers who have made vows to God.

**Free:** Those who live sensibly by reason, who consider themselves the wisest, and have their own idea in mind.

**Hid themselves in the caves:** They have all hidden in self-protection.

**Caves:** Refer to the place where does not accept light and does not suffer persecution. The place is considered as a shelter from wind but is actually the place where wolves, tigers, and leopards are in power.

**Among the rocks of the mountains:** Grasp the one-sided truth and take it out of context. That is a bow without arrows, it is not the full truth. They think they are holy, so they stop going forward. They fear of light, fear of sword, fear of thunder, fear of wind and rain.

**Hid themselves in the caves and among the rocks of the mountains:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “These people (above mentioned) call Me Father Abba every day, like My sons but they are actually not. They all will hide in the dugout when the storm comes. They think that it is a sheltered place from the wind and rain. They will run toward wherever there is protection. Don’t you know that whoever saves his life will lose it, but whoever loses his life for My sake will find it?”

**6:16 Calling to the mountains and rocks, “Fall on us and hide us from the face of him who is seated on the throne, and from the wrath of the Lamb.**

**Calling to the mountains and rocks:** The mountain and the rock are the places to confuse God’s Word. They say in their minds, “The mountain is higher than me, and the rock is harder than me.” All go to the lord of the mountain to find support.

**Mountains:** This mountain is where the congregation of the false gospel gathers.

“My people have been lost sheep. Their shepherds have led them astray, turning them away on the mountains. From mountain to hill they have gone. They have forgotten their fold” (Jeremiah 50:6).

**Rocks:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “Seize one-sided truth.”

**Fall on us:** It means to “Cover us! Protect us!” ‘Mountains’ , ‘rocks’ are the framework churches where man is in power. As soon as the Word of

judgement (the sword) comes, they refuse to be judged and think they are being persecuted, so they will run to a protected place and say, “Cover us, hide us!”

These people think that hiding in the mountains and rocks would be safe and peaceful. They don't think that thunder and wind would reach them. Like Adam and Eve, they tried to hide from the Lord's presence and hide themselves. Don't they know that the more they hide, the darker it will be and the further they are away from God? The Spirit of the Lord said, “Tell those who are disobedient: whoever disobeys shall look at the seven bowls, I will not condemn anyone, and My Word will judge him.”

“Then they will begin to say to the mountains, ‘Fall on us,’ and to the hills, ‘Cover us.’ For if they do these things when the wood is green, what will happen when it is dry” (Luke 23:30-31).

**Hide us from:** They say to themselves, “Everything is safe and everything is at peace. All the thunder and wind in the world will not fall on us.”

**Hide (us) from the face of him who is seated on the throne, and from the wrath of the Lamb:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “My eyes range throughout the whole earth, and even you hide in Sheol, and I can find you out. These people fear man, fear God, fear storms and thunder, fear wolves ahead and tigers behind, because their foundation is unstable. They have not entered the unshaken kingdom, so they arouse the wrath of God. They say in their mind, ‘For the scripture says, with the heart one believes, and with the mouth one confesses and is saved.’ They think they know Me, but actually they do not know Me at all. Even the mighty angels will be held for judgement, if they are not responsible for their duty. As for the cowardly, the faithless, the detestable, murderers, the sexually immoral, sorcerers, idolaters and all liars, they all will be judged. The heart will be naked before Me, and no one can escape.”

**6:17 For the great day of their wrath has come, and who can stand?**

**For the great day of their wrath has come:** The great day of the wrath of the Father, the Son, and the Holy Spirit has come.

Why are they wrathful? The Spirit of the Lord said, “Because they reject the Word of God, reject the judgement of God and laws of God. They set up kings without My consent; they choose princes without My approval. They think they know God, but actually they do not know Me at all.”

The Lord Almighty Himself will come to judge the world with the Lamb of God on the throne. The great tribulation in the latter days of the world is the wrath of God. The great day of heavenly Father's wrath has come. Satan's mad day has come, the end time of the world has come, and the battle has begun. Who can stand? The day of the battle of two paths has come, and only one can be chosen.

**Who can stand:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "I want the true child, not the false child. Who can hold fast to the truth?"

God's majesty and judgement have come, and God's word has come. Who can escape?

The truth has come. This is God's plumb line and this is the law of God. You shall repent and be reformed if you do not keep it and live it out. Where can you hide from the sight of God?"

The Spirit of the Lord also said, "Why can't you stand before the Word of God? This is because:

1. You fail to keep the word of God. Only by standing on the word of God and conquering in truth can you enter the Kingdom of heaven.
2. No one who puts his hand to the plow and looks back is fit for the Kingdom of God. I want the true child, not the one who wears a mask.

This is the battle of the last days, this is the choice of two paths, this is the time to separate sheep from goats, wheat from weeds. It is not you to separate them, it's My Word and My sword that will divide, reveal and sift out My true child. Now it is the time for the heart to be revealed, and the time for truth and falsehood to be revealed."

The Holy Spirit directed us to read:

"In the whole land, declares the Lord, two thirds shall be cut off and perish, and one third shall be left alive. And I will put this third into the fire, and refine them as one refines silver, and test them as gold is tested. They will call upon my name, and I will answer them. I will say, 'They are my people'; and they will say, 'The Lord is my God'" (Zechariah 13:8-9).

*The Holy Spirit sang: Hold fast to the path of the Cross, Blessed are those who are steadfast...*

Thanksgiving prayer:

Lord Jesus, thank you for opening the Little Scroll in order to save the whole earth. Please help us not to hide from Your great light, so that we will no longer hide under the fig tree and hide from Your presence like Adam and Eve. Let us all come to Your presence and receive the Word of judgement. Receive this judgement of the Word, and we will live!

Abba Father, we also pray for people all over the world, pray to heavenly Father for Your mercy on all people, and to give the whole earth a heart of repentance, to take away all the deceits and remove all sackcloth. So that all people will understand. They will be willing to repent and be reformed and receive the Word of judgement. Pray to You for saving the souls of the whole world, and blessing the whole earth! Pray in the name of Jesus Christ, Amen!



## Chapter 7

### The Conquerors are Sealed

7:1 After this I saw four angels standing at the four corners of the earth, holding back the four winds of the earth, that no wind might blow on earth or sea or against any tree.

“After this” is what will take place after the first six seals are revealed; “I saw four angels” means John the Elder has seen in spirit that four angels are sent; “standing at the four corners of the earth” refers to the four directions of the earth. That is east, west, south and north, which means all around the world. “Corner” represents position.

**Holding back the four winds of the earth:** “Four winds” represents trials in all directions. This is the spiritual storm, not a storm in nature. Four angels are standing all over the world to rule the wind of the four corners of the earth.

We asked the Lord, “O Lord, what kind of wind is this?”

The Spirit of the Lord said, “1. Evil wind: This is the wind of heresy blowing from Satan. 2. Tornado: It is the attack, slander, mockery, blasphemy and evil words from false prophets. These four winds of religion are blowing from various places of the world. Every gang comes out to preach their own words according to the purpose of their wills. They blow at will like the winds everywhere in the house of God.”

At this time, seen in spirit: A large dead tree with many dead branches. There is a big hole in the tree, where a landlord is sitting. When we take a closer look, it is Santa Claus. The Spirit of the Lord said, “This dead tree represents a framework church, and Santa represents the leader of the framework church. They live in religion and ministry, and their lives are dead, but they don’t know yet. Today it is the time that heavenly Father lets His true children practice how to distinguish between true and false, and it is also the time to be vigilant.” We are at this time now.

**That no wind might blow on earth:** It means no wind blows in the heart. If it blows on the earth (in the heart), the heart will be darkened, corrupt, ignorant, and close to death. Jesus will reign in the heart. God first lets the wind of the Holy Spirit blow all over the earth.

*The Holy Spirit sang: The wind of the Holy Spirit, the rain of the Holy Spirit, the Holy Spirit lives in our hearts forever. We are renewed, we are reformed, and we are One in the Holy Spirit.*

**Sea or ... any tree:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “‘Sea’ represents the world and religion. I am unwilling to see anyone in the world die. I wish everyone to be saved, and no one should perish. ‘Tree’ represents the church and the life of the believer. No matter how rebellious those people are in Chapter 6, I am willing to save everyone. Even if there is only a glimmer of hope, I will save them all.”

*The Holy Spirit sang: Praise the Lord, let the light shine! Praise the Lord, let the living water flow! Praise the Lord, let us sing! Sing Hallelujah! For the nations will come to know the Lord, For the nations will come to worship the Lord, and the wind of the Holy Spirit will blow everywhere. We are the beloved nation of the Lord.*

**7:2 Then I saw another angel ascending from the rising of the sun, with the seal of the living God, and he called with a loud voice to the four angels who had been given power to harm earth and sea,**

**Then I saw another angel:** Again John the Elder saw another angel working.

**Ascending from the rising of the sun:** This is a mighty angel from the throne of the Lord.

**The rising of the sun:** Represents the east and the revelation of God.

“And behold, the glory of the God of Israel was coming from the east.” (Ezekiel 43:2).

**With the seal of the living God:** With the official seal of the Lord, it is given by the Lord.

*The Holy Spirit sang: I see the throne of the Lord descending on the land of China. Living water flows from the throne, nourishing the south, north, east and west. People from all directions are watching, Jesus will release the earth. Large number of servants rise up to bless the whole earth. Glory Hallelujah, raise our hands to the Father: To thank Him for His wonderful (incomparably) great love, to come upon the land of China!*

Thanks to the heavenly Father! The Holy Spirit often sang this song during the revealing of the book of Revelation, which was realised the prophecy: In the latter days, God will bless China, restore and use China. He will raise up a group of people who are willing to receive this Word of judgement and put off the old self, and work with the Lord. They will be sealed with the seal of the Lord to bless all the earth!

**And he called with a loud voice to the four angels who had been given power to harm earth and sea:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “This is a mighty angel

from the throne. He has My authority to rule and oversee the previous four angels because these four angels have power to harm people, but they are not allowed to do this before the time comes. I will first search out My true children throughout the whole earth and honour those who belong to Me with the seal.”

**7:3** Saying, “Do not harm the earth or the sea or the trees, until we have sealed the servants of our God on their foreheads.”

“**The earth**” The letter refers to the earth, the Spirit refers to the heart. Here it refers to the heart that has been turned over by God which is the land belonging to the Lord; “**sea**” represents the religion that is united with the world. There are many people unable to discriminate their right hand from left hand in religion. God is willing to protect and save them by turning them around. Therefore God doesn’t allow them to be harmed before the time comes. “**Tree**” represents people who have lives.

**Do not harm:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “This is the Father’s command. He commands the four angels not to harm My people, not to confuse My church, to wait until My children’s faith is reformed, to wait until the true children are sealed, then He will allow them to blow four winds.”

**We:** Refers to Jesus and mighty angels.

**Sealed:** This seal is the seal of the true child and the firstborn, and the seal of the conqueror.

**Sealed the servants of our God on their foreheads:** Those who are born of water and the Spirit are sealed (refer to John 3:5). The seal is a passport to the Kingdom of heaven, and with this permit, your name will be in the genealogy of heaven.

We asked, “Why are they sealed on the forehead?”

The Spirit of the Lord said, “Forehead is where it is conspicuous, so that everyone can see it, whether angels or demons, or those who have the gift of the eyes of the prophets. Those who are sealed have received My instruction (the Word of My judgement). They have passed My rod (of judgement) and received My light. Those who are sealed are yoked with Me. They have pierced themselves with My sword and crucified themselves with Me. They walk on My footprints and hold fast to the truth and live a holy life. They sit at My feet as eager as Mary and as holy as the virgin Mary. They have received My seal, and been waiting for the day of redemption to come.”

“In him you also, when you heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation, and believed in him, were sealed with the promised Holy Spirit” (Ephesians 1:13).

“And to put on the new self, created after the likeness of God in true righteousness and holiness” (Ephesians 4:24).

Testimony: A sister has received the Word of judgement and has been judged by God’s truth and the Holy Spirit. A prophet can see a seal on the sister’s forehead with the words: “Truth, Holiness.” Through the salvation of the Cross of Jesus Christ, through the Word of God, we can be redeemed from the fall of Adam and restored in the image of God, that is in true righteousness and holiness.

“And have put on the new self, which is being renewed in knowledge after the image of its creator” (Colossians 3:10).

**7:4 And I heard the number of the sealed, 144,000, sealed from every tribe of the sons of Israel:**

**I heard:** It was still heard by John’s spiritual ears.

We asked, “O Lord, how can we hear like John?” The Spirit of the Lord said, “You must learn to be quiet before Me, then you will hear like John the Elder.”

**The sons of Israel:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “Represents both the flesh of Israelites, and the spiritual Israelites. They are the conquerors who have been redeemed with My precious blood from all nations, peoples, languages and places.

“Here there is not Greek and Jew, circumcised and uncircumcised, barbarian, Scythian, slave, free; but Christ is all, and in all” (Colossians 3:11).

**Every tribe:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “It refers to the twelve tribes in Spirit. My conquerors are chosen from the whole world.”

**The number of the sealed:** Jesus assigns angels to seal them.

The seal here refers to the seal of the Holy Spirit in deeper life. It is a resurrected life from the dead, a seal of the Holy Spirit in true righteousness and holiness and in omnipotence of God.

Jesus was the first one being sealed. Whoever you belong to, you will receive their seal. The seal shows who this person belongs to.

“Do not work for the food that perishes, but for the food that endures to eternal life, which the Son of Man will give to you. For on him God the Father has set his seal” (John 6:27).

“But God’s firm foundation stands, bearing this seal: ‘The Lord knows those who are his,’ and, ‘Let everyone who names the name of the Lord depart from iniquity’” (2 Timothy 2:19).

**144,000:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “This is an actual number, not symbolic. These people are faithful, good, obedient to God, who have sacrificed

themselves to God. 144,000 is My fixed number of conquerors who are the true children I desire. Those who make a covenant of life and death with Me. Those who are the first fruits that I redeem from the earth.”

“Christ the firstfruits, then at his coming those who belong to Christ”(1 Corinthians 15:23).

How to become the first fruits? That is to imitate Christ, put off the old self and be resurrected, and live out the new life of Jesus Christ, then become the first fruits. Resurrection is in the order: Whoever receives the Word of this judgement and put off the old self will be resurrected first. For those who die (the old self) first will be raised (from the dead) first.

“For as in Adam all die, so also in Christ shall all be made alive. But each in his own order”(1 Corinthians 15:22-23)

The Spirit of the Lord said, “When the twelve tribes come together there are 144,000 people. These people are born of water and the Spirit (refer to John 3:5). After they’re judged by the word of God, the end time of the world comes. In the meantime, 144,000 people are all members of the death squad that I have prepared, they are also the remnants, like Caleb and Joshua of those years. They have a different spirit to follow Me. Each of them is one selected from a hundred. They are those who walk with Me in white robes.”

We asked, “O Lord, Are those twelve tribes of Israel on earth still to be built?”

The Spirit of the Lord said, “The tribe of self-righteous circumcision is not the tribe I want. They circumcise in the flesh, but their hearts are unconstrained, this is called self-righteous circumcision. The twelve tribes of the earth have been demolished by the spirit of the antichrist and the visible twelve tribes will no longer be formed. The twelve tribes on earth are shadows, and the shadows are no longer found for the real one has come.”(Refer to Ezekiel 44:9)

The Spirit of the Lord also said, “I will raise up the fallen tabernacle of David, and restore My spiritual sons, including the flesh of Israelites. Whether they are Jews or Gentiles, I show no partiality. I will bring two flocks of sheep into One.”

“And I have other sheep that are not of this fold. I must bring them also, and they will listen to my voice. So there will be one flock, one shepherd” (John 10:16).

“There is neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither slave nor free, there is no male and female, for you are all one in Christ Jesus” (Galatians 3:28).

The Spirit of the Lord also said, “I will establish the spiritual twelve tribes. They will be united in the faith and in the Spirit, regardless of race, border, black

skin, or white skin. They are the people who give their hearts to Me and live for Me.”

*The Holy Spirit sang: Pray to the Lord for giving me a heart, to live for the Lord, put aside all in the world. No longer thinking, strengthen me so that I will not slip my feet to walk a few rest miles. May the Lord keep me, whatever and whenever.*

We asked, “When will they be established?”

The Spirit of the Lord said, “When the number of 144,000 is fulfilled, they become the spiritual twelve tribes. When the twelve tribes enter into Me, that means they are established.

These people have a good relationship with Me in spirit. They include Israelis and people of all tribes who are guided by My Spirit. The twelve tribes do what they should do in spirit, even though others don’t understand, they all understand. They are all those who appear before Me in Zion. Today’s Jerusalem is My realm, both the letter and the Spirit will be fulfilled. Although many nations are cutting My body with the knife, they violate My land which is cutting My flesh. But the evil can never overwhelm Me, because I have conquered, and I will return and come down to the place from where the light begins, the glory starts, I will call My firstborn (that is, all the conquerors) to enter My holy temple. They suffer with Me and will be glorified with Me.”

“And if children, then heirs—heirs of God and fellow heirs with Christ, provided we suffer with him in order that we may also be glorified with him. For I consider that the sufferings of this present time are not worth comparing with the glory that is to be revealed to us. For the creation waits with eager longing for the revealing of the sons of God” (Romans 8:17-19).

“Blessed and holy is the one who shares in the first resurrection! Over such the second death has no power, but they will be priests of God and of Christ, and they will reign with him for a thousand years” (Revelation 20:6).

7:5 12,000 from the tribe of Judah were sealed,  
12,000 from the tribe of Reuben,  
12,000 from the tribe of Gad,

**The tribe of Judah:** The first tribe to be sealed is the tribe of Judah.

This is the spiritual tribe of Judah. It is a life of heaven with an intimate relationship with God. It is a team of pioneers. They have faith and glory who always offer timely help at the hour of need. The tribe of Judah is also a tribe of fight, a tribe that fights wolves, and a tribe that manifests the glory of God. Jesus

Himself is the lion of the tribe of Judah, therefore the tribe of Judah inherits the heavenly lion's life. Their bravery and power come from God.

*The Holy Spirit sang: The tribe of Judah, the tribe of Judah, to charge and break through frontlines, it is the tribe of Judah...*

**12,000 ... were sealed:** Those who are sealed are those who have been sacrificed themselves. There are a total of 12,000 who are chosen from all over the world with the image of Christ. They are all faithful witnesses of God.

We asked the Lord, "O Lord, why are there 12,000 of each tribe, no more, no less?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "This is the justice of God because each tribe has different functions, different services, and different experiences. The arrangement of the tribe is made for them according to their character, wisdom, and courage. It makes no difference in the sight of the Father. 144,000 are all conquerors who are the death squads prepared for the last battle. They all are firstborn sons."

**12,000 from the tribe of Reuben:** This is a tribe of faith, with full faith from God. They believe in God's full truth and hold fast to the truth with certainty.

In a vision: a piece of bent wire is straightened by two people.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "They keep the truth when facing heresy. They would rather die than surrender, and fear God but not man. They are strong and courageous and drive out evil. They hold fast to the truth, never backslide but step forward bravely by following My footsteps."

*The Holy Spirit sang: In extraordinary years, train ourselves and behold that pine in the high mountain...*

**12,000 from the tribe of Gad:** They fear God, look upon God, praise God, and obey the guidance of the Spirit. They are especially grateful to God, they are the team of trumpeters to sound the trumpet of praise. They are friends and alliances with the tribe of Judah (praise and fight are inseparable) who are mighty warriors that have been trained in extraordinary circumstances. They are chosen from all nations, and are obedient saints of God.

**7:6 12,000 from the tribe of Asher,  
12,000 from the tribe of Naphtali,  
12,000 from the tribe of Manasseh,**

**12,000 from the tribe of Asher:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “ They are all warriors on the battlefield. They would rather be slain than betray the Lord for their own glory. They dedicated themselves to the Lord without fear. They are all outstanding like Stephen who are the pupils of My eyes. They hold fast to the truth and will never be shaken. They love God and people, and have mercy and compassion for people. They are holy in heart and can be fighting on the battlefield and also competent for all kinds of services like the living stone. They do not surrender to any circumstances. Their bodies are all made of steel and copper. They are the leaders of the churches who will judge the nations with Me. They are on the same boat with Me and will sail far with Me.”

**12,000 from the tribe of Naphtali:** They are the alarm bells, shouting everywhere, “Repent! For the Kingdom of heaven has come near.”

*The Holy Spirit sang: This is an army of praise, an army of praise...*

They are vanguards of worship and a great army of prayer warriors. Their minds are set on the things of Jesus Christ(God) every day. They are the backing on the battlefield, a great army to send prayers as bullets to the frontline. They keep busy day and night, with their mind set on the things of God’s household, with their mind in Christ. This is a group of people who satisfy God’s will.

**12,000 from the tribe of Manasseh:** These sealed 12,000 are those who are self-denying and reigned by Christ. This is also a tribe that delivers bread (words of God) to all parts of the world and knocks on the doors of millions of families. They especially love the soul and love the Lord with all their heart and mind and strength. They love God and love people. They girdle with God’s word, put on the-gospel-of-peace as shoes, travel all over the world to deliver breads and save souls. They humble themselves like little children, wash one another's feet, love each other who become One with God. They are like the slain Lamb when facing the circumstance, they obey and never shrink and keep moving forward against the storm. They follow the footsteps of Jesus.

**7:7 12,000 from the tribe of Simeon,  
12,000 from the tribe of Levi,  
12,000 from the tribe of Issachar,**

**12,000 from the tribe of Simeon:** They all hear the word of God and obey. This is a tribe of sowing.

In a vision: the sunlight and the sea salt. The Spirit of the Lord said, “They are the life of light and salt, who are humble and obedient. They dare not do what



the Lord does not assign to them. They are people who sow into the Holy Spirit. They take up the shield of faith, put on the breastplate of righteousness, and hold the sword of the Spirit. They walk around all the places where I send them. They are sent as Paul, obedient to the Holy Spirit completely.” At this time, the Holy Spirit revealed a scripture: “O Lord, my heart is not lifted up; my eyes are not raised too high; I do not occupy myself with things too great and too marvelous for me. But I have calmed and quieted my soul, like a weaned child with its mother; like a weaned child is my soul within me. O Israel, hope in the Lord from this time forth and forevermore” (Psalm 131).

**12,000 from the tribe of Levi:** This is a tribe walking with God to carry the ark of the covenant, they walk and shout while carrying the ark. This is a group of people who serve God day and night before the throne. All of them are worshipers who obey and fear God. They guard the household of God and stay around God day and night. They hold fast to the truth, keep the faith, give the portion of food at the proper time, they are good examples of the flocks. They fall down before God, listen to God’s commands and obey Him without a miss. They are the firstborn sons in the sight of God who prepare the way for the Lord, they are also yoked and crucified with Him.

*The Holy Spirit sang: Lord I worship You, open myself before You, Lord I worship You, and worship You with face down before Your throne. The army in heaven kneel down to You, and the angels surround before Your throne. O Lord, I raise my hands and bend my knees to worship before the throne.*

**12,000 from the tribe of Issachar:** This is a tribe of thanksgiving, and all of them have joyful lives.

*The Holy Spirit sang: O Lord, I praise You because You have chosen me. In this vast sea of people, You have sought me...*

They are grateful to God for choosing them, they give thanks to Him. The Spirit of the Lord said, “They are a group of people who praise Me in spirit and in truth. I am God who is enthroned on the praises, therefore all nations shall praise Me. They know My heart and understand My sacrifice. The love from their hearts is to warm and comfort My heart. They have no evil conscience and fear Me and praise Me with their good conscience.”

**7:8 12,000 from the tribe of Zebulun,  
12,000 from the tribe of Joseph,  
12,000 from the tribe of Benjamin were sealed.**

**12,000 from the tribe of Zebulun:** 12,000 people in this tribe are sealed. They love God in particular, often wait for God quietly and have the wisdom from God. They are very humble and obedient to guard the house of God. Every day they praise God with tambourine and dance. They are in readiness for the service in marriages or funerals in the church regardless of wind and rain. They have the gift of prayer, the gift of preaching the gospel and watching. They are able to preach My words and raise the dead. They are evangelists with fire torches.

**12,000 from the tribe of Joseph:** This is a tribe that keeps the Father's commands and bears many fruits for the Lord. They give up their own benefits and love God and His house, therefore their mind is set on the house of God day and night. They look after the house, do various housework, repair walls, and close up breaches. They go wherever needed. They especially love the church and are willing to sacrifice themselves for others. They love God and also their brothers and sisters, therefore they serve the church without expecting any reward and everything they do is for God. They are volunteer servants in the church, who do all household chores, such as laundry, cooking, cleaning, and scrubbing the rooms, including the work inside and outside of the church. They are all dedicated to God and are full-time devotees. Everything they do will be credited to their account.

**12,000 from the tribe of Benjamin:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "This is a brave tribe, all sealed ones are fighting generals. They sling stones and shoot arrows with both hands to destroy the devil and evil spirits. They also hold fast to the truth and never be shaken. They are all particularly humble, and never self-manifested. They often pray with fasting, they fear the Father, who also obey Me and the authority of the church and finish tasks on time, therefore none of them are idle. No matter what they do, they do it with a willing heart. They love Me, love people, love the church and are faithful to Me unto death, so as to glorify Me. They keep their hearts for Me, and they are all good in My sight."

The Spirit of the Lord said, "These 144,000 are specially chosen among the people all over the world, who sacrifice themselves and their names are written in heaven. These people who are sealed are the conquerors whom I will use in the end time, and they are the servants (the apostles, prophets and true children of the Lord) who are to participate in My last great harvest. In the latter days, I will speak to the earth through these 144,000 people who are sealed and through them I will reveal the Father's heart and disclose the love and mind of the Father. The Father loves everyone and He is waiting for every child to return before Him. These 144,000 people have the same spirit as Elijah, who will turn the hearts of fathers to their children and the hearts of children to their fathers. They are the death squads in the last days.

We asked, “O Lord, what is the death squad?”

The Spirit of the Lord said, “Those who have a spirit to endure suffering, to exalt My name and never be shaken are faithful to Me unto death without any desire for the world, they always follow My footprints to go forward. This is the death squad.”

At this moment the Lord’s Spirit sang: You are my Lord, my God, You are my Father, You are my friend, my soul mate, You are my beloved ...

“Jerusalem - built as a city that is bound firmly together, to which the tribes go up, the tribes of the Lord, as was decreed for Israel, to give thanks to the name of the Lord. There thrones for judgment were set, the thrones of the house of David” (Psalm 122:3-5).

7:9 After this I looked, and behold, a great multitude that no one could number, from every nation, from all tribes and peoples and languages, standing before the throne and before the Lamb, clothed in white robes, with palm branches in their hands,

**After this:** It means after the above mentioned event (144,000 from all tribes are sealed) has been done, the next event begins.

**I looked:** John the Elder is looking with spiritual eyes.

**A great multitude:** In a vision - there are crowds of people that no one could number.

These 144,000 people put on the power, anointing, and authority of the Holy Spirit and fight for the soul for the Lord everywhere. They bring out heavenly power throughout the world, into churches and families. Because of their lives, more lives are inspired and filled with the faith of God. Therefore, no one can count those who come after 144,000.

**No one could number:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “The power of the human eye is limited but there is a number in My sight.”

**From every nation, from all tribes and peoples and languages:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “‘Every nation’ means all directions, all over the world; ‘all tribes’ refers to different tribes in the eyes of man, but there is no boundary in the sight of God; ‘all people’ are loved by God regardless of colours of their skin (black, white or yellow); ‘all languages’ come to Me without bounds of nationalities and tribes.”

**Standing before the throne and before the Lamb:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “They are standing before the heavenly Father and Me.”

**Clothed in white robes:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “They stand before Me holy. They are worthy of being clothed in white robes.”

**With ... in their hands:** Their hands are holy, brave, strong and powerful. Their strength comes from heaven.

**Palm branches:** Represents holy, powerful, resurrected life.

**With palm branches in their hands:** Represents shouting with joy and praise.

This is a group of victorious backup force, a group of people who are raised from death. They are a victorious team who stand before the throne.

In a vision: they are carrying white wood on the mountain one by one, going down the mountain and heading east to build the holy temple.

The Spirit of the Lord said, “Their heart is My holy temple in where My holy temple shall be built. White wood is the material from them (to build My holy temple), that is their love, faith, power, and the life without the old self. After the holy temple is built in their spirit, they will praise, worship, read the Bible, pray and serve Me before My throne every day. This is the life that is lived out on earth as it is in heaven.”

The Lord instructed us to read: **“They serve a copy and shadow of the heavenly things”** (Hebrews 8:5).

The Spirit of the Lord encouraged us and said, “What you do now is the work of John the Elder at that time. After you complete the will of the Father, I will take you to the true heaven.”

**7:10 And crying out with a loud voice, “Salvation belongs to our God who sits on the throne, and to the Lamb!”**

**Crying out with a loud voice:** The saints in white robes are crying out.

**Salvation belongs to our God who sits on the throne, and to the Lamb:** They are crying out, “Our Lord, our God, You are worthy of glory and praise! May glory be to the Most High God, and also to the Lamb of God, You are the God who for our sake died and was raised.”

*The Holy Spirit sang: Glory to the Most High God, glory to the Almighty and loving God, glory to God in the highest, we worship You, hey! We worship You, we worship You with our heart...*

The saints clothed in white robes are praising God, glorifying the Most High God, and glorifying the slain Lamb of God. During revealing the book of Revelation, the Spirit of the Lord said, “Be grateful, be thankful to Me. You’re not much grateful.” And the Lord asked, “Shouldn’t you be grateful?” O Lord, we are grateful! Give thanks to the Lord! May you fill our hearts with more gratitude!

*The Holy Spirit sang: O Lord, I praise You, because you have chosen me, and in this vast sea of people, You have sought me. O Lord, I praise you, because You love me, Your love fills the earth, the mountains and rivers...*

**7:11** And all the angels were standing around the throne and around the elders and the four living creatures, and they fell on their faces before the throne and worshiped God,

All the angels were standing around the throne and around the elders and the four living creatures: Everything that has breath in heaven bows down before the throne, and worships God, and they praise God with tambourine and dance.

*The Holy Spirit sang: “Praise the Lord! Praise God in his sanctuary; praise him in his mighty heavens! Praise him for his mighty deeds; praise him according to his excellent greatness! Praise him with trumpet sound; praise him with lute and harp! Praise him with tambourine and dance; praise him with strings and pipe! Praise him with sounding cymbals; praise him with loud clashing cymbals! Let everything that has breath praise the Lord! Praise the Lord” (Psalm 150)!*

**7:12** Saying, “Amen! Blessing and glory and wisdom and thanksgiving and honor and power and might be to our God forever and ever! Amen.”

In a vision: a large band of angels in heaven, all the angels are singing and saying loudly, “O Lord, we love You!”

**Amen:** All that have breath in heaven are saying loudly, “Amen! Amen!”

**Blessing:** The angels are praising God’s virtue, and praising God’s might.

**Glory:** Angels give glory to the supreme God.

**Wisdom:** Angels are praising God’s wisdom and His might of creating all things in the world.

**Thanksgiving:** The angels are giving thanks to the slain Lamb. He is the King of kings, and He is the God who reigns forever.

**Honour:** Angels are praising God’s virtue and dignity last forever and ever.

**Power:** Angels are praising God’s authority above all heavens.

**Might:** The angels are shouting out: God’s might rules heaven and the heaven of heavens, and the earth and all that is in it.

**To our God:** For He speaks, and it comes to be; He commands, and it stands firm. He is God Almighty.

**Forever and ever:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “The earth and heaven will perish, but My years will have no end.”

“And, ‘You, Lord, laid the foundation of the earth in the beginning, and the heavens are the work of your hands; they will perish, but you remain; they will all wear out like a garment, like a robe you will roll them up, like a garment they will be changed. But you are the same, and your years will have no end’” (Hebrews 1:10-12).

**Amen:** They say “Agree” without any hindrance from their hearts. They respond “Amen!” from the depth of their heart!

**7:13** Then one of the elders addressed me, saying, “Who are these, clothed in white robes, and from where have they come?”

**Elders:** This is one of the twenty-four elders who is before the throne, asking John the Elder.

**Who are these, clothed in white robes, and from where have they come?** The Spirit of the Lord said, “Blessed are they who come out of great tribulation and are persecuted for Me.”

“Blessed are those who are persecuted for righteousness' sake, for theirs is the kingdom of heaven” (Matthew 5:10).

**Clothed in white robes:** ‘In white’ represents the righteousness of the saints, that is lived out by relying on the Lord. “Clothed” means being given by the Lord, not to clothe by themselves however they have a willing heart (to be clothed). When we follow the Lord, the Lord then will be able to help us be clothed in white robes. This is the Bride’s dowry. Human nature is used to being slack. They are unwilling to let go of the old self, however the Scripture says: Not that we would be unclothed, but that we would be further clothed. Therefore, we prayed to God, “O Father, I am willing to be clothed in white robe. Help me to put off the old self, and further clothes the new self to walk with You!” “ For while we are still in this tent, we groan, being burdened—not that we would be unclothed,

but that we would be further clothed, so that what is mortal may be swallowed up by life” (2 Corinthians 5:4).

One church asked, “O Lord, for those 144,000, how many are there from our church?”

The Spirit of the Lord said, “It looks like one from a distance, however it is a half when you look closer.”

We asked, “What do you mean, Lord?”

The Spirit of the Lord said, “Look from a distance, you are a true child, but you are a half when look closer.” Although robes are white, there are still black spots. Keep washing!”

How to wash? How can we put off the old self? 1. Confess, repent and cleanse ourselves with water and the Word. That is, with the sword of God (God’s Word), to pierce through ourselves and the old self. Let the old self be crucified with the Lord. 2. Persist in all circumstances allowed by the Lord, grow deep in our faith from the circumstances

So that we are able to overcome the circumstances and ourselves, and to manifest the love of God (that is to live out the life of the Lord).

**7:14 I said to him, “Sir, you know.” And he said to me, “These are the ones coming out of the great tribulation. They have washed their robes and made them white in the blood of the Lamb.**

**Sir, you know:** John addressed the elder respectfully and answered humbly, “Sir, you know.”

We must also learn from John’s humility and his teachable heart so that the Lord will keep revealing us the mystery of heaven.

**These are the ones coming out of the great tribulation:** These people arise after the 144,000 and they come out of the great tribulation who are awakened by God in the final battle.

The great tribulation is a great persecution both in spirit and the flesh, the great tribulation is from the dark force. These people would rather die than step back and for the sake of faith, they have no fear of being slain. They always follow My footsteps and move forward. They have not only gone through the battle between spirit and flesh, but also endured the trials of the four winds. They have paid the price of blood and sweat, have also been refined through the water and

fire, they have given all they have for the Lord and yielded the fruits of righteousness.

“There is no discharge from war, nor will wickedness deliver those who are given to it” (Ecclesiastes 8:8).

**Have washed their robes and made them white in the blood of the Lamb:** The robes are washed white by the blood of the Lamb. Blessed are those who wash their robes. They are worthy of being clothed in white. They are victorious.

“How much more will the blood of Christ, who through the eternal Spirit offered himself without blemish to God, purify our conscience from dead works to serve the living God” (Hebrews 9:14).

**7:15 “Therefore they are before the throne of God, and serve him day and night in his temple; and he who sits on the throne will shelter them with his presence.**

**They are before the throne of God:** They come to the throne to serve God without fear.

**Serve him day and night in his temple:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “Your heart is given to Me completely, therefore your heart is in his temple. However, once you think of self-profits and self-desires, you will be out of the temple.”(Outer self: consider the worldly things and human needs; inner self: consider God’s needs )

**Day and night:** It means their hearts are given to the Lord regardless of day or night. Everything is to love the Lord. This temple is their hearts. All their desires and thoughts are aligned with the Lord’s needs. Everything in their hearts is to serve the Lord.

*The Holy Spirit sang: Give my heart to You, and give my love to You, everything is to love You. Therefore be the true value and meaning.*

**His presence: ‘His presence’,** here is the Lord’s love, He covers with His love.

**Shelter:** It means guard.

**He who sits on the throne will shelter them with his presence:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “The Lord lifts them up with His mighty hand. I will comfort them with My rod and My staff. They will always be under My comfort.”

**7:16 They shall hunger no more, neither thirst anymore; the sun shall not strike them, nor any scorching heat.**



**They shall hunger no more:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “They will always be full in My temple and be rich in their spirit.”

**Neither thirst anymore:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “My living waters will be poured out on them every day. They will never be thirsty again. My word is spiritual milk. It makes their bones strong and makes them greatly emboldened.”

Because these people have given their hearts to the Lord completely, so they are provided by Lord Himself. They have found the fountain of living water. Jesus is the fountain of living water of mankind.

**The sun:** It represents God, and also God’s severe judgement and the circumstances that God allows.

**Scorching heat:** Represents God’s wrath, God’s discipline, and tribulations in the house.

**Shall not strike them:** The sun and the scorching heat will no longer come to them, and they will enter the refuge of God. Those who fear the Lord, all their children have refuge. God is love.

**7:17 For the Lamb in the midst of the throne will be their shepherd, and he will guide them to springs of living water, and God will wipe away every tear from their eyes.”**

**For the Lamb in the midst of the throne will be their shepherd:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “ I will feed them every day, lead them beside the still waters, which is to My embrace. When they come into My arms, I will guard them every day, in where they will watch for Me every day. Their spirits are in My arms.” (Their flesh is in the church or at home, however their hearts are given to the Lord.)

**He will guide them to springs of living water:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “Look upon Me with their heart, they will enter into My rest, so that they will be with Me forever. I will pour out autumn and spring rains upon them every day, that is, the spring of living water in their hearts. They will come to My arms where they are no longer hungry and thirsty. And I will prepare a greater heaven for them and wait for them there!”

*The Holy Spirit sang: The river of life and the river of joy flows slowly into my heart; the river of life and the river of joy flows slowly into my heart. I want to sing that song, the song from heaven...*

**God will wipe away every tear from their eyes:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “All sorrows and worries are gone, everything has passed away. In My arms there

is only peace and joy and an abundance in all things. They are the ones who are to enter the Kingdom of heaven, and I will wipe away every tear from their eyes. “The kingdom of heaven has suffered violence, and the violent take it by force” (Matthew 11:12). If you truly devote yourself today, you can enter the Kingdom of heaven today.” (Refer to Matthew 11:12)

*The Holy Spirit sang: How great is our Lord my God! How great is our Lord my God! The angels bow down to Him! Heaven and earth come to worship Him, How great is our Lord my God!*

May the redeemed people say in unison, “Praise the Lord! I have received salvation from the Lord!”

Prayer:

Heavenly Father, Praise You! Your authority is supreme! Thank you for choosing 144,000 people and using them to redeem the whole earth. May you find your true children of many! Pray that more people return, return! Your name is worthy of blessing and praise! Pray for setting Your seal on our foreheads, on each forehead who reads the Revelation and receives it. And bring us to Your rich fountain, beside the still waters; and embrace us in Your arms; shield us with love. So that we are no longer hungry and thirsty. The sun and the scorching heat cannot harm us. Pray in the name of Jesus Christ, Amen!

## Chapter 8

### The Deep Things in the Mystery

**8:1 When the Lamb opened the seventh seal, there was silence in heaven for about half an hour.**

The Seventh Seal includes Seven Trumpets, like a cooked egg with its shell. It is in-depth revealing of the revelation, the deep things in the mystery.

**When the Lamb opened the seventh seal:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “This is the time of revealing the Seventh Seal. ‘Seal’ represents My authority, and the Little Scroll has been secured by My seal. I will reveal the Seven Seals to you one by one at the end time of the world, which is the mystery of the Kingdom of heaven.”

**There was silence in heaven for about half an hour:**

**In heaven:** During this time, in John’s spirit, the third heaven was seen. Today, ‘in heaven’ refers to the heavenly home (heaven) where the Father, angels, the wise men, the ancient kings and saints are all dwelling. This also means Christ reigns in the hearts of the children who have laid down their old self. That is: Behold, the dwelling place of God is with man and He will dwell with them. When we are dwelling with God, we are into the spiritual third heaven. Those who come out of the great tribulation in Chapter 7 of the book of Revelation, are those whose spirits have been in heaven already. That is in the Kingdom of God. This is also what prophet Rick Joyner wrote<sup>[b]</sup>: There is much more to know about the third heaven than you can know in this life, through Him(God) to reconcile all things.

**There was silence in heaven for about half an hour:** “Silence” refers to hush, quietness. The entire heaven is solemn quiet;

**About half an hour:** 1. Not even a crow or sparrow can be heard for about half an hour in heaven. At that time, John felt it was about half an hour. They were all in fear of God and were waiting to hear God’s instructions; 2. “Half an hour” also means the heavenly Father is to discipline His disobedient children. Just like the moment of time when a father raises his hand and asks his child before he strikes down, “Will you be obedient? If you obey, I won’t strike you.”

“Half an hour” is also the moment of time to watch and pray. When the seventh seal is opened, the children of God come to understand and begin to pray

in harmony with God's wills (refer to Chapter 7- those who are in white robes). They will be brought into the chamber by the king and pray in accord with God's will. By the prayers of all the saints, God will do great things, and He will turn over the whole earth and the Kingdom of God will come.

**8:2 Then I saw the seven angels who stand before God, and seven trumpets were given to them.**

This was also what John the Elder saw in spirit: he saw the Seven Angels standing before God to receive their tasks from God. They were sent to blow the Seven Trumpets (the trumpets of vigilance) to the world. One trumpet for each angel. The Seven Trumpets are the Seven Missions with different content and message to the Seven Angels. However all are trumpets of vigilance.

**Seven angels:** 1. They are the Seven Elect Angels (refer to 1 Timothy 5:21). 2. They also represent the saints chosen by the Lord and the messengers of God who deliver messages in the latter days. "Everyone sent by Me is My messenger," the Spirit of the Lord said. The angels in heaven and the messengers on the earth work together to fulfil the mission from God.

**Seven trumpets were given to them:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "'Seven' represents the perfect number of God. The Seven Trumpets are My trumpets of the full truth, they also bring calamity to the whole earth. These are the trumpets to shake and awaken people's hearts, in order to pave the way for My return. The Seven Trumpets are alarm bells (shake people's hearts): wake up, wake up! My trumpets have sounded. Have you been awakened?"

Once the Seven Trumpets are sounded, it is the time to harvest, also the time that God's wrath comes. Everyone is in his position once the Seven Trumpets are sounded: no matter whether you are harvesting, sowing, watching and repairing the net or gleaning, everyone will stand in their positions.

God loves you! He wants to save you! Regardless of the Seven Seals, Seven Trumpets and Seven Bowls, all of them are God's great love. It doesn't matter which way God uses. Whether it is Light, Instruction, Calamity, or Punishment ... all is to make you repent and be saved. For the sake of being victorious and rewarded, turn your heart to God and call out to Him. For those who cannot overcome, their souls can still be saved. This is God's heart. The Lord gave us an example: if a man has sinned and been put in prison for several months, the purpose is to teach him to be good and transform him into a Son of Light before he is released. The Spirit of the Lord said, "I do not wish that any should perish, but that all should reach repentance and understand the truth."

8:3 And another angel came and stood at the altar with a golden censer, and he was given much incense to offer with the prayers of all the saints on the golden altar before the throne,

The topic of verses 3-5 is about “reformation at the altar”. Everything that is incorrect must be reformed, it shall be rectified wherever it’s wrong.

**Another angel:** This is an angel who is especially responsible for receiving prayers, he is not one of those Seven Angels.

**With a golden censer:** This golden censer is a special instrument for prayer.

**The altar:** The altar is the temple of the prayer. The altar begins from the heart and is the place where we draw near to the Lord, meet the Lord, and have fellowship with the Lord. The altar is the place where we Praise, Worship, Thank, and Exalt His name. The altar is where we focus our minds and eyes solely on God, but **not** on People, Things, Objects and Problems. The prayers at the altar are not for ourselves, but for the sake of God’s desire, for seeking His Kingdom and His righteousness. The altar is a place where we repent, sacrifice and offer ourselves (to God). The LORD Jesus is the Lamb of God that was offered on the altar. The altar is a place where we sacrifice ourselves to God and make a covenant with Him, where we pursue further intimacy with God and enjoy the presence of God. It is also a place where God enjoys the time with His children.

The altar is a portal that is opened to heaven through prayers and sacrifices. The power, the might, the blessing and the Kingdom from heaven will come to the earth through this (portal).

**Another angel came and stood at the altar with a golden censer:** This angel is standing at the altar with a golden censer and waiting to receive the prayers from everyone.

**He was given much incense:** The angel receives every prayer from all Christians. “**Much incense**” represents various prayers, however there are many incorrect prayers, which are the prayers according to their own will.

We asked, “O Lord, what is the prayer of “**much incense**” ? Please tell us more.”

““**Much incense**’ means unholy prayers. This includes: 1. Prayers of criticism and of inference; 2. Prayers of grumbles to God and to people; 3. Prayers of vengeance; 4. Prayers of complaints; 5. Prayers of judgement that judge others in prayer; 6. Prayers of false prophets that reject God,” the Lord’s Spirit said.

We asked, “O Lord, what are prayers of complaints?”

“This is to complain and accuse in prayers,” the Lord’s Spirit said.

In a vision: A man was holding a statement, complaining and accusing one by one. He looked like a judge, and he thought he was righteous by asking, “Why is this person like this ?! How is that person like that?!”

And we continued to ask, “What are the prayers of false prophets that reject God?”

The Holy Spirit told us, “In their prayers, they deny the work of the Spirit, they blaspheme the Spirit and reject the Word that is revealed by the Spirit. These are the prayers that reject God.

All the prayers mentioned above are called ‘**much incense**’, which are given to this angel. ‘**Given**’ is the authority of God to this angel. He is specifically responsible for receiving the statements. He collects everyone’s prayers regardless of good or bad, he presents them to the LORD Jesus just like statements.”

“You shall not offer unauthorized incense on it, or a burnt offering, or a grain offering, and you shall not pour a drink offering on it” (Exodus 30:9).

**To offer with the prayers of all the saints on the golden altar before the throne:** And we asked, “ O Lord, what are the prayers of all the saints?”

The Spirit of the Lord said, “1. The prayers of the saints (from all over the world) are the prayers that understand God’s will, therefore I will fulfill because they are in harmony with My heart. 2. The prayers of the saints are the prayers of faith. They seek the Kingdom of God and His righteousness. Seeking the Kingdom of God means to seek the heart of God. My heart is revealed in the Bible, it seeks the things in heaven, not for the things on earth. May the Kingdom of God come and may all people in the world be saved. This is the heart of God. I do not wish that any should perish, but all should be saved. Seeking God’s righteousness, the nine fruits of the Spirit are the righteousness of God. I alone am righteous, My footsteps of the way that I walked, the cup that I drank, and everything I did. I died on the Cross for sinners and I was resurrected for sinners. I accomplished the Father’s will. I ascended to heaven and would come again to save the souls in the world, this is My righteousness. When you do everything according to My will, and seek after My heart, I will enter into your life. The Kingdom of God and His righteousness are all in place when I am in your life. Believe and pray in faith, I will fulfill!”

The prayer after God’s heart and His words can bring us into the plan and command of God’s Kingdom, it’s the prayer with God’s power. It is to open our

hearts to the Spirit through prayers at the altar because we are fellow workers with the Lord. Let us be led freely by the Spirit into the prayer, so that we may build the right altar and offer the right sacrifice which can bring down the Lord's Presence, Power, Release and Healing. The Kingdom of God is the place where the reign of God, the power and the might of God work together freely. The prayers of the saints at the altar bring down the presence of God. He is the Sovereign Lord of the whole earth and the coming Kingdom is to bring all nations and people of the world into God's Kingdom, this is the will of God. The prayers of the saints can transform, reverse and release the whole earth. The prayers of the saints can break the host of heaven. O Lord, may you release the anointing of the prayer!

**To offer with... on the golden altar before the throne:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "All prayers, regardless of good or bad, whether they are in accordance with God's will or not. They will be presented on the golden altar before My throne like statements. I will be there to sanctify them, I am the Mediator."

**8:4 And the smoke of the incense, with the prayers of the saints, rose before God from the hand of the angel.**

Seen in spirit: "**The smoke of the incense**" is spreading black smoke. The Spirit of the Lord said, "This is the prayer of blasphemy, the prayer that grumbles at God." But "**the prayers of the saints**" are as bright as the sun, spreading white smoke. The Spirit of the Lord said, "The prayers of the saints are in harmony with God's will and many miracles and wonders have taken place on the earth. The human heart comes to life gradually and returns to God. They will come to know God and enter the Kingdom of God. These are the prayers of the saints."

**Rose before God from the hand of the angel:** The prayers of the saints rise before God. God will answer the prayers and stretch out His mighty arm to release, reverse, and save. "**The smoke of the incense**" are those prayers which are not after God's heart, they will also rise before God.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "Godly and ungodly prayers all ascend before God. They are raised before Me for judgement whether you are righteous or not, according to what you say. The word from your lips can reveal your heart, for everything from the mouth flows from the heart. Some extremist churches are even worse than those above mentioned. They collectively kneel before Me and accuse My church and My children. They turn the truth upside down and are controlled by the evil forces behind them, therefore I condemn them as wicked. They confuse My church and ruin My plans. My plan is for everyone to

understand the truth, return to the true God quickly, understand God's will and return to the heavenly home."

**8:5 Then the angel took the censer and filled it with fire from the altar and threw it on the earth, and there were peals of thunder, rumblings, flashes of lightning, and an earthquake.**

**The angel took the censer:** This is God's authority given to the angel, so that he is still responsible for the censer.

**Filled it with fire from the altar and threw it on the earth:** "Everyone prays with selfish desires, they accuse one another. Everyone strives for power and profit, they have selfish thoughts, defilement, corruption and bribery in their hearts. What is more abominable is that they attack My people, disturb My church, confuse the hearts, divide the church and scatter the flock. My people have been lost sheep and scattered everywhere. Therefore it has aroused the wrath of heavenly Father," the Spirit of the Lord said.

**Threw it on the earth:** Throw it (the prayer that is not after God's will) to where it came from, there is no such filth in heaven. They have been disciplined and repeatedly taught but remain unrepentant. They are always learning but never able to arrive at a knowledge of the truth. ( Refer to 2 Timothy 3:1-7)

Testimony: We went to preach in a different city one year. After the sermon, the leader of the church said, "Let's go to pray for a praying-mother. This praying-mother kept going to the church to pray, regardless of any adverse weather before she was sick. However she has become vegetative and has been lying down for a few years." When we were praying together over there, we saw a vision: two large pillars stood on each side of the praying-mother's bed, a large dragon coiled around each pillar. We asked the Lord, "How could this be?" The Lord answered, "Truly she did go to church and pray, no matter how adverse the weather was. However, all her prayers were accusations. E.g., 'O Lord, how come someone is like this and someone like that.' She did not pray with a loving heart, nor did her prayers strengthen or support anyone or make them love God more. The accusative prayers will make you fall into Satan's snare, so you will be accused by Satan, for this is the accuser of the brethren."

**And there were peals of thunder, rumblings, flashes of lightning, and an earthquake:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "**Thunder:** This is My wrath, I am a consuming fire. This is the severe discipline, the advent of calamities. It is particularly powerful.



**Rumblings:** This is the wrath of the Lord. It has a great impact that lets everyone know.

**Flashes of lightning:** This is a sign of My warning, a sign of My fierce wrath, and a sign of calamity.

**Earthquake:** When the calamities come, the earth becomes formless and empty. It was God's wrath that destroyed the world by flood in Noah's time. Here is also God's wrath which is to destroy the world with calamities. This is not My plan, because Satan accuses those who are wicked every day (those foolish believers). This is the fruit of sin. It is the calamity caused by human sin and rebelliousness. I do not spare angels when they sin, and keep them under gloomy darkness. Do what you can (to repent), for those who are unwilling to repent will die in transgressions."

The earthquake here is a calamity caused by human sin. The wicked (foolish believers) accuse God's children every day, therefore Satan accuses them (the wicked) every day. In addition, all mankind rebel against God which will bring calamity to the whole earth, cause the earth formless and empty and bring the great earthquake.

"The earth shall be utterly empty and utterly plundered; for the Lord has spoken this word. The earth mourns and withers; the world languishes and withers and the highest people of the earth languish. The earth lies defiled under its inhabitants; for they have transgressed the laws, violated the statutes and broken the everlasting covenant. Therefore a curse devours the earth, and its inhabitants suffer for their guilt; therefore the inhabitants of the earth are scorched, and few men are left"(Isaiah 24:3-6).

"Terror and the pit and the snare are upon you, O inhabitant of the earth! He who flees at the sound of the terror shall fall into the pit, and he who climbs out of the pit shall be caught in the snare. For the windows of heaven are opened, and the foundations of the earth tremble. The earth is utterly broken, the earth is split apart, the earth is violently shaken. The earth staggers like a drunken man; it sways like a hut; its transgression lies heavy upon it, and it falls, and will not rise again"(Isaiah 24:17-20).

The Spirit of the Lord said, "The prayer of the priests is to pray with the measuring line of God's words. This is the most powerful prayer with which I am well pleased. I am not pleased with the prayer of accusation and quibbling, nor emotional chattering. You can just get to the point, for I know it all. Neither am I pleased with the prayer of greedy of enjoyment, nor the prayer of Gentiles that

seek what to eat, to drink and to wear. The prayer that pleases Me the most is to pray with God's words."

"But seek first the kingdom of God and his righteousness, and all these things will be added to you"(Matthew 6:33).

8:6 Now the seven angels who had the seven trumpets prepared to blow them.

The Seven Angels with their trumpets in hands are in readiness to work.

Had the seven trumpets: 'Seven' is a perfect number. 'Seven trumpets' represent perfection, which have both the letter and the Spirit. Spirit: each of the trumpets of truth goes more and more deeper and further into the truth that draws people to Christ and the heavenly Father.

Seen in spirit: A paved road is in front of me, section by section. The worker is mixing cement and the road is almost finished. (Paving the road means to prepare the heart with God's Word and prepare the way for the Lord.) The Spirit of the Lord explained, "Blowing the trumpet of truth is preparing the way for Me. Every angel who blows the trumpet is to pave a section of the road. I give part of the truth to each messenger, which is used to prepare the way for Me. However, the preaching from each messenger is not perfect, therefore these truths need to be joined together. **The revealed Book of Revelation is the message of the Seventh Trumpet, which is to pave the Seventh part of the road and also the last part.** While paving the seventh part of the road, joint the previous sections together, and that will be the full truth. These Seven Messengers who prepare the way for Me are My treasures and the pupils of My eyes. What the Seventh Angel paves is the final section of the road and also **the most important one.** This is the way to judge the heart and prepare My Brides. Your King will come after the completion of the paving."

In addition to the trumpet of truth and the trumpet of judgement, there are also the trumpet of wrath and the trumpet of calamity. This is the fulfilment of the letter. **The last-day calamities will get bigger and bigger, in order to awaken the people to return.**

**The seven angels ... prepared to blow them:** Each of the Seven Angels has different functions and tasks. **Prepared to blow:** They are waiting for the heavenly Father's command, then Jesus will instruct the first Angel to blow his trumpet.

8:7 The first angel blew his trumpet, and there followed hail and fire, mixed with blood, and these were thrown upon the earth. And a third of the earth was

burned up, and a third of the trees were burned up, and all green grass was burned up.

**The first angel blew his trumpet:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “**Blow ...trumpet**’: This is to blow out My command, because My command begins, so does My judgement and the calamity. The messenger of the trumpet warns everyone on the earth with majesty, in order that they remove from rebelliousness and return to the everlasting God, take away all straw, wood, hay and return to the truth and to the only true God.

**And there followed hail and fire, mixed with blood:**

**Hail:** It is to realise both the letter and the Spirit.

**Letter:** The calamity begins which represents the judgement and the punishment. Hail is a weapon that is used to damage crops and houses, there are different shapes of hail, some like balls, some like bowls. The visible crawler and also trees, crops, and houses on the earth are destroyed. Hail is discipline and punishment.

“Have you entered the storehouses of the snow, or have you seen the storehouses of the hail, which I have reserved for the time of trouble, for the day of battle and war” (Job 38:22-23).

The calamity which is allowed by God is to awaken and restore the hearts of His people and take them out of Egypt. This is to tell each of us that: it is time for exodus, bring the whole family, young and old, out of the land of Egypt.

“Then Moses stretched out his staff toward heaven, and the Lord sent thunder and hail, and fire ran down to the earth. And the Lord rained hail upon the land of Egypt. There was hail and fire flashing continually in the midst of the hail, very heavy hail, such as had never been in all the land of Egypt since it became a nation. The hail struck down everything that was in the field in all the land of Egypt, both man and beast. And the hail struck down every plant of the field and broke every tree of the field” (Exodus 9:23-25).

**Spirit:** The Word of God’s severe judgement. The heavy and stern words of God are like hail that smite the heart in order to wake up God’s children and utterly sweep away all the evil in life.

“And I will make justice the line, and righteousness the plumb line; and hail will sweep away the refuge of lies, and waters will overwhelm the shelter” (Isaiah 28:17).

“And as they fled before Israel, while they were going down the ascent of Beth-horon, the Lord threw down large stones from heaven on them as far as Azekah, and they died. There were more who died because of the hailstones than the sons of Israel killed with the sword” (Joshua 10:11). The Lord threw down hail from heaven and killed Amorites. This has foreshadowed that today God will kill the fleshly Amorites in our lives with the Word of judgement. This is, to remove the ungodly life inside of us and live out the heavenly life.

**Fire:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “God is a consuming fire. The time of affliction comes to everyone because they are rebellious and stubborn and do not worship the true God. They also eat, drink, play, commit adultery, practise idolatry, and resist the truth. “**Fire**” represents My wrath, punishment and the trial that is to refine all sinners. The fire trial means the great trial comes and whoever cannot overcome will die.” (Refer to Hebrews 12:29)

“...He will baptize you with the Holy Spirit and fire. His winnowing fork is in his hand, and he will clear his threshing floor and gather his wheat into the barn, but the chaff he will burn with unquenchable fire” (Matthew 3:11-12).

“Behold, they are like stubble; the fire consumes them; they cannot deliver themselves from the power of the flame. No coal for warming oneself is this, no fire to sit before! Such to you are those with whom you have labored, who have done business with you from your youth; they wander about, each in his own direction; there is no one to save you” (Isaiah 47:14-15).

“In the whole land, declares the Lord, two thirds shall be cut off and perish, and one third shall be left alive. And I will put this third into the fire, and refine them as one refines silver, and test them as gold is tested. They will call upon my name, and I will answer them. I will say, ‘They are my people’; and they will say, ‘The Lord is my God’” (Zechariah 13:8-9).

“So he poured on him the heat of his anger and the might of battle; it set him on fire all around, but he did not understand; it burned him up, but he did not take it to heart” (Isaiah 42:25).

“Now if anyone builds on the foundation with gold, silver, precious stones, wood, hay, straw— each one's work will become manifest, for the Day will disclose it, because it will be revealed by fire, and the fire will test what sort of work each one has done” (1 Corinthians 3:12-13).

**Mixed with blood:** The letter and the Spirit will be fulfilled. Letter: This means the bloodshed that is thrown upon the earth and it is the beginning of the

calamity. Spirit: Those who cannot overcome the flesh, will lose their lives. All this will come upon the earthly ones.

**Thrown upon the earth:** It is also a fulfillment of the letter and the Spirit. Letter: refers to the earth; Spirit: refers to the heart. All this bloodshed will fall upon the earthly ones in this era, so as to keep these people out of heaven. These calamities are to be thrown upon the rebellious as they are stubborn and always do not understand God's heart, therefore God's wrath will be cast upon the earth.

**Hail and fire, mixed with blood:** In the Spirit it refers to the Word of God's severe judgement which carries the fire of the Holy Spirit and the power of life to awaken people's hearts, so that they can repent and live. Otherwise they will fall into the letter (the Judgement of the Calamity), it is also for the purpose of repentance.

**A third of the earth was burned up, and a third of the trees were burned up, and all green grass was burned up:**

**A third of the earth:** "Earth", represents the actual land and also people's hearts. A third of the earth (human hearts) are awakened. They are lit by God's fire and come alive, this is the Spirit. If you do not repent, you will be burned up by the actual fire, this refers to the letter.

**A third of the trees:** Represents a man's life and also the church on earth. Those who force their way, will come alive.

**Trees:** Also refers to the workers in God's house. "For the vineyard of the Lord of hosts is the house of Israel, and the men of Judah are his pleasant planting; and he looked for justice, but behold, bloodshed; for righteousness, but behold, an outcry" (Isaiah 5:7)!

Seen in spirit: dry branches and dead trees. But the LORD Jesus will bring these trees to life, and light them up with the word of God, the Spirit of God, and the love of God. Every tree that is burned turns green, grows new leaves and comes back to life.

**Were burned up:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "They search the Scriptures every day and never understand it, and still oppose the truth. My word is fire and I hope it will burn up all your sinful nature, your straw, wood and hay. I wish all of you will be raised from the dead."

In a vision: The LORD Jesus pressed on the head of the sheep with his hand and let the sheep drink water. The sheep stiffened its neck and did not want to drink because the water did not taste good, which means that the Word of

Repentance and Judgment is not easy to receive. Jesus pressed[a] the sheep's head and forced it to drink, then the sheep came to life. All those who do not drink the water will lose their lives, and finally fall into the fulfilment of the letter. They will be burned up by the wrath of God, that is to be rejected by God.

**All green grass was burned up:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “1. It represents the word of God. The grass that the sheep eat is lit on fire by the Spirit so the letter is turned into the Spirit, becoming the bread of life and the water of life. 2. It represents the tiny life of those who do not know their right hand from their left, and it is also burned by the fire of the Holy Spirit. I hope they are strong and courageous, so I will burn up the timidity, falsehoods and all the sins in them. I will also burn all straw, wood, hay and all evil ways planted in them by false prophets, and will also pluck out everything that is not planted by heavenly Father.”

**8:8 The second angel blew his trumpet, and something like a great mountain, burning with fire, was thrown into the sea, and a third of the sea became blood.**

**The second angel blew his trumpet:** The second angel begins to work, the trumpet he blows is the warning of judgement.

**Something like a great mountain, burning with fire, was thrown into the sea:** Seen in spirit: on this mountain, there is a covenant of God, letting out greyish black smoke on the top. The Spirit of the Lord said, “This is a religious church. They have a covenant with God, however this church serves God with man’s will. The greyish black smoke on the covenant is the smoke let out from the inside of ‘man’. The word of My judgement has burned this mountain like a burning fire. Some of them have been awakened by the trumpet and have burned thoroughly by the fire, so they come to life again. However some people said, ‘Can’t stand this Word.’ And also, there are dogs and villains on this mountain.”

Seen in spirit: A flag, people in the church are fighting for it, which means those who seize power in the church. We also saw a group of fat, white pigs. “My words have come and although they have been lit up, they only confess and do not repent. So they are washed and return to their wallowing in the mud,” the Spirit of the Lord said.

**Something like a great mountain:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “It is as if My words have burned them, but not burned thoroughly. Because of their selfish desires - they focus on power more than Me and love the ministry more than life. Therefore when the trumpet of judgement is sounded to them, ‘Can’t stand this Word!’ they say. They reject the Word and continue to do what they are used to

doing. I have no choice but to throw these Pharaoh's Chariots (those churches powered over by Pharaoh) into the sea.

**Thrown into the sea:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "'Sea' represents the land of bitter water and salty water. It represents the world and also religion. Throw them into the sea where they will be trialed and refined. For they are raised by drinking this water and have become Philistines who are tall and big but not humble. They cause division and come to church in sheep's clothing but inwardly they are ravenous wolves, who devour all My lambs. They abuse power to seek personal gain with My words and with the Holy Bible in their hand, so they fall into Satan's snare.

Then, seen in spirit: a white spider is weaving a large web.

Satan weaves all kinds of snares according to the preferences in man's heart, so that man will either be trapped in this snare or fall into that trap. If you love money, Satan will seduce and test you with money. If you love power, Satan will snare you with power. If you are lustful, Satan lures you with pornography. If you want to go to heaven but love the world, Satan will then confuse you with false ways. Your heart should dwell in heaven, otherwise "that day will come upon you suddenly like a trap" (Luke 21:34).

"But watch yourselves lest your hearts be weighed down with dissipation and drunkenness and cares of this life, and that day come upon you suddenly like a trap. For it will come upon all who dwell on the face of the whole earth. But stay awake at all times, praying that you may have strength to escape all these things that are going to take place, and to stand before the Son of Man" (Luke 21:34-36).

**A third of the sea became blood:** "Sea" represents bitter water, saltwater, the world, and also impure words. Letter: a third of the sea is dead. Spirit: revealed by the Holy Spirit that a third of the sea is alive.

Seen in spirit: Jesus is taking a white bowl and giving living water to those who drank sea water.

"Some people who have drunk this living water receive the instruction of the Word, they judge their words and deeds and reform their faith. So a third of the people in the sea awaken, understand, repent, and come alive. "Became blood" means understanding, therefore their lives will be transformed into new life. If they do not drink the living water from the Lord, they will die in the 'sea,'" the Lord's Spirit said.

8:9 A third of the living creatures in the sea died, and a third of the ships were destroyed.

**The living creatures in the sea:** “Living creatures” refer to the life at the beginning (of the earth) is given by God. The Spirit of the Lord said, “What I have created are all living things, however a third is killed by this poisonous bitter and salty water because they have lost discernment. I do not call them to death, they are drowned by themselves.” Seen in spirit: Jesus is still holding the white bowl and giving them living water, however these people would rather die than drink. They would rather die than believe and rather drink bitter salty water than this living water. The Spirit of the Lord said, “They would rather choose to die than to live, I have no choice. At the end time of this world, you must rescue souls for Me, do your best to save one by one. I do not wish that any should die, but that all should gain salvation by understanding the truth. This is the mission of your church.”

**A third of the ships were destroyed:**

**Ships:** represent the ship of life of everyone. “The ship of life, the lighter, the better. However their ships are not loaded with life, nor with God, but with wealth,” the Spirit of the Lord said.

Seen in spirit: many boxes are being moved onto this ship of life and it is almost sinking.

The Spirit of the Lord said, “This is a group of people who scavenge for treasures in the sea, and their ships of life are filled with the profits of the earth.” Seen in spirit, again: The ship of life has a hole and the green dirty water is flushing into the ship through the hole. In the end a third of the ship is sinking. The Lord sighed, “The church is full of filth, I am broken-hearted! A church that does not pursue life, does not have pure truth and genuine love, is a dead church. There is a group of ignorant Galatians ruling in the church. How I wish they could understand! I love each of them! I don’t want to see them die. **The revealed book of Revelation is to save people. You shall wake them up for Me. You are all shouters and trumpeters.**

*The Holy Spirit sang, I see the throne of the Lord descending on the land of China. Living water flows from the throne, nourishing the south, north, east and west. People from all directions are watching, Jesus will release the earth. Large number of servants rise to bless the whole earth. Glory Hallelujah, raise our hands to the Father, to thank Him for His wonderful (incomparably) great love, to come upon the land of China!*



8:10 The third angel blew his trumpet, and a great star fell from heaven, blazing like a torch, and it fell on a third of the rivers and on the springs of water.

**The third angel blew his trumpet:** The third angel began to blow the third trumpet. This is the trumpet to judge the false gods.

**A great star:** Represents those celebrities who preach God's word.

Seen in spirit: A fire torch in the left hand of the celebrity is burning fiercely. It means he is greatly gifted. However, a small toy dagger is in his right hand which seems incongruous at all. It means he has very little truth.

“These ‘great [starts]’ are good and white channels at first. They are people who deliver messages and hold torches. However they are not humble but love to manifest themselves, they set their minds on Power, Fame, Profit and their hearts are full of selfish desires. Therefore, they are corrupted and become the messengers who preach the gospel of earthly grace. Those great stars are gradually turned into fleshly messengers, who abuse power for personal gain, tamper with the scriptures and dilute the words of the Bible. They replace Me as the king. Therefore they fall from their spiritual position,” the Lord's Spirit said.

Seen in spirit: Although there is light in them, it is very low. They only illuminate a very small area underneath, there is no light on them, all is dark and nothing can be seen around. “The unfolded Little Scroll is to reveal his sin, for the purpose of saving him! My words have burned the flesh, the lust, and the human will in him,” the Lord's Spirit said.

In a vision: He resists the light and fights against the light from heaven, because of his self-righteousness, jealousy, and bitterness, so he prevents the light from shining on him. The Spirit of the Lord said, “Although My words have lit him up, they have not burned him through, because there are rebellions, extremes, complaints, grumbles, grievances, and contentions in him. He is a man who works for the belly and a messenger who only enjoys earthly grace. He resists God and becomes even more degenerate in spirit, so he is caught by Satan and lifts up the torch given by Satan.”

In a vision: a great burning star that seems like a fire torch is falling down from heaven, but when we look closer it is a large paintbrush. “The fallen great star has become a messenger of false gospel, who is holding a torch of false gospel. He holds the Bible in his hands, therefore has deceived this group of people,” the Spirit of the Lord said.

Rick Joyner who wrote: Those who have carried the torch, if they have drifted from God, the torch will become too heavy for them. Eventually they have

to lay the torch aside<sup>[c]</sup>. Satan came and said, “Pick it up.” When the man picked it up, the light inside turned dark blue. The torch is still the same torch, so is the gift, but they have been stolen by Satan, so the man is no longer guided by the light of God in him. Because it is not guided by the Source of the light and fire from God. For example, after a mobile phone is sold, it is still a mobile phone, but the owner has changed. Therefore, he still prays in the name of Jesus Christ, but with another replaced spirit in him.

We shall discern the great signs and wonders carefully in the latter days. “For false christs and false prophets will arise and perform great signs and wonders, so as to lead us astray, and if possible, even the elect” (Matthew 24:24).

We asked, “O Lord , what do you think of the signs and wonders in the last days?”

“In the last days, the Holy Spirit will be poured out on all flesh. Signs and wonders are the omen of the last days but you must understand that they do not matter, what is important is to rely on My truth for all things and bring people before Me,” the Lord’s Spirit said.

**Fell on a third of the rivers and on the springs of water:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “‘The river’ is living water and the Word of the Holy Spirit. In the past, this great star preached a lot through the Holy Spirit. This was the mission that I called him at first.”

**Fell on a third of the rivers:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “This great star has fallen from the heavenly position, and he is unable to reach God, therefore he preaches at his own will according to the evil, bitterness, blasphemy, contention, and selfish desires inside of him. My words are polluted by his preaching, and a third of the rivers have become the waters of Shihor.”

Seen in spirit: a great red dragon is moving above the water, and the word from the mouth of the fallen messenger is as muddy as the waters of the Yellow River. The Spirit of the Lord said, “Their word is impure with dust and mud. ‘Dust’ refers to all earthly things; ‘mud’ refers to muddy and saline land.” ‘Dust’ and ‘mud’ are the human wills, selfish desires, and bitterness inside of them.

The Holy Spirit revealed to us to read: “But to the wicked God says: “What right have you to recite my statutes or take my covenant on your lips? For you hate discipline, and you cast my words behind you. If you see a thief, you are pleased with him, and you keep company with adulterers. “You give your mouth free rein for evil, and your tongue frames deceit. You sit and speak against your brother; you slander your own mother's son. These things you have done, and I

have been silent; you thought that I was one like yourself. But now I rebuke you and lay the charge before you. ‘Mark this, then, you who forget God, lest I tear you apart, and there be none to deliver’ (Psalm 50:16-22)!

**The springs of water:** Many channels of living water are influenced by him, “water” represents the heart of the disciples. In a vision: They are drilling a well by themselves, however it is a mud well, and wormwood is in the water. They reject the revealed Word, instead they drink this poisonous water.

**8:11 The name of the star is Wormwood. A third of the waters became wormwood, and many people died from the water, because it had been made bitter.**

**Wormwood:** This fallen great star is called “wormwood”. “Wormwood” refers to bitterness, which means death. This great star originally was a torchbearer and a partaker of the Holy Spirit, who had gifts and power. Because of his arrogance, pride and self-righteousness, God lights him up and burns him with the Word of judgement. However, he is self-righteous and resists the Word of God. Finally, he becomes the enemy against the truth of God which leads him to corruption and bitterness, and turns him into “wormwood”. “The words he preaches become poisonous water to corrupt people,” the Lord’s Spirit said.

**A third of the waters became wormwood:** “Wormwood” is poisonous water. Departure from the fountain of living water, that is stagnant water which brings wormwood and death. The life you choose, will breed the person you teach.

A third of the preachers on earth are contaminated, and the doctrine and preaching of this great fallen star have influenced many preachers.

**And many people died from the water, because it had been made bitter:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “‘Because it had been made bitter’, it is because the water contains deadly bacteria and toxins. Many people hear this tampered impure word, then the toxicity is penetrating into the spirit gradually. Eventually they are poisoned to death in spirit. Be vigilant and stay awake! Let Me tell you, again: There is still a chance now, repent quickly! All this takes place in fulfillment of Matthew 24:24-28.”

“For false christs and false prophets will arise and perform great signs and wonders, so as to lead astray, if possible, even the elect” (Matthew 24:24).

**8:12 The fourth angel blew his trumpet, and a third of the sun was struck, and a third of the moon, and a third of the stars, so that a third of their light might be darkened, and a third of the day might be kept from shining, and likewise a third of the night.**

**The fourth angel blew his trumpet:** This is the fourth angel who starts his work. The trumpet that he blows is the holy, righteous one. It is to wake up every one: the great persecution is coming, the great circumstance is coming. Time is getting more and more closer, the children of God shall no longer be stubborn and rebellious. Quickly awaken, repent, cleanse!

**A third of the sun was struck, and a third of the moon, and a third of the stars:** Seen in spirit: A very high snow mountain, so white and holy! However this mountain is so cold that no one dares to come. Therefore God is going to strike this snow mountain to make it lower a little (that is, to be humble, and more humble ) with each strike. Finally the snow is gone and the trees come out after being struck. All the trees are cedars, they begin to sprout, turn green, and become a blessing to the whole earth.

**A third of the sun: “The sun”** represents the saints, with a likeness of the Lord’s life. It is God’s grace on you that makes you a shining sun now. In the latter days, only depend on your real life and your relationship with God, there will be no more gifts, nor will there be like now - the light and gifts from God come to guide the church as soon as you pray. The purpose of the strike is to reveal your real life.

The Spirit of the Lord reminded us: When Peter was with Jesus, he said, “Lord, I am willing to die with you.” However, when the Lord was arrested, he had denied the Lord for three times. Because of Peter’s self-righteousness, also because he did not watch and pray, therefore when God’s grace was withdrawn a little, he could not overcome by himself. There will be a big test for everyone at the end time. Now, hurry up to build a loving relationship with the Lord while the light and His grace are still among you. Because there will be no more of these and no other way but to depend on your relationship with the Lord and the Bible in the end time.

“So Jesus said to them, “The light is among you for a little while longer. Walk while you have the light, lest darkness overtake you. The one who walks in the darkness does not know where he is going” (John 12:35).

**A third of the moon: “The moon”** represents the disciples who follow the Lord, however have not yet laid down their old self. This includes those who serve with the gift. The one who does not lay down his old self completely, can only be the moon, not the sun. The moon itself is non-luminous<sup>17</sup>, only by putting

---

<sup>17</sup> In Scripture, the moon is a metaphor for the church (Revelation 12). The moon itself does not shine, but it reflects the light of the sun. The metaphor means that the church itself does not shine, but reflects the light of the Lord.

off the old self completely and being reconciled with the Lord, can he shine. The people who have great gifts and influence in the church today must be even more vigilant. Do not rely on gifts, but serve the Lord with life. All the gifts will be taken away one day and it will only depend on the loving relationship between you and the Lord.

**A third of the stars was struck:** “The stars” represent the reborn believers who are able to see the Kingdom of God, yet have not entered the Kingdom of God.

We asked, “Can these people enter?”

The Spirit of the Lord replied, “Not necessarily. If they force their way, then they may be able to enter. Only those who enforce themselves in violence will enter the Kingdom of heaven,” The Lord told us not to be the stars, but to be the sun.

We asked again, “Why are a third of the sun and moon and stars struck?”

The Spirit of the Lord replied, “They are a third of the elect who will be refined. **“Struck”** is to be purified by fire, to be refined by fire.” (Refer to Zechariah 13:7-9)

Blessed are those who are to be refined, because they are chosen by God, to be His true children. In Revelation Chapter 21-22, you will see that whoever enters new Jerusalem is the true child of God, and is measured one by one with golden reeds.

**So that a third of their light might be darkened:** Through the whole earth, the people from a third of the sun, the moon and the stars will undergo the great circumstance, great persecution and the fiery trial, therefore they are afraid and fear to walk forward then fall into the darkness and cannot reach God. Some of them even depart from the faith.

**A third of the day might be kept from shining:** “Day” means that they have entered the light, well received the Lord’s Word, so they have become ‘the day’ entering into the light. However, because... during the strike of the great circumstance, they do not live out their unity and love, therefore a third (of ‘the day’) falls into darkness without light.

**And likewise a third of the night:** “Night” represents those who are not vigilant and in deep sleep, and their souls are groping in the dark. Some of them wake up and come alive after the great circumstance, however some of them don’t

care and do not repent. Therefore, they conform with the circumstance and die in the night.

“But you are not in darkness, brothers, for that day to surprise you like a thief. For you are all children of light, children of the day. We are not of the night or of the darkness. So then let us not sleep, as others do, but let us keep awake and be sober” (1 Thessalonians 5:4-6).

**8:13 Then I looked, and I heard an eagle crying with a loud voice as it flew directly overhead, “Woe, woe, woe to those who dwell on the earth, at the blasts of the other trumpets that the three angels are about to blow!”**

**Then I looked:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “It means John was lifted up into the air and he was arising in spirit when he saw the guidance of God. If you are not lifted up, you will only see people, circumstances and certain churches in front of you. But when your spirit is lifted up, you will be able to see the guidance of God.”

**An eagle:** It represents the preacher with missions, who has the spirit of the prophet inside. It refers to the messenger who has the anointing of prophecy, who is preaching the word of God to awaken the whole earth.

**Then I looked... an eagle ... flew directly overhead:** This is the spirit of the prophet crying out in the air. Those who are led by the Holy Spirit will receive the message of this era. However, those who rely on doctrine and information will not receive the signal of the eagle. Because the signal is sent from the spirit.

**I heard an eagle crying with a loud voice:** This great eagle calls out to the earth with a loud voice.

1. Shouting, regardless of whether people like listening or not;
2. Speaking what is heard from the Lord;
3. Speaking with all strength and life.

We asked, “What are they calling out?”

The Spirit of the Lord said, “They call out: ‘the judgment is coming, ready to be judged, or woe to you!’”

We asked again, “What is the effect after preaching?”

Seen in spirit: A lake, a lake of stagnant water that is very still. The Lord asked to throw a small stone in it, and the water rippled a small wave, spreading out in circles. He asked again to throw a big stone into the lake. It created huge

waves, and the water moved and lived. Whoever comes in the water will be healed and released. This is the effect of preaching.

**At the blasts of the other trumpets that the three angels are about to blow:** For everything is orderly in heaven, the three angels are in readiness to work together for different duties. And they are going to spread God's command. Everyone on the earth shall hold fast to his own position today, so as to accomplish the work that God has assigned to him.

**Woe, woe, woe to those who dwell on the earth:** It refers to the people all over the world who must listen. Spirit: woe to you if your heart is still on the earth, or worldly!

**Those who dwell on the earth:** It refers to those who have not yet entered into Christ and whose hearts are still on the earth.

The three "woes" are: 1. The bottomless pit is opened in the book of Revelation 9:1. 2. Four evil messengers are released. 3. The armies of the devil are coming out.

**Woe to those who have not entered into Christ!**

"It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God" (Hebrews 10:31).

## **Chapter 9**

### **Manifestation of Human Heart and The Work of the Holy Spirit**

The entire Chapter 9 is about the spiritual realm. The first woe is the opening of the bottomless pit (verses 1-11). The bottomless pit of the human heart is opened first (verses 1-6), then the actual bottomless pit is opened when man's transgressions and self desires have reached their limit. An army of many evil demons emerges out of the actual bottomless pit (verse 7-11). The Spirit revealed: Man's heart is trapped in all kinds of sins when man himself acts as a king, his heart is the seat of Satan which leads straight to the bottomless pit.

The second woe (verses 13-15) is that four fallen angels (the Four Great Beasts in Daniel Chapter 7) are released, who will kill a third of the earth in the hour, the day, the month and the year. One third of these slain are martyrs, God's true children and true prophets who hold fast to the faith, and would rather die than implant human body microchips (future Mark of the Beast) [a]. In verses 16-21, two hundred million mounted troops are preachers and leaders who are deceived by the four fallen messengers, and will kill a third of the earth through false ways. This is the manifestation of sin, the corruption of sin and the ending of sin.

It is the glorious work of the Holy Spirit to reveal all this! The enemy is "dying in the light". During the process when we followed the Lord to reveal the book of Revelation, the chapter that hindered us the most was Chapter 9. What Satan fears the most is to expose its demon face, because Jesus Christ has broken its head on the Cross, and it controls people by deceiving them. When its true face is revealed, it is just a defeated demon! Therefore, it has done everything possible to hinder the book of Revelation from being revealed, but no one can hinder the will of God, and the work of the Holy Spirit! The Spirit works throughout the earth to remove the fears, doubts, and blindness that shroud us and leads us into the glorious light!

**9:1 And the fifth angel blew his trumpet, and I saw a star fallen from heaven to earth, and he was given the key to the shaft of the bottomless pit.**

**The fifth angel blew his trumpet:** The fifth trumpet is the trumpet to awaken the nations, and the trumpet to judge the heart by the Spirit. Something will take



place when each trumpet sounds. The bottomless pit is opened when the fifth trumpet sounds. It's the time when the force of evil is rampant and the devil is manifested. It is also the time to reveal the heart and make the truth known and the time for Jesus to reign in the heart!

The fifth trumpet is the trumpet to judge the heart by the Spirit that is to dig out and expose everything in the heart. Jesus Christ will judge the ungodly things from the heart through the fifth trumpet, He is coming to power.

**And I saw a star fallen from heaven to earth:** This was what John saw in a vision and that was the fallen great star.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "This great star originally was a child of heaven and was once My servant. However, he fell to the earth and set his mind on the things of earth. Because he has turned to his own way and become prideful, depraved and full of evil passions and desires.

This 'Great Star' has led praise and prayer in My house and has preached on the podium. This 'Great Star' has ever experienced the special grace of the Lord God." The Spirit of the Lord revealed a scripture: "**And of Naphtali he said, 'O Naphtali, sated with favor, and full of the blessing of the Lord, possess the lake and the south'" (Deuteronomy 33:23).** "Because of his selfish desires, he holds on to this verse and always enjoys on this level in order to gain the profits of the flesh. He preaches, 'Believe in Jesus, you will have peace and joy, you will be blessed and be able to get whatever you want and go to heaven.' He always highlights this point and enjoys the benefits of the flesh but does not go deeper into life. The Bible tells us the truth to deny and lay down ourselves, and take up the Cross to follow the Lord. However, this truth is not relevant to him. He distorts the Bible while preaching the truth. He preaches the specious teaching which is falsely called 'Word' and deceives many people who do not have spiritual discernment. He is the one who enjoys the benefits of the world and makes fortune through preaching."

**"But those who desire to be rich fall into temptation, into a snare, into many senseless and harmful desires that plunge people into ruin and destruction. For the love of money is a root of all kinds of evils. It is through this craving that some have wandered away from the faith and pierced themselves with many pangs" (1 Timothy 6:9-10).**

**The bottomless pit:** Letter: There is an actual bottomless pit, which is prepared for the devil and the fallen angels. Spirit: The human heart. The desires

of the human heart are like the key to the bottomless pit that opens the door to the devil. Therefore,

1. The bloated desires open the bottomless pit of the human heart;
2. The overflowing desires of all people on the earth open the true bottomless pit and release the ancient serpent.

The heart is corrupted, where the devil is in control. The bottomless pit represents the darkness of the human heart, where the city of lust and human greed is like an unfillable bottomless pit.

The Lord revealed to us through vision: The LORD Jesus takes a goblet shaped like a funnel. The Lord again takes a big white bucket filled with peach juice, like white milk with something like cotton wool (cotton wool represents the Lord's humility and gentleness; peach juice and white milk represent God's word, which is able to bring sweet life to others) floating on it. The Lord keeps pouring it in the funnel-shaped goblet, and the goblet seems like an infinite vessel that is endlessly filled. The Spirit of the Lord said, "This is the human heart. It is infinite to be filled with good things. If you keep filling it, your heart will be sweet like the honeycomb, honey and milk will be under your tongue. However it can be also infinitely filled with ungodly things, like a bottomless pit and a black hole.

The bottomless pit in Chapter 9 mainly refers to the Spirit, that is, the bloated desires that open the bottomless pit of the human heart. The bottomless pit in Chapter 20 is the letter, is the actual bottomless pit that is opened by the overflow of human selfish desires. The Lord wrote a word in white "Together", that meant to instruct us to read those two bottomless pits in Chapter 9 and Chapter 20 together.

We asked, "O Lord, how do we relate these two bottomless pits together? Chapter 20 is talking about a thousand years later."

"That thousand years is over," the Lord's Spirit said.

We said, "O Lord, why didn't we know?"

"From the beginning of the early church, the saints prayed and proclaimed in unison, and it was bound in that era. That thousand years was over as it took place in the spiritual realm. God's time is near now, it's time to release the great dragon for a while, because it is the end time of the world. The actual bottomless pit in Chapter 20 has been opened, the ancient serpent has been released, and it is deceiving people all over the world now! The devil is released in order to test everyone in the world," the Lord's Spirit said.

In a vision: a huge ancient serpent with a wide opened mouth, circles around the world and we see it suck a man, just like a small rice stick into its mouth.

We asked, “O Lord, why release it and test the people of the world again?”

In a vision - The heavenly Father takes three scrolls: When the first batch of saints were refined, that means the first scroll was completed, then He rolled it up and put it into the Kingdom of God; those are the conquerors of the Old Testament. After that He began to refine the second batch of saints, and when the second scroll was completed, He then rolled it up and put it into the Kingdom of God; these are the conquerors of the early church. Finally He begins to refine the last batch, which is the last generation of us. The ancient serpent is now released in order to test and refine the last group of conquerors.

We asked, “O Lord, why were people in the past tested like this as well?”

“My words have never changed, I am the God of the Founder and Perfecter,” the Lord’s Spirit said.

In a vision: Jesus takes a mirror and whirls it around in circles. The people in the mirror are wearing all kinds of clothes and are from different eras, from all around the world. The Spirit of the Lord said, “The Lord takes a mirror to look at everyone who enters the Kingdom of heaven from every era and nation. The mirror is the Holy Bible which is the word of God. God’s word has never changed from the beginning to the end. This is the measuring line (God’s standard)<sup>[b]</sup> for everyone who can enter the Kingdom of heaven, **not only** for you!”

**He was given the key to the shaft of the bottomless pit:** The key refers to the gift and the power of prayers. It was given to him by God in the beginning, however he fell and abused the authority and power later. Therefore, he was used by Satan. Satan corrupts children of God by tricks, which is allowed by God. For those who love God all things work together for good. Through revealing the human heart, people can see the ungodly things inside, then judge and take them away from the heart, in order for Jesus Christ to enter in.

**The key:** The power of the prayer. The messengers of God pray and bind the devil and shut the bottomless pit. This messenger of the false gospel sets his mind on the things of the flesh and is dominated by the power of darkness. His selfish prayers release the selfish desires that open the bottomless pit of his own heart and also others’ at the same time, because God’s time is near. God allows

these things to come when the sins have reached their limit, because it is also the time to reveal the heart and take every thought captive to obey Christ!

Human desires overflow, therefore the bottomless pit is opened and the ancient serpent is released to deceive all people. It's time to test the people in the world. This is also allowed by God, for the purpose of refining those who do not have the Seal of God, in order to lead them to repent. During the trial, when they can not endure and cry out to God, God will still come to save them. The Spirit of the Lord said, "Why reveal the book of Revelation? It is to awaken people and give them chances to repent." At this time, shown in a vision: The Lord holds a lamp (the word of the Lord), it is the lamp to illuminate people's hearts, and lead them to the light. We see a dividing line coming down from heaven and it's like a watershed with one side purely white and the other side purely black. We see the Lord ringing the alarm bell, the Lord's Spirit said, "I am coming soon! For the Kingdom of heaven is near." The Lord strives to lead people to the white side and many of them are brought in, however many of them still ignore the Lord and do what they are used to doing. The Spirit of the Lord said, "For those who cannot be brought in, I can not help." The Lord leaves these stiff-necked, unrepentant, unholy and the dark ones to Satan.

This great star was originally a church leader and a messenger of God but he has fallen because he cannot overcome his selfish desires. The bloated selfish desires of this great star opened the bottomless pit of his own heart and the hearts of the people around. When the lusts overflow, the actual bottomless pit in Chapter 20 will be opened.

The fifth trumpet sounds, it is the trumpet to judge the human heart by the Spirit. It is to give the gift and power to pray so as to manifest the ungodly things in human heart. It is to release people and set them free by cleansing these things from their heart. However, this messenger abuses the power and the gift given by God, and opens the selfish desires and lusts of the human heart instead. Evil can never prevail over good. Through the manifestation of the human heart, the Holy Spirit will work to remove the dark force and take every thought captive!

**9:2 He opened the shaft of the bottomless pit, and from the shaft rose smoke like the smoke of a great furnace, and the sun and the air were darkened with the smoke from the shaft.**

**He opened the shaft of the bottomless pit:** Spirit: The inflated lust opens the bottomless pit and the prayer of selfish desires opens the city of lust. When people are depraved and trapped in evil passions and lusts, they are dominated by

the evil one, which means they give their hearts to the ruler of this world and open their hearts to selfish desires infinitely. The human heart is the bottomless pit.

In a vision: When people sin, a big pit is dug by their sins, that is, the bottomless pit of the human heart. God did not make the bottomless pit in the beginning. We see a dark figure entering into the great star. “This is a spirit that resists and tramples the truth, which is a spirit of fallacy,” the Lord’s Spirit said. We see it (the dark figure)<sup>18</sup> holding the key in its right hand and disguising itself as an angel of light. It opens a pair of the keyholes through its blasphemous and lustful prayers.

**And from the shaft rose smoke:** The smoke is like a gas tank, filled with evil passions and lusts, rising like smoke.

**Like the smoke of a great furnace:** This is Bitterness, Malice, Strife, and Jealousy spreading that influences all people around.

**The sun and the air were darkened with the smoke from the shaft:** “The sun” represents the Lord; “sky” represents the hearts of God’s children and also the Kingdom of God. “Darkened” means the Lord is humiliated because of the smoke. Therefore the spiritual air is polluted. People cannot see the direction, cannot find God, and even forget God’s words because of the smoke.

**9:3 Then from the smoke came locusts on the earth, and they were given power like the power of scorpions of the earth.**

**From the smoke came locusts:** Here it refers to both the Letter and the Spirit.

**Locusts:** Letter: represent countless evil spirits, they are the great army of hell and evil spirits from the actual bottomless pit. Spirit: means the evil passions and selfish desires from the human heart, such as pride, selfishness, self-righteousness, anger, blasphemy, bitterness, strife, etc.. These evils come out of the “smoke”, which is from the flesh, emotions, and anger.

In a vision: Before the actual bottomless pit was opened. It was covered with a large black lid and locked, with a key hanging next to it. The key was given to the fallen star. This fallen messenger put the key into the keyhole and opened the lock. **Once the black lid was opened, a huge bottomless pit appeared. Very, very huge!**

The Spirit of the Lord said, “This is the largest bottomless pit in the world. It means the gate of Sheol is opened. This is a place devouring sinners and the

---

<sup>18</sup> Although its appearance is a man, it is powered over by Satan, therefore the Bible (of the Chinese Union Version) does not use “he/him”, but “it” which stands for the beast. In the sight of God it is a “beast”

wicked. The eyes of the flesh are not able to see it, but the eagle's eyes and the spiritual eyes can." This bottomless pit is indescribably big and there is black smoke rising, like the smoke of a great furnace, therefore the sun and the air are darkened. The bottomless pit is opened, not only the smoke is let out, but also many evil spirits are set free. They are snakes, scorpions and many others, regardless of large or small, they all climb up from the bottomless pit. This means the great army of hell has been released.

When we reviewed Chapter 9, the Lord moved us to read <The Final Quest> written by the Prophet Rick Joyner. The first chapter is entitled "The Hordes of Hell are Marching". We excerpt a small part to help everyone understand the content of this part:

The demonic army was so large that it stretched as far as I could see. It was separated into divisions, with each carrying a different banner. The foremost divisions marched under the banner of Pride, Self-Righteousness, Respectability, Selfish Ambition, Unrighteous Judgment and Jealousy. There were many more of these evil divisions beyond my scope of vision, but those in the vanguard of this terrible horde from hell seemed to be the most powerful. The leader of this army was the Accuser of the Brethren himself. [...]

The primary strategy of this army was to cause division on every possible level of relationship – churches with each other, congregations with their pastors, husbands and wives, children and parents, and even children with each other. The scouts were sent to locate the opening in churches, families, or individuals that such spirits as Rejection, Bitterness, and Lust could exploit and enlarge. Through these openings would pour demonic influences that completely overwhelmed their victims.

The most shocking part of this vision was that this horde was not riding on horse, but primarily on Christians! [...] While these people professed Christian truths in order to appease their consciences, they lived their lives in agreement with the powers of darkness. [...] Although this army was marching specifically against the church, it also was attacking anyone else that it could (Joyner, Rick. 2016, *The Final Quest Trilogy* - Kindle Edition, P21-22).

This is the final battle between God and the devil.

“This is the beginning of the last-day army of the enemies. Don’t be afraid, I also have an army,” the Lord’s Spirit said.

The Lord’s army is you and me and the 144,000 conquerors in Chapter 7 of the book of Revelation!

**On the earth:** 1. Countless evil spirits fly to the whole earth, and many people are tempted to do all kinds of evil things. That’s why people’s hearts are so sinister now. A few years ago, the Lord told us, “If people do not repent, even cabbage will become a snare of selfish desire.” This has explained a vision that a cabbage is full of nets. But we did not understand at that time, and now it is fulfilled. This vision tells us, if people do not repent, even planting cabbage could harm themselves and others with pesticides, fertilizers, genetic modification, preservatives, and various harmful potions. 2. The evil spirits fly into the secular hearts. When the heart is not vigilant and does not resist, the evil thoughts will come from within. Inner desires together with outer temptations, ultimately harm themselves and others.

“For out of the heart come evil thoughts, murder, adultery, sexual immorality, theft, false witness, slander. These are what defile a person. But to eat with unwashed hands does not defile anyone” (Matthew 15:19-20).

Testimony: When revealing the book of Revelation, the Lord showed us: When an evil thought comes out, we see a black thing like a little tadpole digging into a man’s body. This is a little evil spirit grinning with a small tail. The Holy Spirit touches the man to confess immediately and binds it in Jesus’s name. If he doesn’t bind it right away, this (evil)spirit will drill down along the bone marrow, and disappear in a minute! As time passes, it becomes a dwelling place and stronghold of Satan in our hearts. The Lord showed us this vision, in order that we understand the nature and the fact of sin, and the reality of the spiritual realm.

Satan dominates in sin. Satan makes nests and builds strongholds in people’s hearts through their sins. This is why God’s word always leads us to be holy, to depart from sin and to put off our old selves. Satan has no power over us as long as we confess our sins, repent, no longer live in sin, walk in the truth and obey God’s words in all things. Instead we Christians have absolute authority over it! Christian church should be the victorious church! Because Jesus Christ - the head of the church has triumphed! If we join the head of Christ, we shall triumph!

Satan prevents people from confession and repentance by distorting the word of God. It attempts to keep control of people by blinding and deceiving them. However, Jesus has abolished all its authority on the Cross in the spiritual

realm! Today we understand and return to the truth, we aspire to turn from wickedness and do what is good. We will live out a glorious life, a victorious life, a heavenly life, and a life of a Bride of Christ!

It is said in Chapter 33 of Job, each of our bodies has two substances. One is clay, and the other is the Spirit and breath of God, it depends on what we feed ourselves today.

“The Spirit of God has made me, and the breath of the Almighty gives me life” (Job 33:4).

“Behold, I am toward God as you are; I too was pinched off from a piece of clay” (Job 33:6).

If we feed our spirit with God’s word every day, what comes out of us is the fruit of the Holy Spirit of Love, Joy, Peace, and Goodness and so on. However, if we obey our selfish desires and indulge ourselves, it is feeding the old-self. Testimony: A sister lived a worry-free life. One day, after morning prayer, she fell asleep and had a dream. She dreamed that there was a big black tire in her house. She said, “Who put it here ?” Then walked over to take it outside, she realised it was not a tire but a python. She screamed! A voice said, “This is a spirit of ease fed by yourself.”

**They were given power:** This is the power that Satan gives them to devour human life, and to make people weak without faith. We shall cleanse out the ungodly things from our hearts, and leave no room for Satan! The Lord is to tell us by revealing the book of the Revelation: cleanse all evils from the heart while His grace still remains.

**Like the power of scorpions of the earth:** Locusts are evil spirits and their power is given by the devil; Scorpions are poisonous and the poison is mainly on the hook. The power of Locusts is similar to Scorpions’, which means the poison of human anger can harm people, because the evil spirit is behind this anger. Such kind of hurt will be spread over the body and unable to be recovered for a long time. In a vision, we see a cut on the body from a small knife, but it has not been healed for half a year because it was terribly hurt. “Those who are harmed in the circumstance shall look upon My love, look upon My mercy, look upon Me! Then you will not be harmed,” the Lord’s Spirit concluded.

In the case of being harmed, we should tolerate and forgive with the love of the Lord, then we are no longer harmed.

We asked, “What kind of place are scorpions bred?”



“Scorpions are bred in the desert where the human heart is dry. Good land won't breed scorpions. The heart with life grows crops, and is restrained by the truth and the Spirit. The desert is the place to breed the poisonous scorpions,” the Lord's Spirit said.

We asked, “What is a desert?”

“It is the word of knowledge, only the mind knows and understands, but the heart is not restrained by the truth and the Spirit. Such a heart is a desert, where does not grow crops and bear fruits,” the Lords' Spirit said.

Why does God allow the bottomless pit to be opened in the latter days to release the army of evil spirits?

1. Because the people on earth do not repent, and this is the consequence of the fullness of human sin.
2. Although it is the consequence of the fullness of human sin, God's love is to make people repent and seek God, know God, and experience God Himself through the army of evil spirits, so that people can be saved and have eternal life. We are in the last days now.

“You are to deliver this man to Satan for the destruction of the flesh, so that his spirit may be saved in the day of the Lord” (1 Corinthians 5:5).

Today, there are many homosexuals and sexually immoral people who have STDs, AIDS, and many of these diseases are incurable. They can only be healed by coming to God and believing in Jesus.

9:4 They were told not to harm the grass of the earth or any green plant or any tree, but only those people who do not have the seal of God on their foreheads.

They were told: This is God's command.

Not to harm the grass of the earth or any green plant or any tree: Do not harm life.

“The grass of the earth or any green plant”, represents small life. It does not refer to grass and green plants in nature. The actual locusts eat grass, but locusts here are not locusts in nature. They refer to evil spirits.

“Not to harm” it is God's authority and His command; “grass” represents the believer who have life with little faith; “any green plant” represents small fellow workers and small vessels that can give people nourishment; “any tree” represents everyone who serves in the church, including the group of fellow

workers and leaders. All these above who are reborn with life are not allowed to be harmed. This is God's command. Satan cannot transgress God's command and His bounds.

**But only:** The authority God gives the devil is limited, so the scope of the devil's destruction cannot exceed the limits of God. Therefore, this authority given by God can only harm those who do not have the seal of God on their foreheads.

**Those people who do not have the seal of God on their foreheads:** It refers to all unbelievers on the earth, as well as those false believers who do not participate in Christ. That is, all of the flesh, those who covet the world, have strife and bitterness, and do not believe in the Holy Spirit and also those dogs (refer to Psalm 22:16)<sup>[a]</sup>. It is the hour of trial that is coming on the whole world.

**9:5 They were allowed to torment them for five months, but not to kill them, and their torment was like the torment of a scorpion when it stings someone.**

**But not to kill them:** This is the mercy and the grace of God, the purpose is to make them repent and be saved.

**They were allowed to torment them for five months:** The devil and evil spirits are tools in the hands of God, therefore they cannot go beyond the command of God. God allows these torments to come upon them, because of human sin. Those who are in darkness are to be trialed. These five months are the actual time on the earth. A time to refine, a time to weep, and a time to laugh. **“For everything there is a season, and a time for every matter under heaven” (Ecclesiastes 3:1).** Call out to Jesus when you are suffering, you will be healed whenever you return before the Lord. Once people depart from the lust, their whole bodies will brighten up.

**Was like the torment of a scorpion when it stings someone:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “Words can sting, harsh words hurt and bring torments to people. As soon as we humble and confess our sin, the scorpion will shrink itself and die of dryness. For those who do not pursue a holy life but enjoy the flesh, they are not able to stand even a little bit of trials from the words. It's too painful to stand and the harm has reached its limit. Only by looking upon Me, for the punishment on Me brings you peace, and by My wounds of stripes, you are healed.”

Evil spirits torture people and make them very painful.

**“Now the Spirit of the Lord departed from Saul, and a harmful spirit from the Lord tormented him” (1Samuel 16:14).**

“The next day a harmful spirit from God rushed upon Saul, and he raved within his house while David was playing the lyre, as he did day by day. Saul had his spear in his hand” (1 Samuel 18:10).

Testimony: A sister in Xishuangbanna drugs and unable to control herself before she believed in Jesus. She was in great misery as the devil made her unable to sleep. Finally, after she believes in Jesus, she starts to praise, praise, praise! Unceasing praise! Unceasing praise! Eventually, the devil departed from her. Our spirit will be lifted up into the air when we praise wholeheartedly! Hallelujah!

**9:6 And in those days people will seek death and will not find it. They will long to die, but death will flee from them.**

**In those days:** It means the days of being tortured by the devil.

**People will seek death:** They said: O God, Lord, let me die, let me depart from this world! God said: You must not die!

**Will not find it:** God does not allow them to die, instead gives them time in order to refine them, let them recognise their sins and corruption, so that they have time to repent, therefore God does not allow them to die and go to hell. They are being refined for the purpose of confession and repentance, so they can depart from sin, from the evil spirits, and those Scorpions will be gone. “I love them. I wish they would choose life not death after being refined, so that they may all be clothed in white robes and go to the feast of My heavenly Kingdom. My household, My Kingdom is open to each of you,” the Lord said.

*The Holy Spirit sang, Child, My heart is waiting for you, are you willing to give Me all your love? No matter how the circumstance changes, no matter what time changes, let Me be your beloved forever...*

“Child, come back, My heart is waiting for you!” the Lord’s heart was saying. At this moment, we saw something in spirit: There is a dark cloud in the sky, but a red fire is burning. “That is the fire of God burning, to burn away all the old creations. The Kingdom of God is coming, and the fire of God is burning. Do not slack off My work, but save My people instead,” the Lord’s Spirit said.

We see the Lord standing on a high ground. “This high ground is the human heart that calls upon My power. Many people are rushing here,” the Lord’s Spirit said.

“For behold, the Lord is coming out of his place, and will come down and tread upon the high places of the earth” (Micah 1:3).

“The trumpet of assembly has sounded. My generals are gathering from all directions. The time has come to redeem the earth, therefore you must be humble and more humble without any pride. Even if there is a small opening, Satan will attack you because the bottomless pit is opened. You shall learn to rely on Me and look upon Me, so that you will prevail. I am the way, the truth, and the life. No one comes to the Father except through Me,” the Lord’s Spirit said.

**9:7 In appearance the locusts were like horses prepared for battle: on their heads were what looked like crowns of gold; their faces were like human faces,**

**In appearance the locusts were like horses prepared for battle:** The evil spirits are also orderly. Satan is their chief commander, it commands the evil spirits to attack the saints of God systematically with plans, focusing on the true church and children of God. The armies of evil spirits are prepared like warhorses for the battle, they are specially used for corrupting people. Whoever can not conquer them will be defeated. The devil attacks, smears, and condemns through man and its power, therefore many people are in fear and dare not come to God’s house.

**“He shall seduce with flattery those who violate the covenant, but the people who know their God shall stand firm and take action” (Daniel 11:32).**

**On their heads were what looked like crowns of gold: “Crowns of gold”** are their helmets given by the devil, they wear helmets even on the battlefield. This refers to the praise to them from people, which is the golden crown of pride and self-righteousness.

**Their faces were like human faces:** Satan gives them an iron mask which shows they are impartial and incorruptible. They are sent by Satan valiantly and in high spirits. They show no empathy when they attack people.

**9:8 Their hair like women's hair, and their teeth like lions' teeth;**

**Hair like women's hair:** “Hair” represents obedience. These armies of evil spirits obey the prince of demons very much.

A sister testified: She saw in hell that the devil would torture those disobedient evil spirits when they return back. Therefore the evil spirits are very obedient.

Today we shall obey our Lord even more! Our Lord conquers the heart with love, and restrains the heart with truth and the Holy Spirit. So we shall obey the truth and the Holy Spirit in love. Demons will come in if we don’t restrain the heart.

**Teeth like lions' teeth:** This is the spirit of trample and devouring, that comes to trample, distort and tamper with the words of God. These are the teeth of false prophets, that come to devour people on the earth and pave the way for the antichrist.

“Be sober-minded; be watchful. Your adversary the devil prowls around like a roaring lion, seeking someone to devour” (1Peter 5:8).

The devil devours the people who are: 1. Unbelievers; 2. The weak; 3. Believers with little faith; 4. The doubtful; 5. The stubborn and unrepentant; 6. The lazy; 7. The ones without spiritual discernment.

Children of God, now is the time to watch and pray! Watch for the whole earth, for the spiritual war is about to break out. **Put on the full armor of God, for now the evil day has come!** We must be strong in the Lord and in His mighty power.

**9:9 They had breastplates like breastplates of iron, and the noise of their wings was like the noise of many chariots with horses rushing into battle.**

**Had breastplates like breastplates of iron:** The evil spirits are also equipped. The equipment and defence are given to them by the devil.

**The noise of their wings:** The devil gives them power, therefore evil spirits also have supernatural powers. They are the spirit of the false prophet, the spirit of the false revelation and the spirit of deceit. They will fly to the earth.

“For if God did not spare angels when they sinned, but cast them into hell and committed them to chains of gloomy darkness to be kept until the judgment” (2Peter 2:4).

“And the angels who did not stay within their own position of authority, but left their proper dwelling, he has kept in eternal chains under gloomy darkness until the judgment of the great day” (Jude 1:6).

“And threw him into the pit, and shut it and sealed it over him, so that he might not deceive the nations any longer, until the thousand years were ended. After that he must be released for a little while” (Revelation 20:3).

The Spirit of the Lord told us that the thousand years were over. Now is the time to release it temporarily.

**Was like the noise of many chariots with horses rushing into battle:** The armies of evil spirits are ready, and they are doing evil works all over the land now. They are going to attack the children of God and all mankind.

“Many chariots” refer to some organizations, groups, and institutions that are manipulated by the spirit of antichrist. “Many horses” refer to some well-educated, well-dressed, and some who look noble in appearance, that are driven by evil spirits all over the land. Some are Christians, some are involved in high technology. Their consciences are blinded and they obey and follow the instructions of the dark forces. They are assigned to do things against God and mankind, violate the laws of nature and ultimately to destroy humanity.

**Our King has conquered!** Today we are going to put on the full armor of God, take up the authority of prayer from God to rebuke it! Strike it down with the power of praise, and the glory of God!

In a vision: There was a white tent above our church and we saw those evil spirits on the tent trying to attack and fly inside. A sister from our church shot them with the gun. Shoot represents the prayer, so we must pray with our heart and pray to God to keep the church and His children!

*The Holy Spirit sang, Jesus conquers all, Jesus conquers all, Jesus conquers all, conquers all! Hallelujah! Hallelujah! Jesus is victorious! Hallelujah, Hallelujah, Jesus is victorious!*

9:10 They have tails and stings like scorpions, and their power to hurt people for five months is in their tails.

These fallen angels perk up their tails because of pride, therefore God locks them in the dark pit. It is time now to release them temporarily. (Refer to Isaiah 14:12-15 Lucifer’s five of “ I will...”)

**Tails and stings ...their power to hurt people for five months is in their tails:** As long as there are self desires in man, he will be caught by the devil and hooked by the sting of the sin.

**Tails and stings... in their tails:** The devil searches all over the land for people who align with its antics. Once people are proud, they will be hooked by Satan. Therefore, we must never be proud with tails up! The devil is not convinced, therefore it wants to fight with people. This is allowed by God, because God is righteous. God allows these things to come in order to train us and build us to become the true children of God with the humble attribute of the Lord. God helps us to overcome, to defeat these demons, in order that they are convinced of their failure. Therefore, God wishes us to be humble and more humble.

“And they have conquered him by the blood of the Lamb and by the word of their testimony, for they loved not their lives even unto death” (Revelation 12:11).

**9:11 They have as king over them the angel of the bottomless pit. His name in Hebrew is Abaddon, and in Greek he is called Apollyon.**

**Have as king over them the angel of the bottomless pit:** The supreme leader of the bottomless pit acts as their king. Originally he was sealed in the depths of the bottomless pit but now it comes out to be the king of evil spirits.

“And threw him into the pit, and shut it and sealed it over him, so that he might not deceive the nations any longer, until the thousand years were ended. After that he must be released for a little while” (Revelation 20:3).

“And when the thousand years are ended, Satan will be released from his prison and will come out to deceive the nations that are at the four corners of the earth, Gog and Magog, to gather them for battle; their number is like the sand of the sea” (Revelation 20:7-8).

Who set it free? It was the fallen great star from heaven to the earth that mentioned in verse 1 of Chapter 9, it is well-known for ‘being full of grace and greatly gifted that enjoys benefits’. Its body became the dwelling house of the evil spirits that came up from the bottomless pit and they joint together as one to become the evil beast.

“And when they have finished their testimony, the beast that rises from the bottomless pit will make war on them and conquer them and kill them” (Revelation 11:7).

**His name in Hebrew is Abaddon, and in Greek he is called Apollyon:** This is their name. “Abaddon” means “destroyer”; “Apollyon” means “destroyer”.

“The thief comes only to steal and kill and destroy. I came that they may have life and have it abundantly” (John 10:10).

Five trumpets sounded to wake up the hearts of God’s children. Seen in spirit: The angel of God (the true child purified by God) held the sword and pointed downwards in the air. The minds of God’s children are opened, and the eyes of their hearts are also brightened. They begin to cleanse their garden of life, using this sword (God’s word) to pierce into the old self. For Jesus will come in, and the Kingdom of God is to come to the pure hearts.

**9:12 The first woe has passed; behold, two woes are still to come.**

“The first woe” is the woe to evoke your evil passions and desires. If you do not repent in the first woe, the other “two woes are still to come” which will put you in danger as one calamity is greater than the other.

The first woe is the content of the book of Revelation 9:1-11 that the bottomless pit is opened. Although the chapter says it has passed, in fact it is taking place now and hasn't finished yet. The bottomless pit of the human heart is opened because of selfish desires. The Spirit of the Lord said, “It is in the latter days now (not yet the end time of the world) but the end of the end time.” The devil is planning secretly and intensively to kill people through some anti-human organisations, institutions, and groups. For example, Satan uses Satanism and Freemasonry to kill and harm people. Today, Freemasonry promotes the New World Order through religious union, and the spirits of the dead of great men, by using psychics, sorceries and so on. They intend to create a unified kingdom of the world, that is the fourth beast of Daniel 7:23, a fourth kingdom that will appear on earth.

We asked, “O Lord, what does a fourth kingdom mean?”

The Spirit of the Lord said, “Exalts its own self over all.”

Antichrist controls this kingdom, and the world will temporarily have an illusion of peace. After the bottomless pit is opened, the fallen messenger comes out and rules over the fourth kingdom in the world with combined science, religion, and occult. The fourth kingdom is very different from all other kingdoms, because all kingdoms in the world are dominated by man, but this fourth kingdom is completely controlled by a messenger of darkness from the bottomless pit that disguises itself as Christ, takes its seat in God's Temple and proclaims itself to be God.

“... there shall be a fourth kingdom on earth, which shall be different from all the kingdoms, and it shall devour the whole earth, and trample it down, and break it to pieces” (Daniel 7:23).

“... who opposes and exalts himself against every so-called god or object of worship, so that he takes his seat in the temple of God, proclaiming himself to be God” (2Thessalonians 2:4).

They are working on genetic engineering now, and one of the ideas is to change human DNA through human body microchip. The project is being legislated. It will be carried out all over the world once their research is successful. We know that human genes are created by God in the beginning, and the DNA of each of us is composed by God Himself but Satan intends to change the genes of



all mankind through technology, necromancy and religious method and means. It will wipe out all genetic programs that God has created in the beginning, then change the human genes into the genes of antichrist through microchip programs. The devil uses faith as bait, which firstly benefits people all over the world and then makes them proselyte and become the children of hell. It tempts people to believe in Christ, but actually believe in a counterfeit Christ. When the world becomes One kingdom, One faith, it is the Fourth Kingdom.

On 2<sup>nd</sup> October, 2016, through a prophet, the

Lord instructed that five events will take place in the coming days.

1) The Pope will join forces with world leaders to build a worldwide religion that will bring temporary peace to the earth. Because the beliefs on the earth are not in accord with one another, they have been attacking each other, including the fights between different denominations in christianity. Therefore, the devil will raise up the Pope to unite with all leaders of the world and lead all the denominations to step down into one big religious union. People will all believe in Jesus (the counterfeit Jesus) , in fact the antichrist rules the world through this (the counterfeit Jesus).

2) A new cosmopolitan government will arise, and the leader is the spirit of Nimrod (the spirit of antichrist). There will also be a census of the world, every country regardless of China, the United States, Japan, etc. all will fall under the fourth kingdom. Everyone will be forced to implant the human body microchip uniformly (which is the Mark of the Beast). Whoever refuses will be slain.

3) Two witnesses will be raised up by God to preach the truth of the Lord. They will be slain later by the spirit of Jezebel and will be resurrected three days after.

4) There will be new prophetic revelations to the church of the Lord throughout the world, teaching people how to walk with God, how to speak with God face to face, so as to make the church holy and perfect, and become the light of the world.

5) 2017 is the year of the shining sword. God is to use His sword to cut everything apart. This sword (that is, the word of God) separates goats from sheep, weeds from wheats. This is a sword of judgement and also a sword of victory!

The sword given by the Lord is the revealed Revelation from the Lamb of God. At the end of September 2016, the Spirit of the Lord was going to reveal the book of Revelation, so He made all in our church cleanse ourselves and unite together, in order to join and work with the Lord. It is indeed the end time now.

9:13 Then the sixth angel blew his trumpet, and I heard a voice from the four horns of the golden altar before God,

**The sixth angel blew his trumpet:** God rules over every trumpet. There will be certain events taking place when each trumpet sounds. **The sixth trumpet is the trumpet about life and death of all people**, it is also related to you and me. Whoever has an ear, let him hear. The sound of the sixth trumpet has revealed the spirit behind the false prophet, which is a spirit of Jezebel, a spirit that kills life and slays the true prophet.

**And I heard a voice:** This is the voice that John the Elder heard, this is the majestic voice of God, and the voice of the high priest.

**A voice from the four horns of the golden altar before God:** “A voice” represents the majesty of God that shines on all sides. “**From the four horns of the golden altar before God**” represents the powerful voice of God that can be heard from all directions.

This is to tell the priests of God that everyone who approaches the golden altar from all over the world, from east to west, north to south can hear God’s voice. Those who are closer to God can hear it more clearly. The message of the sixth trumpet is about life and death for all people. The priests, intercessors, and children of God from all over the world shall meet God face to face like Moses. All those prayer warriors who are near the golden altar can hear the voice of the Lord Jesus and the voice of the High Priest.

**Golden altar:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “It represents the prayer of the High Priest, it is the ministry of the Most Holy Place, that is to enter the chamber, to face God, and hear the words from God. Now you are serving at the golden altar. My child, if you don’t reach the golden altar, you will not meet God. God speaks to you through the golden altar, the golden altar means to enter the Most Holy Place to serve.”

**The four horns:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “It represents those who approach the golden altar from east to west, north to south and they sacrifice themselves to the Lord. Such people are able to hear the warning voice of the High Priest: Danger has come near, the judgement is to come to the whole earth. My priests, pray for My household, be a watchman, and prepare for the battle.”

9:14 saying to the sixth angel who had the trumpet, “**Release the four angels who are bound at the great river Euphrates.**”

As soon as the sixth trumpet sounds, God’s time comes and the four sinful angels who are bound and held in bondage are temporarily set free.

**Release the four angels:** They are the four sinful angels who did not stay within their own position of authority in heaven in those years, and have been bound and held in the Great River Euphrates.

“And the angels who did not stay within their own position of authority, but left their proper dwelling, he has kept in eternal chains under gloomy darkness until the judgment of the great day” (Jude 1:6).

**The great river Euphrates:** It is also called Perath River. Spirit: It refers to the polluted river. This Euphrates River was originally a river flowing from the garden of God, which was pure living water from God to breed life. But the four angels did not stay within their own position of authority: one is proud, one arrogant, one self-righteous, and one greedy. Therefore they turned the Euphrates River into muddy black water. God did not spare them but bound them in the Euphrates River that year to wait for the judgement on the last days. It's time now to release them for a little while. These four released angels from Euphrates Rivers are the four great Beasts in Daniel Chapter 7. They came up from the sea in order to purify everyone in the world.

We asked, “Is there any relationship among four horses, false prophets, four angels, four Beasts?”

The Spirit of the Lord said, “They are related by the same group, coming out of the Babylonian system. They are the spirit of antichrist that resist the truth. They are a group, from the same organisation and system.”

In a vision: An old porcelain bowl is lying on the ground upside down. Jesus takes the bowl, and there is another bowl underneath. He takes the bowl again and there is another one under it. There is about a dozen bowls in a row. The Spirit of the Lord said, “They come as a set, the antichrist is their last chief officer.” At last, Jesus strings all the bowls together from the bottom with an iron rod and lifts them up, He turns the bowls to show us. The Spirit of the Lord said, “The dozen bowls represent the prophecies of the prophets in the Old Testament, which were hidden in the past. However they are manifested when the book of Revelation is revealed. The four great Beasts, the four horses, and the four angels are Satan's troopers that are prepared for the antichrist. It is the end time now. They were held in the bottomless pit but are now released. They are like the eight immortals crossing the sea to show their abilities, they seize power from Jesus, attempt to destroy God's plan and attack the true prophets of God by saying, “You're wrong, you're wrong.” They intend to pluck up what God has planted and establish their regime. Jesus loves souls and He saves people and drags them up to heaven but Satan's troopers harm souls, they deceive the blind,

the lame and the ignorant Galatians, and drag them down to hell. Their main task is to preach falsehood and deceive people. The spirit of the false prophets means the fallen angels, they work for Satan. The false gospel they preach is not the truth but harmful to people and leading them to hell.”

**9:15 So the four angels, who had been prepared for the hour, the day, the month, and the year, were released to kill a third of mankind.**

**The four angels... were released:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “These four angels are to prepare the way for the antichrist. When the sixth trumpet sounds, the four angels are released from the Great Euphrates River, they are the four Beasts coming up from the sea. They deceive people with various wrong ways and whoever is seduced by their evil forces will fall into the snare of the antichrist. The four Beasts release their smoke as soon as they come out, which is confusion, lust, sin and false way.

The churches in the latter days and My children, you must stay awake with spiritual discernment. My Bible, My truth is the touchstone. I have conquered, and you will conquer through Me!”

**Who had been prepared:** They are not prepared by God but by Satan. The time and status, the choice of arms and weapons, all are prepared by Satan.

However all this comes with God’s permission. Just like Satan accused Job, “Does Job fear God for no reason?” Satan accuses, disagrees and provokes. Through the precious blood of Jesus Christ, today God’s salvation has led many people to believe in Jesus and be saved, in all eras on the earth. But the devil has not been convinced and still has been accusing and provoking, therefore God allows the four angels to come out of the bottomless pit in the last few years. For God is just and righteous, and He loves us but He never shields the unrighteous. What are the four angels of Satan released for? For the final battle! The battle between the Spirit of God and the spirit of Satan, between the army of God and the army of the devil. **This is the final battle of Armageddon in the book of Revelation 16:16!** At first, it is the fight in the spirit that binds the demons with prayers. In the end, fight with the real guns and swords, which is a face-to-face debate with God’s words and His teaching. The purpose is to release the children who are blinded by false prophets and controlled by the devil.

**For the hour, the day, the month, and the year:** For everything there is a time. Here it refers to the day prescribed by the heavenly Father, that is, the time when antichrist reaches the culmination of its madness in the world. This is a sign of Jesus’ return.

“And you know what is restraining him now so that he may be revealed in his time. For the mystery of lawlessness is already at work. Only he who now restrains it will do so until he is out of the way. And then the lawless one will be revealed, whom the Lord Jesus will kill with the breath of his mouth and bring to nothing by the appearance of his coming” (2 Thessalonians 2:6-8).

**To kill a third of mankind:** Those who are killed are God’s children, who pursue Jesus. Most of them are servants of God, like Moses.

“A third” is slain “for the hour, the day, the month, and the year”. It is the time when the antichrist is in power and in its madness by proclaiming itself to be God. Those who are killed are the true children of God. They would rather die than receive the human body microchips. They are a group of martyrs. Whoever disobeys his orders will be slain!

When the antichrist forces people to receive the human body microchips (Mark of the Beast) through threat, condemnation, slander, moral attack, and suppression... Many people submit but also many people rely on the Lord and hold fast to the truth. They refuse to receive the chip and suffer a lot, at last they are martyred. But the Lord shows us that God’s angels have already come and taken their souls away before the sword has not even touched the neck of the martyrs. They are to be resurrected and descend with God after this.

Human body microchip is Satan’s last resort. You should lift up the ark of the covenant of God, across the Jordan River, and go out to save souls quickly. Otherwise, too many people in the world will die.

The Lord Jesus reminds us that there are three batches of people in the last-day church. Some are to be raptured<sup>19</sup> before the tribulation, some are in the midst of the tribulation and some will fall into the Seven Bowls. It has been revealed previously in Chapter 3 for the truth of ‘life and death’ is related to all mankind. So we emphasise here again to remind all of us to prepare ourselves and to be conquerors while there is some time, lest we lose our crown and rewards and fall into the Seven Bowls. There are three batches of people:

1. The first batch: (before the tribulation) those who receive the Word of judgement, lay down the old self, and become One with the Lord can enter into the Kingdom of God today. Seen in spirit: About ten days before the antichrist slays the martyrs, the Lord has come a moment earlier and taken away those who have already prevailed and laid down the old self. They

---

<sup>19</sup> Regarding the Rapture, we once asked the Lord, "What is being raptured?" The Lord told us, "It is to enter the Kingdom of God."

are raptured alive with the whole spirit, soul and victorious body. Just like Enoch and Elijah.

“Enoch walked with God, and he was not, for God took him” (Genesis 5:24).

“And as they still went on and talked, behold, chariots of fire and horses of fire separated the two of them. And Elijah went up by a whirlwind into heaven” (2 Kings 2:11).

2. The second batch: (in the midst of the tribulation) In a vision: Those who are willing to keep the Lord’s Word, but have not yet laid down the old self, would be slain in the flesh. But we saw an angel who is sent by the Lord, taking their souls away before the sword has not even touched their neck. Jesus opens his arms to welcome these martyrs, meets them in the air and takes them home.

This group are martyrs who hold fast to the truth and would rather die than receive the human body microchip. The antichrist persecutes everyone to receive the Mark of the Beast, which is the human body microchip. Those who do not receive microchips will be slain or starve to death, because they are unable to trade but those who accept the microchip, will form an alliance with hell. The third of mankind who are slain are chosen and refined by God. They are conquerors who have been tested and purified again and again, and would rather die than receive the microchip. They are the treasure of the Lord. They will be resurrected in the new heavens and the new earth and reign with the Lord forever and ever.

In a vision: Those who have been resurrected are dancing and singing in the new heavens and the new earth, where all is golden, glittering and dazzling in our sights! We also see that the Water of the river of life is too bright to see. Only by touching it, will you know it’s water. Such pure water! The golden streets on both sides are so shiny that the reflections in the water are also golden. All adults and children are resurrected there!

“And do not fear those who kill the body but cannot kill the soul. Rather fear him who can destroy both soul and body in hell. Are not two sparrows sold for a penny? And not one of them will fall to the ground apart from your Father. But even the hairs of your head are all numbered. Fear not, therefore; you are of more value than many sparrows. So everyone who acknowledges me before men, I also will acknowledge before my Father who is in heaven, but whoever denies

me before men, I also will deny before my Father who is in heaven” (Matthew 10:28-33).

3. The third batch: (fall in the last three and a half years) After being refined by the Seven Bowls, they have died in either one or another of the plagues. Only a very few people who hold Jesus tightly can be saved, but their souls are merely saved.

Those people in the third batch could have entered the first and second batches. If they could prepare themselves with the revealed Word to become victors. The Spirit of the Lord said, “God will reap the harvest through the angels in the end time. Those angels include: 1. The Angels chosen by God; 2. True prophets sent by God. God will harvest the crops through the Word of judgment in the end time, which is to lead people into the Kingdom of God. But these people don't listen to God's words through the true prophets, because their hearts are as fat as grease. They have no discernment because there is a spirit of doubt in them. They are earthly people who covet enjoyment and live for the belly. They believe in Jesus in order to enjoy the benefit of the flesh. Therefore, they do not have life relationship with Jesus, nor do they have the Holy Spirit in them. They are scared and then follow the people as soon as they hear that persecution is coming.” (Refer to Revelation 14:14-16)

In a vision: Satan blindfolded them and said, “No, it's not right. Their preaching is not right and their revelation is not right. What the revealed Word is!” This is to prevent people from receiving the revealed Word, so that they are even more confused and can not distinguish true from false.

In a vision: Satan bound a piece of black cloth around their eyes with a knot at the back. Satan deceives them through people and the false prophets who are known by the flock of the sheep. Their eyes are covered with cloth, so they can not see the way. Satan whistles, shouts his commands and instructs the crowds to follow in the dark towards the south. South means to enjoy the comfort of the flesh, but it is the path to death. In midway, some of them secretly unveil the cover from their eyes, and realise they are on the wrong way, so they try to run out. However the crowds behind them are pushing them forward and pulling them back and saying, “What are you doing? Everyone is going this way. Don't you know that you will die if you run out.”

*The Holy Spirit sang, Depart! Depart! Go out from Babylon! Go out! (refer to Isaiah 52:11)*

There are very few in the third batch who can still be saved by Jesus if they hold Jesus tightly and cry out to Him. They are like a burning stick snatched from the fire. They are the people mentioned in Revelation 19:21, who will be merely saved. They are those who go to the wrong gate and listen to the false teaching, who sin less but desire Jesus in their hearts.

**9:16 The number of mounted troops was twice ten thousand times ten thousand; I heard their number.**

**The number of mounted troops was twice ten thousand times ten thousand:** In a vision: The mounted troops are riding pale horses which are not true horses of Jesus. They are all religious, just like Saul before repentance. The evil spirits ride on their backs.

These mounted troops bypass the Cross to enter the door. Therefore they do not self-denial and put off their old selves. They are deceived by false ways. In a vision: The devil has a meeting with the evil spirits and sends a group of evil spirits specifically to confuse the church leaders and preachers. Once the leaders and ministers of a church are deceived, the whole church will be misled.

**“Pay careful attention to yourselves and to all the flock, in which the Holy Spirit has made you overseers, to care for the church of God, which he obtained with his own blood” (Acts 20:28).**

**I heard their number:** This is an actual number, John the Elder heard it clearly: Twice ten thousand times ten thousand. Two hundred million religious people in the world are controlled by evil spirits.

**9:17 And this is how I saw the horses in my vision and those who rode them: they wore breastplates the color of fire and of sapphire and of sulfur, and the heads of the horses were like lions' heads, and fire and smoke and sulfur came out of their mouths.**

**This is how I saw ... in my vision: This is what** old John saw in the vision. Through the visions, God lets people see the spiritual status and spiritual realm that are invisible to the eyes of the flesh.

**The horses... and those who rode them:** In a vision: All over the mountains there are strong pale horses. Their riders are religious leaders and preachers deceived by the devil, who are completely controlled by the demons of the air. This is a last-day global calamity. At this time, a vision was seen again: There is a dark figure like a man and like a ghost, standing in the air over the west and waving his hand as an instruction, the pale horses all over the mountains are mobilised and headed north uniformly, they are ready to set off towards the north



("Going North" represents the path of suffering, they are willing to devote everything to work for the king of demons). They think all what they have done are for Jesus! They even wait for their reward of a big crown.

**They wore breastplates the color of fire:** "They wore breastplates", breastplates are given to them by Satan, which are the shields against the truth, and the theology of hell that the devil has built for them. They are proficient in the Bible from back to front. However, they use the word of God in reverse (When God's word comes, they do not examine themselves first and repent, instead they use God's word to attack others). The devil controls those blinded leaders with the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, just like Saul before repentance. "Wore breastplates the color of fire" this "fire" is the fire of evil spirits, the fire of sins, which has the power of the devil.

**And of sapphire and of sulfur:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "'Sapphire' represents a truth, also means glory and honor, and My Bride." In a vision: a woman is dressed like a bride. The Spirit of the Lord said, "From outside, she looks honorable and glorious like My Bride. However, the inside of her is 'sulfur' and a cruel wolf. 'Sulfur' is poisonous, and easily catches fire. She is fleshly without the life of the Bride in her. My Bride has My attributes. As I am, so is she. These people are filled with murderous poison under the banner of Christ's Bride, they steal, kill and destroy My people like thieves."

**Lions' heads:** It represents authority. In a vision: The lion has a white bone in its mouth. This is the false lion and the counterfeit Christ. It has the power and authority from Satan. We see it holding and preaching the Scriptures, but devouring life with its mouth .

**And fire:** It is the fire ignited by the evil spirits. It makes all ignorant Galatians fervent as soon as they hear its preaching, because human desires are ignited.

**And smoke:** It is the smoke to confuse people. It makes people blind of their way and direction, makes God's house in chaos, brings condemnation and attacks between each other.

**And sulfur:** It is an invisible poison. This is the invisible smoke and battlefield, with the breath and force from hell. This is a real spiritual war.

**Came out of their mouths:** The mouth of this horse is the mouth of the false prophets, out of where release poison arrows.

**And fire and smoke and sulfur:** Because their mouths have been controlled by evil spirits.

The Lord reveals the book of Revelation in the last days and tells us what is hidden, in order that we could prepare our lives well. The two hundred million mounted troops means a time of distress for the house of Jacob.

**“Alas! That day is so great there is none like it; it is a time of distress for Jacob; yet he shall be saved out of it” (Jeremiah 30:7).**

Our hearts were bleeding and sighing when we sorted out the text about the mounted troops of two hundred million. It is truly a time of calamity for God’s house! They are all God’s children, and they are all church leaders, preachers and all are My spokespeople. But so many of them are used by the devil and become the army of the devil so they fight against their own families. Obviously the Lord is the saddest one (to see this). He absolutely does not want His children to fight against one other. Therefore, we were reluctant to write and talk about this part, however the Lord spoke through the mouth of the prophet: God wants us to preach whatever comes from Him today. We are to deliver whatever He provides from heaven. We must preach truthfully what is from the Lord no matter how difficult it is. Otherwise, the Lord will hold us to account. Because after preaching, those who come to understand can be saved, even become conquerors, however if we don’t preach like this, they will all die. In a vision: if<sup>[c]</sup> we cross out one item of the messages and do not preach, (then)<sup>[d]</sup> God will take away our (the preachers) share in the holy city according to Revelation 22:18-19.

**9:18 By these three plagues a third of mankind was killed, by the fire and smoke and sulfur coming out of their mouths.**

**Coming out of their mouths:** This is the false teaching coming out of the mouth of the false prophet, because his teaching is poisonous that bears the poisonous fruit from the tree of the knowledge of good and evil. For those who eat this fruit, their spirit will be poisoned to death.

**Fire:** It refers to the desires in man that are ignited by the evil fire. The fire of God can burn off the straw and wood and hay, but the fire in the mouth of the false prophet ignites the desires of the flesh.

**Smoke:** It refers to the smoke of confusion which is the spiritual haze. All falsehoods and false testimonies are **“smoke”**.

**Sulfur:** It refers to the sulphur-smoked steamed bread which is given by the false gospel. It looks white, but it’s poisonous.

In a vision: Those who eat this steamed bread can’t open their eyes and cannot see the direction clearly. We see the feet of these people walking on the

path of evil. “They go astray, away from the truth, who are on the way to death,” the Lord Jesus said<sup>[e]</sup>.

This is the false teaching. They said, “There’s a two-edged sword (the Word of God) coming out of my mouth, therefore you must listen to me, so that you can be saved and go to heaven after you hear this.” This false teaching confuses the ignorant. This is a trick to deceive people and also a scheme of Satan, where Satan’s spirit is in it. False prophets are fallen angels. Because in man, he has the love of money, the love of enjoyment, the sexually immoral and the willingness to be bribed (including material bribes and verbal bribes). They are willing to be exalted and gain glory of vanity. Therefore, they leave loopholes for Satan to enter in and control over them.

**By these three plagues a third of mankind was killed:** The false teaching is to kill a third of mankind, because their self desires are ignited. They seek the lust of the flesh. Their spirits are further and further away from God and they are slowly poisoned to death. However, they do not realise in the flesh that they are the walking dead. A third of the slain in Revelation 9:15 are conquerors and martyrs, and they will reign (together with Jesus) in heaven. A third of the killed here are losers, the captive of the devil who are killed by the wrong teaching and the false way. This is a time of distress for the household of Jacob.

We asked, “Can these people’s spirit be saved after being killed by the wrong teaching?”

The Spirit of the Lord said, “Unless they return to Me to confess, repent and cry out to Me again. I am waiting for them to return in every calamity.”

Before the Lord comes again, God reveals this Word to us and whoever hears shall return the heart to God today!

“Truly, truly, I say to you, an hour is coming, and is now here, when the dead will hear the voice of the Son of God, and those who hear will live” (John 5:25).

**9:19 For the power of the horses is in their mouths and in their tails, for their tails are like serpents with heads, and by means of them they wound.**

**For the power of the horses:** This horse is a messenger of the false gospel, it is a horse that blasphemes the true gospel and the Holy Spirit, and it is the enemy of Jesus. Its power is given by Satan. Those worldly and fleshly Christians especially love to listen to the word from the mouth of this horse. This word only tells them to seek the grace and the benefit of God, without self-denial, nor put

off one's old self, nor walking on the way of the Cross, therefore they are more than happy to hear this word.

So, the Spirit of the Lord said, "Who is willing to put off the old self? If there's no genuine love for the Lord, who is willing to sacrifice?"

**In their mouths:** The horse's mouth is full of the words of blasphemy against the Holy Spirit.

**In their tails:** This tail has a sting, which is the sting of lust and it tempts everyone to listen to this false teaching.

**For the power of the horses is in their mouths and in their tails:** The power of the angel of the Lord comes from Jesus Christ. But the power of these horses is given by demons.

In a vision: the horse is huge with its tail swaying from side to side.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "He is proud of his glory. He holds in his hands a knife for slashing and a sword for blaspheming. He confuses people by false teaching instead of truth. He regards himself as the spokesperson of God and he does not allow people to question. For those who doubt, he will attack them with the sword of blasphemy and identify them as heretics who confuse God's Word. This horse makes people reject the truth. He believes that he is full of power, but full of evil power."

"Their throat is an open grave; they use their tongues to deceive.' 'The venom of asps is under their lips.' 'Their mouth is full of curses and bitterness.' 'Their feet are swift to shed blood; in their paths are ruin and misery, and the way of peace they have not known.' 'There is no fear of God before their eyes'" (Romans 3:13-18).

Those who resist the truth will die unless they repent.

**For their tails are like serpents:** Because of human desires and falsehood. He is full of self-glory, arrogance, and his mouth is full of viper's poison.

In a vision again: the horse raises its tail high, and swings back and forth.

"The 'knowledge' puffs up, but love builds up. They have received a different spirit," the Spirit of the Lord said.

**With heads, and by means of them they wound:** These horses use their heads against others!

We asked, "Who is it against?"

Against the Lord! They do not take Christ as their head, instead they set themselves and their self-righteousness as their head. Their self-righteousness makes them blaspheme the Holy Spirit, resist and trample on the truth. They are not led by the Spirit and harm others and their own lives with the science in their mind. They are the messengers who live for their belly. This is the authority given to them by Satan in order to confuse the Word of God.

The Spirit of the Lord said, “God has revealed this mystery of the two hundred million mounted troops (dominated by the enemy) through John the Elder, so that you shall stay awake. However, these people are also to be transformed and saved by God’s truth! You must see with spiritual eyes, not with the eyes of flesh. **As your adversary is not human beings!** I love every one of you and I am willing to save all of you. Your adversary is the prince of the power of the air.”

9:20 The rest of mankind, who were not killed by these plagues, did not repent of the works of their hands nor give up worshiping demons and idols of gold and silver and bronze and stone and wood, which cannot see or hear or walk,

The rest of mankind, who were not killed by these plagues: Although the remnant are not killed by these calamities, they are all under the hand of the antichrist, because this is the end time of the world, when the bottomless pit is opened and the ancient serpent is released. The antichrist takes its seat in the temple of God for a while, proclaims itself to be God, and makes all the earth come to worship it. It proclaims itself as Christ, and sets up many idols of gold, silver, bronze, wood, and stone, so that everyone on the earth comes to worship it. The worship to the Beast in Revelation 13 is the worship of its image. It deceives everyone in the world to come to believe in this counterfeit Jesus and Christ, therefore all those who are not killed by these plagues come to worship it and also its image.

We asked, “O Lord, what is the image of the Beast in Chapter 13?” The Lord showed us a vision, and we were taken aback: it is the image of Jesus. Jesus never asks us to make an image for Him. The antichrist will set up a lot of idols and make people come to worship in the end. When people see the image of Jesus, they will worship without awareness. The devil also gives the image breath and life.

“You shall not make for yourself a carved image, or any likeness of anything that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth. You shall not bow down to them or serve them, for I the Lord your God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers on the

children to the third and the fourth generation of those who hate me” (Exodus 20:4-5).

Therefore, if you don't prepare yourself today to listen to the word of truth, read the Bible, and build a relationship with the Lord, then even the elect will be deceived.

**Did not repent of the works of their hands:** They have the Mark on their hands and their spirits are blinded. They are self-centered and believe in their hands too much to seize every opportunity on the earth, but not the opportunity that God gives them to repent today.

**Today is the chance for repentance!**

**Nor give up worshiping demons:** They become friends with the world by following their inner preferences and evil passions. Therefore, they conform to the custom, obey the demons and the idols of gold, silver, bronze, wood and stone, which neither can see, nor hear, nor walk.

The heart is deceived and blinded. The devil gives breath to the image of the Beast in Revelation 13:15. That is, to give breath to the image of the counterfeit Jesus, which deceives many people to worship it, and those who do not worship its image will be slain. Because everyone is still being refined during the time when the antichrist is temporarily in power. This is truly an evil era!

“Then it goes and brings with it seven other spirits more evil than itself, and they enter and dwell there, and the last state of that person is worse than the first. So also will it be with this evil generation ” (Matthew 12:45).

For these three plagues, every one is greater than the last. They are hard to discern with the eyes of the flesh. Unless you rely on the Holy Spirit and read the word of the Lord in His presence every day, otherwise even the elect will be deceived. The calamity of the spirit leads to the calamity of the flesh, and results in the calamity of nature and materiality. Only the Lord Jesus will come to end this calamity. People can only cry out to Jesus!

**9:21 Nor did they repent of their murders or their sorceries or their sexual immorality or their thefts.**

Those who are not killed still do not repent for what they do. Their deeds will be the fulfilment of the letter by that time.

**Murders:** The Bible says: everyone who hates is a murderer and they use all kinds of evil to murder people.

**Sorceries:** They satisfy their lusts of the flesh through the power of the spiritual realm, as well as occult, magic, consulting with mediums and spiritists and necromancy etc.

**Sexual immorality:** It includes fleshly adultery and spiritual adultery.

**Thefts:** The biggest theft is: steal the glory of God, steal the name of God, and steal the words of God. There are also real thefts, including the theft of tithes.

In the last days, they are still unrepentant and completely brainwashed by the devil. Therefore, the fire of God will fall from heaven to devour them and end this era. The Holy Spirit revealed, “The evil old world is over.” In a vision: There are big earthquakes, cave-ins, landslides, great hailstones and the earth opens up, a lot of houses and cars are swallowed. There are also fireballs coming down from heaven on people, the limbs of some people are burnt and left only skeletons. We see an angel pushing those dead bodies into the sea by a bulldozer, finally there is a huge tsunami that washes away all the old world and evil ones. At the same time, those demons, Beasts, and false prophets are all thrown into the lake of fire. At last, it comes the judgement of the Great White Throne and there is no chance of repentance by that time. After this, a new heaven and a new earth is coming!”

We asked, “O Lord, how can we not be deceived in the end time?”

The Holy Spirit said, “The night is deep and the day is coming. Now is the time for all the birds to tweet. The birds tweet here and there in the woods, some are true, some are false, therefore many people are confused by their tweets. Who is true after all?”

In a vision: In the woods, someone covers her ears, to stop listening as it is too confusing! Who is true and who is false? She crouches down with her ears covered and keeps still there, then cries to Jesus, “Lord Jesus, save me!” The Holy Spirit said, “To squat and stay still, means to be quiet at home to seek Jesus. Cover the ears and do not listen to people, and just say, ‘Jesus I am coming to find you, Jesus You save me!’ Then Jesus will come to save!” We saw Jesus coming from the woods, He lifts her up and takes her away. Jesus holds her hands just like holding the hands of a child, pulls her up and heads north. She has a small life, but knows to call upon the Lord, then He can save her.

Thanksgiving prayer:

Heavenly Father, we thank You, thank You for revealing the face of the enemy, breaking through its tricks, in order that we can see its true face, so that the children of the earth no longer live in blind, deceit, and lies. Thank You for taking away the veil and removing the blindness, so that we can enter the light

and see the light in the light! Help us to prepare ourselves, to know Your goodness, to enter into Your Kingdom, and to be One with You! May the kingdom of the world become the Kingdom of our Lord and Lord Christ, for You are worthy of all praise! Pray in the name of Jesus Christ, Amen!



## Chapter 10

### Eat up the Little Scroll

10:1 Then I saw another mighty angel coming down from heaven, wrapped in a cloud, with a rainbow over his head, and his face was like the sun, and his legs like pillars of fire.

Then I saw another mighty angel coming down from heaven: John the Elder saw this in spirit once again. This is a mighty angel. Isn't the last harvest reaped by the angel? The Lord gives him authority and might and His Spirit is in him, because he is the closest to the Lord, who is a mighty angel serving the Lord. He also represents the servants that God will use in the latter days. He is a messenger, a great anointed spokesman who preaches the Lord's truth. How wondrous! This is the great harvest of unity of heaven and earth.

This mighty angel descends from heaven with God's glory. He is given authority and might to shout to the sea and the earth: wake up, the sleeping church, for there will be no more time!

Wrapped in a cloud, with a rainbow over his head, and his face was like the sun: We asked, "O Lord, how does this mighty angel have the likeness of You so much?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "The more you obey Me, the more you have the likeness of Me. The closer you are to Me, the more of My glory you have; the more you imitate Jesus, the more of His image you have. This angel has mighty power, because he is the closest one to Me."

Wrapped in a cloud: It represents this mighty angel is wrapped in power and might from the heavenly Father.

With a rainbow over his head: The Spirit of the Lord said, "There is a rainbow over the head of My messenger. It represents the faithfulness of Me and the heavenly Father. 'Rainbow' is the sign of My covenant with all things."

His face was like the sun: The Spirit of the Lord said, "This mighty angel's 'face...like the sun' represents the coming judgement is completely transparent and open, nothing is hidden from what people do. 'Sun' represents My judgement and is righteous and bright with no darkness. Therefore My judgement is also severe, for I am the fiery fire that is to burn off all the straw, wood and hay."

**His legs like pillars of fire:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “My messenger has My image. His ‘legs are like pillars of fire’ means he walks in the light, in the will of My Father and in supernatural power of the Holy Spirit, without constraint by time and space.”

**10:2 He had a little scroll open in his hand. And he set his right foot on the sea, and his left foot on the land.**

**He had a little scroll open in his hand:** “A little scroll” represents the book of Revelation, also refers to God’s words in the entire Bible. “Open in ...hand” requires both left and right hands to work and cooperate together, so that he is able to hold the opened Little Scroll, as it cannot be opened with one hand. “Right hand” represents the truth of the Bible, “left hand” represents the revelation of the Holy Spirit. The Little Scroll cannot be unfolded if missing one hand.

**And he set his right foot on the sea:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “‘Right leg’ represents the messenger of God judges with the power of full truth from God; ‘on the sea’ means to trample on the evil old world and those impure words. ‘Set his right foot on the sea’ means the time comes to judge the whole world. I will trample and smash the wicked old world and demolish all framework systems to save My children. The judgement is to reap the grains to the barn so as to enter into My Kingdom.”

**And his left foot on the land:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “‘Left foot’ refers to the guidance from the Holy Spirit, the power of the Spirit. ‘On the land’ is to trample on all dark forces on the earth and also represents the worldly hearts. ‘Left foot on the land’ means to tread on all powers of darkness and everything that is not from the Lord, for the judgement of the whole earth begins. This also represents: the angel (of judgement) judges the heart with the power of the Spirit. He tramples, removes, and demolishes everything from the heart that does not belong to the Lord, nor is planted by the Lord. I will plant and rebuild to turn the heart to be a good land and become the Kingdom of God. I will trample on those big and small sects and take every heart captive to the Lord, so that all the earth will become an unshaken Kingdom, that is a new heaven and a new earth.”

The old world lies under the power of the evil one (refer to 1 John Chapter 5), therefore it cannot be released from the dominion of the sin. In the days when Israelites spent four hundred years and suffered a lot in Egypt, they cried out to God, and God answered them and took them out of Egypt. Pharaoh did not allow the people to leave, therefore God struck down ten plagues to punish all the evils of the Egyptian system, remove all obstacles and bring His people out of Egypt. God will do the same today to save His children from the world.

10:3 And called out with a loud voice, like a lion roaring. When he called out, the seven thunders sounded.

**And called out with a loud voice:** The angel cries out loudly to the messengers of the churches, in order to let them understand. Once they understand, then they will call out with a loud voice to the churches. When the churches understand, all the earth will understand.

**Like a lion roaring:** Roaring to the whole earth, to those who live in sin, “Repent now for there is no more time!” The lion is **the King of Beasts**, which is a metaphor that the majesty of the King(Christ) is to come, and Christ will reign over the earth with majesty.

The Spirit of the Lord said, “I will preach the revealed Little Scroll (Word of judgement) all over the world through My messengers who are wrapped with the majesty of God and the power of the Spirit, which will wake up the heart. The roaring of the lion is to shake the heart, so that the heart is awakened to repent and to be reformed. It is not the time to be lukewarm, nor the time to lightly preach the Word of judgement. Now is the time of life and death for all nations and people.”

Seen in spirit: This lion’s mouth spits fire while running and roaring. We also saw a group of transparent animals, like wolves, or dogs, surrounding the lion.

The Spirit of the Lord said, “I send you out as sheep in the midst of wolves, so be wise as serpents and innocent as doves. I am the lion of Judah and the last-day messengers, who are subject to My power are all Lions. You must be courageous and have no fear of evil, because I am with you!” At this time, in a vision: the lion is gone, and turns into a sika deer that pants for flowing streams. The Spirit of the Lord said, “The lion is the hidden power of the Spirit. My last-day messengers carry the power of the lion. However, you must be meek and humble like the sika deer. If you look like a lion, you will be devoured by the devil. Therefore, learn to conceal, to prepare the way for Me and lead people to My stream with the meekness and longing of the sika deer, so that everyone on earth can drink the water of the river of life.”

**When he called out:** The Spirit of the Lord, “God’s majestic message and command are called out. It represents the Word of judgement from God is spread over the whole earth, and also represents the gospel of the Kingdom is preached to the ends of the world. During the calling, it is a process of being criticised and being attacked, and also a process of being refined by fire. After that, My angel

will be like Me. The process of calling is also the process to separate sheep from goats, My sheep listen to My voice. Those who receive the Word of judgement are sheep and the Kingdom of the sheep; those who reject this Word of judgement are goats and the Kingdom of the goats.”

**The seven thunders sounded:** This is a great mystery. “Seven” is a perfect number, “thunders” represents the voice of the heavenly Father, “[Seven] thunders sounded” represents the roar of heavenly Father. His wrath is multiplied and will be poured out to the nations and people that reject God’s judgement. Is there any relevance between Seven Thunders and Seven Bowls? The Seven Thunders are before the Seven Bowls, they are God’s majestic exhortations and roar. If you still do not repent, then you will fall into the bowls, for the Seven Bowls are God’s severe discipline. **Although the Seven Thunders are the wrath of God they are still His love, and His mercy! Don’t fall into the Seven Bowls!**

**The Seven Thunders sound, they are the exhortations and judgement to all nations, leaders, kings and preachers that believe in Christ.**

We saw two visions: In the first one, we saw the crystal-clear pure water flowing from the throne. It represents the LORD Jesus and the apostles of the early church who preached and built the church on the earth. In those days when the Lord was on the earth, he preached whatever He heard, so did Paul. They preached the Pure Living Water that came directly from the throne and brought people to the Father. In second vision: We saw the churches that come after, build mazes on the earth. There is a broken cistern underneath where water is leaking down. Because they do not build according to the words of heavenly Father, nor the guidance of the Spirit, instead they use tricks, various sciences, and theological doctrines from humans during 2,000 years which make people unable to reach God. The Spirit of the Lord said, “All these become the broken cisterns.” That is why the heavenly Father angers and the Seven Thunders sound.

“For my people have committed two evils: they have forsaken me, the fountain of living waters, and hewed out cisterns for themselves, broken cisterns that can hold no water” (Jeremiah 2:13).

**10:4 And when the seven thunders had sounded, I was about to write, but I heard a voice from heaven saying, “Seal up what the seven thunders have said, and so not write it down.”**

The Spirit of the Lord said, “The last Seven Thunders are the fiery fires. I will purify and burn off all the straw, wood and hay. I will also remove all

darkness and bring the whole earth into glory and into a new heaven and a new earth.”

**The seven thunders:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “Although the Seven Thunders are heavenly Father’s roar and exhortations, they are still full of mercy. The purpose is to awaken the heart to cry out to God with the power of awareness of the sin. Through the judgement of the merciful Word to demolish all the mazes and the towers of Babel that are built by man, because they lead people further and further away from God. Therefore judgment begins in God’s household, first from Christian countries, and then to everyone on the earth. In the end time, the darkness is getting deeper and deeper. The whole earth will enter into the most dark and evil period of the great tribulation. In the world you will have tribulation, but in Me you may have peace. I judge My children with My Word, and this is My mercy and grace, which brings you into My Kingdom. I am your ark, that helps you to go through the last-day darkness peacefully. My great light will illuminate the whole earth!”

**The seven thunders had sounded:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “It means the preaching of the Word of judgement is finished. After My house is judged, then I will execute My righteous judgement throughout the whole earth.”

**I was about to write, but I heard a voice from heaven saying:** This voice is from heavenly Father.

**“Seal up what the seven thunders have said, and so not write it down:** Why seal up and not write it down? The Spirit of the Lord said, “1. The time has not yet come to preach it. 2. It is a truth that runs through the whole Little Scroll and the entire Bible with God’s messages and metaphors. The Word of judgement is not a new command. This is the wisdom of My Father. The Father searches those who are humble, and willing to be judged by the Word, deny themselves through judgement and rely on God. However, these Seven Thunders[f] are sealed to the proud. They may indeed see but not perceive, and may indeed hear but not understand, for it is sealed.”

“And the vision of all this has become to you like the words of a book that is sealed. when men give it to one who can read, saying, "read this," he says, " I cannot, for it is sealed "' and when they give the book to one who cannot read, saying, "Read this," he says," I cannot read." and the Lord said:" because this people draw near with their mouth and honour me with their lips, while their hearts are far from me, and their fear of me is a commandment taught by me” (Isaiah 29:11-13).

“At that time Jesus declared, “ I thank you, Father, Lord of heaven and earth, that you have hidden these things from the wise and understanding and revealed them to little children; yes, Father, for such was your gracious will” (Matthew 11:25-26).

The Spirit of the Lord continued to say, “It wasn’t allowed to write at that time, because God was willing to draw people with love, He would conquer all mankind with love. Now it is the end time, you must write it down to wake up My people because many of them are still in deep sleep today. The sound of the Seven Thunders is the fire, which is to refine the faith again and again, and purify the holiness again and again. This is the last winnowing in the end time.”

“For anything that becomes visible is light. Therefore, it says, ‘Awake, O sleeper, and arise from the dead, and Christ will shine on you’” (Ephesians 5 : 14).

Awaken! The time of the evil era comes near. Therefore, You must rise from the dead, not only come alive from the decay of the spirit, but also put off the old self, so that you will have a resurrected life. The Seven Thunders of Father are His exhortations. You will fall into the Seven Bowls if you do not repent quickly. The Seven Bowls are to squeeze, which are the severe discipline and fire-refining, however they are still the great mercy from the Father. He’s still been waiting, searching to see if anyone calls upon the Lord’s name during this last squeeze, discipline, and fire-refining. The Father is waiting for His children home.

In a vision: An old father is standing at the gate, waiting and expecting his children to return home. Therefore, we are refined again and again for the true faith, and we are purified again and again for holiness. This is the last winnowing.

**10:5 And the angel whom I saw standing on the sea and on the land raised his right hand to heaven**

**Right hand:** It represents the might, power and majesty of God; this angel that “**raised his right hand**” represents God’s angel of the last harvest exalts Jesus Christ and the might of the Lord, when he delivers the message of the Little Scroll! The Spirit of the Lord said, “You should also exalt Jesus Christ and the might of God when you preach this message!”

*The Holy Spirit sang: The banner of Jesus Christ, the banner of Jesus Christ is set up at this land, set up at that land. The name of the Lord is exalted and the name of the Lord is exalted. This is the era of the Lord Christ, the Lord is to conquer all the earth! The Lord is to conquer all the earth!*

10:6 And swore by him who lives for ever and ever, who created heaven and what is in it, the earth and what is in it, and the sea and what is in it, that there would be no more delay,

Who lives for ever and ever, who created heaven and what is in it, the earth and what is in it, and the sea and what is in it: Who is this? This is our Lord! Our God! The Almighty who created the heavens, the only true God of the Father, the Son and the Spirit. Jesus said, “My Father has been working until now, and I am also working.”

**There would be no more delay:** Truly, there is no more time. In fact, according to the Father’s decided time, the Lord should have already come.

Five years ago, when our church was praying, we saw a vision: Heavenly Father stretches His left wrist to show us His wrist watch. The time on the dial has changed consecutively over three times. We see the needle at 12 o’clock first, then we see the Father’s hand turn it back to 11, after that we see it reach 11:25 again. The Father showed this vision again after a couple of years. We see the needle has passed 11:40, but not yet reached 11:50, the needle swings rapidly between 40 to 50, however it has not yet stopped. We see the Father’s heart anxious, even in a dilemma about how to settle those people on the earth, as if the Almighty Father is too difficult to decide, because the churches have not been prepared. In a vision at the beginning of this year (2017), we see the pendulum of the big clock has stopped swinging.

The Father always gives people time to repent, He tolerates again and again, because He does not wish any should perish, but that all should reach repentance. However, everything has to come to an end, otherwise how can we get rid of evil and death? If we do not destroy evil and death, how can we welcome the arrival of the new heavens and the new earth ?

10:7 But that in the days of the trumpet call to be sounded by the seventh angel, the mystery of God would be fulfilled, just as he announced to his servants the prophets.

**But that in the days of the trumpet call to be sounded by the seventh angel:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “1. When the judgment in the household of God is finished, My children’s hearts all return to Me, in where I reign completely. Judgment is the gate to the Kingdom of heaven, only being cleansed by washing of water with the word can they become My last-day messengers.

2. When the seventh angel blows his trumpet, the children who have received the Word of judgement are already prepared by God.”

In a vision: A group of people in military green get off from a plane. They are carrying guns with helmets on.

We asked, “O Lord, what does this mean?”

The Spirit of the Lord said, “This is the plane of the Holy Spirit and they are the army with the power of the Spirit that I have prepared. They are sent by the Spirit and the Father, descending from heaven, from the plane of the Spirit. They are My last-day messengers carrying the anointing of Elijah, of Moses, of Paul, both heavens and earth are in the might of the Holy Spirit, and they all reap the whole land with Me on the white horses. They are all My faithful soldiers, My household troops in the latter days. 3. Those who do not accept the judgment of the truth, and are unwilling to repent in the Word, are “a stone of stumbling, and a rock of offence.’ They stumble because they disobey the word, as they were destined to do” (1 Peter 2:8).

**The mystery of God would be fulfilled:** The mystery of the Kingdom of God is made public; the Little Scroll is opened. The prophecies from the prophets are revealed, God’s mind is manifest, the goats and sheep are obvious now.”

In a vision: a wall is smeared evenly.<sup>20</sup>

“How the mystery was made known to me by revelation, as I have written briefly” (Ephesians 3:3).

“When the Spirit of truth comes, he will guide you into all the truth, for he will not speak on his own authority, but whatever he hears he will speak, and he will declare to you the things that are to come”(John 16:13).

**Just as he announced to his servants the prophets:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “The good news is that the judgment is the gospel of the Kingdom. No one enters the Kingdom of heaven except through My rod. This rod is the Word of My judgment.”

“Jesus answered,” Truly, truly, I say to you, unless one is born of water and the Spirit, he cannot enter the kingdom of God” (John 3:5).

“Because you have kept my word about patient endurance, I will keep you from the hour of trial that is coming on the whole world, to try those who dwell on the earth”(Revelation 3:10).

---

<sup>20</sup> It means that God has revealed all mysteries to us, revealed His word to us and the Holy Spirit has grinded up small stones (the letter and those places beyond intelligibility) so that we can understand God’s heart, and know what to do. The plaster is mixed with water just like the reconciliation of water and the Word, therefore the wall is plastered smoothly and evenly, that is to build churches and hearts with the revealed Word.



“And this gospel of the kingdom will be proclaimed throughout the whole world as a testimony to all nations, and then the end will come”(Matthew 24:14).

This gospel of the Kingdom, is to let the blind see and the lame walk, to raise the dead, and to wake up the sleeping ones. The deliverer will come from Zion, he will preach the Word of peace and the good news of heaven, of the earth, of all things, of reconciliation of man and heavenly Father. He will reach out His hand again a second time to save His people.

“In that day the Lord will extend his hand yet a second time to recover the remnant that remains of his people” (Isaiah 11:11)...

10:8 Then the voice that I had heard from heaven spoke to me again, saying, “Go, take the scroll that is open in the hand of the angel who is standing on the sea and on the land.”

**The voice that I had heard from heaven:** The voice that John the Elder heard is the same as in verse 4, it’s still the voice of heavenly Father to tell him to ‘Go’.

“Go, take the scroll that is open in the hand of the angel who is standing on the sea and on the land.”: This is the heavenly Father instructed John to take the Scroll of the Judgment of the World.

**The scroll that is open:** Once the Scroll is opened and revealed, it will no longer be sealed.

**The scroll that is open in the hand of the angel:** This is the mystery of the Revelation, which is revealed by the Lamb and passed onto the angel, who is responsible to deliver the message, and he hands it over to John. The revealed Revelation is to open the book of life of everyone (to judge), so that God’s children will no longer live in blindness, but in God’s light, in His joy, freedom, and release.

“**The scroll that is open**” and put to our hands, it is the book of Revelation that the Lord Himself reveals today, also refers to the entire Bible that is unfolding. This is the book that the Father bestows to His children, which is no longer hidden and sealed, but unfolded completely. For the time is near.

The Spirit of the Lord told us, “In the last days, apart from the Bible, the revealed Revelation and the Song of Songs are still your present help. Keep them well.”

The Spirit of the Lord said, “To take the opened Little Scroll, is to receive the last-day message, meantime also take over the mission and take the greater responsibility from God. I send you out, as sheep in the midst of wolves, so be

wise as serpents and innocent as doves. Even I was rejected when I was in the world, let alone you?

**10:9 So I went to the angel and told him to give me the little scroll. And he said to me, “Take and eat it, it will make your stomach bitter, but in your mouth, it will be sweet as honey. “**

**I went to the angel: “I”** in here, it means not only John at that time, but also everyone who receives this Word (of Judgment) today. With humility and obedience, John went before the angel sent by God. This is to tell everyone who enters God’s command must -

1. Be humble and lay down everything, and change the mindset of “I am a leader, I am a pastor, I am ...”
2. Have a heart of obedience. Only those who are obedient can enter the command, receive the anointing in the end time, come before God and hear the voice of the King. Because the Revelation is the King speaking to the whole earth.

**Told him to give me the little scroll:** In here, we can see John not only loves God, loves Jesus, but also loves the angel sent by God, therefore he asks, receives, and eats the Word with a humble attitude.

May God open our eyes, so that we will all come to God to take this opened Little Scroll.

In a vision: There are many people lying on the ground, and Jesus is holding a vial filled with golden oil. Whoever has a willing heart, Jesus drops a little oil on his eyes, those who receive the oil rub and open their eyes, then sit up. The Spirit of the Lord said, “The oil in this vial is the revealed Word, the unfolded Revelation, the essence, the eye salve, the life-saving medicine and oil.”

**Take and eat it:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “**“Take and eat it’**, that is to hold the Bible in hand, and never forsake it, otherwise how can it be eaten thoroughly? **‘Eat it’** means as long as you’re humble and taught, I will keep filling you up until the whole Bible is loaded to your stomach, so that you will fully understand the mystery of the Kingdom of God, not just partially, otherwise you will only be beaten (in the latter days). People will stone you, which means they will attack and beat you with the letter. Fasten your heart and waist tightly with truth, put on **“faith and love”** as a breastplate, and the hope of salvation as a helmet, so that you may walk upon the high places.

If God tells you to take it and eat it up, then you take it and eat it thoroughly. Do whatever God tells you to do, by listening to God’s words completely. Only

if you take it and eat thoroughly, then you can understand God's mind. Your life will be transformed after you eat it up, so that you can unite with your beloved. When you are One with your beloved, you can be sent (the second time) to accomplish God's mission together.

**It will make your stomach bitter:**

1. After eating the Word of life thoroughly, we examine ourselves and see those ungodly, selfish and worldly things in us, and realise how wicked we are, so we begin to cleanse and pour out those filthy things inside of us. The stomach will be bitter indeed. The sword is used to pierce ourselves, so we will undergo the Word of judgement first. To judge and dispose of the old self is surely bitter, therefore we will spit all bitter water out, which are the teaching of the knowledge in the past, and the specious words. Everything that is not planted by the heavenly Father, all toxins and poisonous roots will be plucked up. All Bitterness, Jealousy, Strife, and Sin will be cleansed, so the stomach will be bitter for sure.

“For I know that nothing good dwells in me, that is in my flesh. For I have the desire to do what is right, but not the ability to carry it out...wretched man that I am! Who will deliver me from this body of death”(Romans 7:18,24)?

2. **“Bitter”** also means this Word is not easy to digest and receive, unless led by the Holy Spirit, to receive it in “Faith, Hope, Love”.
3. As soon as the Word of judgment is spread out, the judgement will come upon all the earth to light up the hearts of many people and save them. Whoever rejects the Word of judgement, his light will be put out. More people will die if the Word is not preached. To take this Word from God, is also to take the yoke and pay the price. How can your stomach not be bitter?

**But in your mouth, it will be sweet as honey:**

1. All bitter water is spit out, and left only the sweet water, which is God's love, from a pure and good heart. Rivers of living water will flow from your stomach, therefore it will be sweet as honey in your mouth.

“Having purified your souls by your obedience to the truth for a sincere brotherly love, love one another earnestly from a pure heart”(Peter 1:22).

2. The Spirit breaks the Word for us to eat first, and also leads us to preach the Word with the power of life. So that the heart will understand, the lamp of the heart will be lit up into the Kingdom of God, and Christ will reign in the heart! So this Word will be sweet as honey in your mouth.

3. Once you understand this is the path of the Cross, you will devote yourself to the Lord with a willing heart. The spirit of joy will fill you when you are completely obedient to the Lord's will. Therefore, your mouth will be sweet as honey when you preach this Word. For out of your mouth are all the words of life.

“More to be desired are they than gold, even much fine gold; sweeter also than honey and drippings of the honeycomb” (Psalms 19:10).

10:10 And I took the little scroll from the hand of the angel and ate it. It was sweet as honey in my mouth, but when I had eaten it my stomach was made bitter.

**I took the little scroll from the hand of the angel and ate it:** In those days, John humbly and obediently took the Little Scroll and ate it thoroughly.

Today God's servants shall also humbly and obediently receive the Little Scroll without resistance like John. Only with a loving and considerate heart for Jesus, can we take this Little Scroll with a willing heart, and sacrifice for love and for Him.

**I took the little scroll:** It means to take the yoke and mission from the beloved. As it is said in the scripture “set me as a seal upon your heart, as a seal upon your arm, for love is strong as death, jealousy is fierce as the grave. Its flashes are flashes of fire, the very flame of the LORD. Many waters cannot quench love, neither can floods drown it. If a man offered for love all the wealth of his house, he would be utterly despised” (Song of Songs 8:6-7).

Today we take this Little Scroll from God's hand, where we take the trust and entrustment from our beloved. In those years, when Jesus handed the great mission to the disciples, He was assured and He trusted them because of love. Today we take the Little Scroll and eat it up because of the love of the Cross.

**Ate it:**

1. God's words must be eaten, the more you chew the sweeter they are, the more you eat and the more you enjoy. The word of God is to save us and lead us into the Kingdom of God.
2. Eat up and eat thoroughly the Word revealed by the Lord. It means to be serious about stepping into the Jordan River, till the entire body is immersed. So as to live out the word of God through the Lord, to become light and even emit light as this light is the true light and genuine love in the last days. So that you may bring more people out of darkness, into the light, into the Kingdom of God.

### **It was sweet as honey in my mouth:**

1. To obey the Word of life is to fulfil God's wills. The Word will be sweet as honey when it is preached out of your mouth.

2. You must be refined and reformed by the Word of judgment, then preach the Word with God's mercy and love. This Word will be sweet as honey in your mouth.

3. The life experience of predecessors is the tonic-of-life for descendants so it is sweet as honey in the mouth.

4. Apparently, this path is a hard way, however it will be sweet once we enter into Christ. Being with Jesus is enjoyable and sweet as honey, it is a path of enjoyment. Speak out your sweet experience with your beloved, and it will be sweet as honey in your mouth.

### **I had eaten it my stomach was made bitter:**

1. We must digest (eat) God's words. However, when we start to eat, they touch our selfish desires, which are opposite to the Word of self-denial and self-sacrifice, therefore the stomach is made bitter. It is hard to digest (eat) this Word of life( the Word of judgement) it is too hard to live it out because of many struggles in us. We have bitterness in us. We have the lust of the eyes, the pride of life and the lust of the flesh in us. All these are contrary to the words of God. As Paul described such struggles:

“For I know that nothing good dwells in me, that is, in my flesh. For I have the desire to do what is right, but not the ability to carry it out” (Roman 7:18).

“Wretched man that I am! Who will deliver me from this body of death? Thanks be to God through Jesus Christ our Lord! So then, I myself serve the law of God with my mind, but with my flesh I serve the law of sin” (Roman 7:24-25).

“For the law of the Spirit of life has set you free in Christ Jesus from the law of sin and death” (Roman 8:2).

Remove the selfishness and the old self, come to eat the Little Scroll of life, the more you chew God's words the sweeter you are, the more joyful you will be...these are all beautiful things. Now, let's put off our old selves, so that we may enter into the Kingdom of God alive, and reconcile with the Lord now. Put off the old self, so as to overcome the last-day catastrophe, to conquer, to be raptured alive like Enoch. The words of God are all beautiful.

2. The Spirit of the Lord said, “Those who eat My revealed Little Scroll, understand My heart and the responsibility of the Kingdom of God, therefore they have burdened souls for the Kingdom of God. I need you to be My fellow worker, be My helper, with the same mind and thought as Mine, to take up this mission with Me, to save My flock and My people. I love them. For this love, I was crucified on the Cross, and buried in the grave. For this love, I was resurrected and raised to heaven. For this love, I will return to take you and you will be My Bride.

I am ready, but My church is not prepared, because many people walk on the way that is opposite of Mine and they will be devoured soon by the Beast. Wake them up for Me, and let them turn back and enter into the calling, into the command, and My glory.

**10:11 And I was told, “You must again prophesy about many peoples and nations and languages and kings.”**

**I was told:** It means the Father, the Son, and the Spirit work together with One heart. This also refers to the unity of the Father, the Son, the Spirit and the angel, that appears to people and speaks to John.

**I was told (by the Angel):** When God and man unite into One, the Father, the Son and the Spirit will guide man together.

The Spirit of the Lord said, “The book of Revelation is revealed through your church today, not because you are good, but because of the cover of God’s grace and His light, God will open this Word to the whole earth.”

**You must again prophesy about many peoples and nations and languages and kings:** This is the mission from God, that is, “to prophesy about many peoples and nations and languages and kings”.

**“Many peoples”** are all gangs and sects, different denominations, different religions, different tribes; **“many nations”** are all nations; **“languages”** means every place, anytime, anywhere. **“Many kings”** means the head and the leader of every nation, of every religious, the king of others and self.

**Again prophecy:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “The sealed Revelation is a prophecy, the prophecy of the letter. The revealed Revelation is to open the letter, which is the prophecy of the Spirit. The prophecy of the Spirit is for life, which is the Word of life to remove and put off the old self completely. You shall walk on the way of the Cross. The Spirit of the prophecy is the heart of God. **Repent! For the Kingdom of heaven has come near.** I am coming soon! I am the Alpha and the Omega, the beginning and the end. I am your Father, and I am the one

who is to judge (you). Warn people to repent quickly, for I am at the gate! You must preach the revealed Revelation to the whole earth. Fear not, **I will work with you together until the end of the age!**”

*The Holy Spirit sang: I see the throne of the Lord, descending on Divine Land, living waters flow from the throne, nourish from north to south, from east to west. Everyone is watching, Jesus is to release the earth. A large number of servants rise and bless all the earth. Glory Hallelujah, raise our hands to the Father God, thanking Him for His wonderful great love to come to Divine Land. Glory Hallelujah, raise our hands to the Father God, thanking Him for His great Love to come to Divine Land.*

# Chapter 11

## The Two Witnesses

11:1 Then I was given a measuring rod like a staff, and I was told, “Rise and measure the temple of God and the altar and those who worship there,

**I was given a measuring rod like a staff:** In a vision: a white cord is descending from heaven and entangled the waist of God’s messenger. The Spirit of the Lord said, “I measure you with the truth of humility. ‘Staff’ represents humility and meekness and because I am gentle and humble in heart, you shall have My likeness. ‘A’ represents the sole standard, the truth is the only standard, I am your only goal.”

**I was given:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “John is the one who understands My heart and serves Me after My heart, therefore he is the one who has captured My heart. So I rest assured to give him the standard of the temple and the rod of measurement. ”

**A measuring rod like a staff:** “Measuring” means the standard, is a measurement. ‘Rod’ represents authority.

Why use a staff as a measuring rod? The Spirit of the Lord said, “It is to gauge how many Christ’s attributes you have lived out and how many God’s words you have obeyed. Only those who have the meekness and humility from God, receive the authority from God. ”

John represents the messenger of God, now let John (God’s messenger) measure. In Revelation 21, when the new heavens and the new earth comes, it will be measured with a golden reed by the angel. For those who do not reach this measurement cannot enter new Jerusalem, for this is the sole standard of God.

“And the one who spoke with me had a measuring rod of gold to measure the city and its gates and walls” (Revelation 21:15).

**And I was told:** This is the Lord God speaking. The Father gives us His Son, and sets Him as a goal and an example for mankind in the era of the New Testament. He also gives instructions and teaching at the same time, that is the guidance of the truth and the Holy Spirit.



**Rise:** It means God has given John authority and might, so that his spirit is strengthened again. Today, tell all last-day warriors to be humble and teachable in heart and learn from the Lord. Fasten the heart and waist with the truth, so that our spirit will be strong and courageous, soaring on wings like an eagle.

**Measure the temple of God and the altar and those who worship there:** God told John to measure the temple and the altar with the truth of humility, and also to measure everyone who worships in the temple.

**The temple of God:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “ It means 1. The visible temple; 2. The heart of the saint. ‘**Temple**’ here is invisible, which is your heart. I measure your heart with the truth of meekness and humility.

“Do you not know that you are God's temple and that God's Spirit dwells in you? If anyone destroys God's temple, God will destroy him. For God's temple is holy, and you are that temple” (1 Corinthians 3:16-17).

**Altar:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “What do you offer to the Lord? What do you offer in prayer? Do you stand between the dead and the living like Moses and Aaron to supplicate and intercede in prayer, confess for the people, in order to stop the plagues and bring down the blessings from God? All these are to be measured by the truth, by humility, with My standard, this is the standard of the kingdom of the priest.

“But you are a chosen race, a royal priesthood, a holy nation, a people for his own possession, that you may proclaim the excellencies of him who called you out of darkness into his marvelous light” (1 Peter 2:9).

Why measure those who worship in the temple? What is the ‘**temple**’? Let’s read three verses first:

“The God who made the world and everything in it, being Lord of heaven and earth, does not live in temples made by man, nor is he served by human hands, as though he needed anything, since he himself gives to all mankind life and breath and everything” (Acts 17:24-25).

“And I saw no temple in the city, for its temple is the Lord God the Almighty and the Lamb” (Revelation 21:22).

“And he will become a sanctuary and a stone of offence and a rock of stumbling to both houses of Israel, a trap and a snare to the inhabitants of Jerusalem. And many shall stumble on it. They shall fall and be broken; they shall be snared and taken ” (Isaiah 8:14-15).

‘The Lord of heaven and the earth’ does not live in the temples made by man, but where does He live? He chooses us as His dwelling place, He also makes Himself our dwelling place. ‘**Temple**’ in Revelation 21:22 means Christ is our temple. God will measure everyone who enters into Christ. It was also said in Isaiah 8:14-15 that God is our sanctuary (holy place). Why has this truth become a rock of stumbling to God’s people? Because God is our (holy) temple, yet the people of God consider their temple as a visible one in Jerusalem, or an actual location for congregation. If you live in an external visible temple, and do not turn back from the outer temple to the inner(holy temple), you will become a stone of offence and a rock of stumbling. Therefore, we shall remember: do not look for a visible location for congregation, only God Almighty and the Lamb of God is our (holy) temple.

“Jesus said to her, “Woman, believe me, the hour is coming when neither on this mountain nor in Jerusalem will you worship the Father” (John 4:21).

“But the hour is coming, and is now here, when the true worshipers will worship the Father in spirit and truth, for the Father is seeking such people to worship him” (John 4:23).

**Measure ... those who worship there:** ‘**Temple**’ here, represents entering into Christ. Christ is the temple of the saints, those who worship in Christ in Revelation 21:22 are the ones who worship in the (holy)temple. Those who worship in the (holy)temple are the ones who worship God in Spirit and in truth. Such people are worthy of being measured. **Measure: Measurement is not the same as judgement, but they are related.** Judgement is to see how much you have put off your old self, measurement is to see how much your new life has grown. These two complement each other. How much you have put off the old self, is how much your new life has grown.

All true children of God must be meek and humble in heart, and fasten on the belt of truth.

In a vision: Two servants of God are preachers. The first one fastens the belt of truth, puts on the might from God, therefore those who follow him also fasten with truth and with the might from God. The other one’s heart is not restrained by the truth, and the belt on his waist is loose, therefore those who follow him are unrestrained and loose.

What is preached from the mouth will be what’s proclaimed in his life, and what the Shepherd stands upon will also be what his flock[a] (church) lives out.

11:2 But do not measure the court outside the temple; leave that out, for it is given over to the nations, and they will trample the holy city for forty-two months.

**The court outside the temple:** It means those who believe in Jesus but still live in the flesh and blood without going deeper. The Spirit of the Lord said, “Faith is the gate, and I am the gate for the sheep. These people believe in My name and enter the gate of God’s house, but they only enter into the outer court. They confess My name with their tongues, however their hearts are not circumcised, they still live in the flesh. Because they have not yet gone through the altar, not been broken and not laid down themselves through the Cross. There are also many gangs and sects in the court outside the temple. They have incomplete knowledge of God’s words, each of them only grasps the one-sided truth, therefore they build mazes because they do not understand God’s heart at all. If you do not go deeper in the court, you will walk around the wilderness which prevents you from entering the promised land. There are no gangs nor sects for those who enter into Christ. You should destroy this fence, and enter the Kingdom of God.”

Why “not measure the court outside the temple[,] leave that out”?

The Spirit of the Lord said, “Because their lives have not yet reached the standard. Their old selves are too strong, they must first be broken and put off their old selves through the judgement of the Word and water, then they can enter Christ. ‘Leave that out’ means to keep them for a while (to observe the effect later), that is to give them a chance to repent and be reformed in order to be measured again later.”

“Beloved, we are God's children now, and what we will be has not yet appeared; but we know that when he appears we shall be like him, because we shall see him as he is. And everyone who thus hopes in him purifies himself as he is pure” (1 John 3:2-3).

In a vision: In the dark, many people’s lamps are off because there is no oil in the lamp. This is the lamp of the heart. In the beginning, when man believed in God and was born again in Christ, God gave the seed of life to light up (refer to Psalm 18:28) the spirit of man (the lamp of the heart), and the lamp should be kept burning with constant oil supply. But many lamps were put out in the midway (refer to Proverbs 24:40). The Spirit of the Lord said, “The oil is the anointed words of the Holy Spirit, the Word revealed by the Spirit. The Word of life has both the truth and the Spirit. With these two things, the lamp is always bright. The process of preaching the Word of judgement is also a process to light

the lamp again. The spirits of many are dry now, because there is no oil in the lamps, therefore they are Gentiles whose body and mind are not restrained by the truth and the Holy Spirit. I am giving them the chance to repent, to rekindle the lamp of their heart. Do not be a Gentile, you must always hold fast to the might of the truth and the Spirit. Do not be prideful but thrust through pride and self-righteousness with the sword of the Spirit. For those who I love, I will severely discipline.”

**For it is given over to the nations:** The court outside the temple is given over to the Gentiles. “Nations” means their hearts are not restrained. Those who are not circumcised in heart and flesh are wastelands, therefore the filth in their hearts must be removed.

“Thus says the Lord God: No foreigner, uncircumcised in heart and flesh, of all the foreigners who are among the people of Israel, shall enter my sanctuary” (Ezekiel 44:9).

“Therefore do not be anxious, saying, ‘what shall we eat?’ or ‘what shall we drink?’ or ‘what shall we wear?’ for the Gentiles seek after all these things, and your heavenly Father knows that you need them all. But seek first the kingdom of God and his righteousness, and all these things will be added to you” (Matthew 6:31-33).

**They:** It refers to the Gentiles in the court outside the temple. They only believe in My name, however they don’t know Me.

**Trample:** Means to attack, slander, smear, rumor, blaspheme, the natural persecutes the spiritual and they will slay God’s true children eventually.

**Holy city:** It refers to the saints who enter into Christ. This holy city is new Jerusalem.

**For forty-two months:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “It is a certain period of time, which is three and a half years. This is God’s command. In those days, Jesus has also been attacked and trampled for three and a half years. Jesus is the goal, what you go through (today) won’t surpass Christ.”

The Spirit of the Lord said, “You will drink of My cup, and walk on My way. What these two witnesses go through will be three and a half years as well. Those who do not continue to pursue life, do not understand inner life, and live in the outer will attack those who have entered the inner, therefore the natural will persecute the spiritual those who **do not** have the Spirit will attack those who are led by the Spirit. The Bible prophesied: This situation will be getting worse in the

latter days. They will think you go astray as they don't understand. But My great army is to be equipped on unexpected days!"

In a vision: A huge ice and snow world that is adversely chilly. However, we see a special female soldier in white space-suit which is transparent inside and out, and on roller skates. We see the Lord Jesus holding her hands, and she is following the Lord's footsteps and spinning on the ice freely. This is the great army of the Lord, the chosen soldier of the Lord, and the special force soldier of the Lord. Although it is cold, dark, and lonely outside and no one seems to understand her, she is warm in heart no matter how far she goes until the ends of the earth, because the Lord is with her.

**11:3 And I will grant authority to my two witnesses, and they will prophecy for 1,260 days, clothed in sackcloth."**

**Two witnesses:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "1. It is a fixed number. These two witnesses are the two angels of the harvest in the end time of the world, and they are also the faithful anointed. They have the spirit of Moses and Elijah in them, they are the ones who prepare the way for Christ, the saints who sacrifice themselves to preach the truth. They are faithful and wholehearted like Moses who have the might of truth, and they also have the anointing and power of the Holy Spirit like Elijah. They will sit on the throne with Me. These two witnesses will fulfill Zechariah 4:11-14, they are willing to be slain for Me, be persecuted and afflicted for Me in many places, therefore these two witnesses are at My destiny. There are many people who will be slain for Me in the latter days, however only these two witnesses are appointed by Me.

2. A prophetic number. In the end, there is a group of saints who uphold My full truth and stick to the guidance of the Holy Spirit, the two witnesses are the incarnation of this group of saints. John the Baptist was the first to prepare the way for Me, and these two witnesses are the second. They tell people to hold fast to the truth and the Spirit, to welcome the Lord's return, and to wait for rapture."

**Clothed in sackcloth:** 1. Sackcloth can ward off the chill and keep you warm, can keep your spiritual fervor, and also guard against external attacks. 2. Clothed in sackcloth, refers to the protection and the cover of Christ. These two witnesses put on the full armor of God, so that they can overcome the circumstance. They are obedient to Christ with the attribute of the sheep, with the glory and the authority from Christ. This is the grace of God. They put on Christ and serve God in truth and in the Holy Spirit. 3. 'Sackcloth' literally means fine

linen cloth, it represents humility. These two witnesses are clothed with the humility of Christ.

Seen in spirit: The witnesses[b] are in a very cold environment, surrounded by ice and snow. They must clothe in sackcloth and stay under the water as it is too cold to expose themselves[c]. It means they completely surrender to the truth, to the Holy Spirit and the authority of Christ.

We asked, “Why can’t they come out of the water?”

The Spirit of the Lord said, “It is too cold!”

Because the two witnesses will be persecuted, attacked, and slandered by the outer circumstances. Only when they hide in Christ and walk in the truth and the Spirit, can they be encouraged and strengthened in heart without fear.

**Prophecy for 1,260 days:** This refers to the first three and a half years in the latter days.

When we followed the Lord to reveal the Revelation, we saw a vision: The wheat has been reaped half way. We feel very ashamed because we have delayed the work of the Lord, because the Revelation should have been released earlier. The Spirit of the Lord comforted us and said, “ It is not too late. For there is a time for everything.” Now we feel a bit relieved when we see a lot of God’s servants preaching the message of the end time.

The Spirit of the Lord said, “This is God’s command. I also prophesied three and a half years in those days. ‘The Lord’s mystery’[d] means to follow My footsteps to prophesy for three and a half years, this is God’s Salvation, God’s Shouter, God’s judgement and God’s harvest in the end time of the world.”

In a vision: An old man is shouting at the gate, “ Come back! Rebellious child, come back!”

The Spirit of the Lord continued, “It also means the wrath of God is near. Those who are unrepentant and rebellious will be shut out. These 1,260 days are the last shout of God.” We saw someone in deep sleep who was patted and told, ‘wake up quickly, you will perish if you remain unrepentant!’ ”

**11:4 These are the two olive trees and the two lampstands that stand before the Lord of the earth.**

**These are:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “It refers to many people who are willing to devote themselves to Me in the latter days. They are a group of people who have put off their old selves and are wholehearted to Me, and have also captivated My heart.”

**Two olive trees:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “With the guidance of My seven Spirits, the two trees have both the truth and the Spirit, so that they can live out the heavenly life. After being broken and crushed, they have an abundant life with anointing, and authority. I will bring these two witnesses to fly all over the sky.”

In a vision: Jesus is up in the air holding the two witnesses in each of His arms, and we see them turn into great eagles flying all over the sky. The Spirit of the Lord said, “I take My messengers to fly all over the sky, with the truth and the Holy Spirit. Now I am searching for someone like Paul all over the world. They are all My children now, and what they will be has not yet been known till the calamity comes. I will measure the whole world with My rod<sup>21</sup>.”

**Two lampstands:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “The lampstand is My Spirit. Two lampstands represent My right and left hands.” In a vision: The Lord’s hands are both white with no smoke at all. “With the truth and the Spirit, they are able to shine for Me and illuminate the world. These two people have the authority of God and are fully filled with the Holy Spirit. They are holy like the Son of Man who are greatly filled with the anointing of the Spirit, their cups are overflowing. The words of God are kept pouring out of them. Their mouths are golden pipes.”

In a vision: These two witnesses are standing on the podium, with white milk constantly flowing out from their mouths, these are the words of anointing. We see a very huge waterfall descending from the sky.

“And a second time I answered and said to him, ‘What are these two branches of the olive trees, which are beside the two golden pipes from which the golden oil is poured out?’...then he said, ‘These are the two anointed ones who stand by the Lord of the whole earth’” (Zechariah 4:12,14).

The Spirit of the Lord said, “Two lampstands also represent: the whole world regardless of whether they are Jews, Israeli, or the spiritual of all the house of Israel, they are My church. All mighty saints who keep the commandments of God and hold fast to the truth of Jesus, with the spirit of Moses and Elijah, are in these two lampstands.” In a vision: A lampstand still has some dust on it (human things), which means it is still on the earth. We see Jesus refine it again and again until no dust at all. It’s crystal pure in the end. Jesus holds it with both hands, saying, “This is the golden lampstand, which belongs to heaven completely and unites with Me.”

---

<sup>21</sup> Rod: represents the power of judgement of the Lord Jesus. At the end of the world, the Lord Jesus will judge and measure the earth with His Word.

**Stand before the Lord of the earth:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “They are set before Me by the Father. My Spirit is in them, they are two witnesses who are the closest to My heart.” In a vision: The Lord embraces each witness in each arm, they both attach their ears on the Lord’s heart just like Peter,and Paul.

**11:5 And if anyone would harm them, fire pours from their mouth and consumes their foes. If anyone would harm them this is how he is doomed to be killed.**

**If anyone would harm them:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “The spirit of antichrist and those who resist the truth always intended to harm them but couldn’t. They have not yet accomplished My mission, therefore they are in My protection. Just like those days when I prophesied on the earth, the Pharisees planned to slay Me several times, however I walked straight past them. Why couldn't they harm Me? Because My hour had not come. I also tell you: Not a hair of your head will fall to the ground without God’s permission. All things are in God’s will, therefore no one can escape if he is ordained to be a martyr by God. Yet no one can be slain if he is not appointed. ”

**Fire pours from their mouth:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “‘Fire’ represents the might of God, it is the fire of God and the word of God. They hold the fire torch in one hand and the sword in another hand. Once they proclaim, there is fire out of their mouths, there is fire (My words) out of their mouths to destroy all enemies. The enemy is the spirit of antichrist.”

- Consumes their foes:**
1. Consume all evil spirits from the bottomless pit;
  2. Consume all enemies that attack and resist the truth;
  3. Those who are friends with the world are the enemies of God.<sup>22</sup>

**If anyone would harm them this is how he is doomed to be killed:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “1. At this time, it is the combat between two spirits. The spirit of antichrist specifically attacks the spirit of the true prophet, and the spirit of true prophet also specifically strikes down the spirit of antichrist. The fire of the Holy Spirit is to destroy these evil spirits! You shall pray! 2. Anyone who attacks and resists My true prophet, his spirit will be struck down like this! 3. As soon as the true prophets proclaim and preach, which is to specifically strike down the evil passion and desire in man. When there is a little resistance in man, the might of God, the great light of God and the fire of the Holy Spirit will strike down those evil thoughts of resistance in man.”

---

<sup>22</sup> The consumed foes here means the greed for the world in man, and sinful nature of the flesh.



11:6 They have the power to shut the sky, that no rain may fall during the days of their prophesying, and they have power over the waters to turn them into blood and to strike the earth with every kind of plague, as often as they desire.

**They have the power:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “These two people are the servants with great anointing, because I am with them. I give the authority to My last-day messengers, in order to make My mighty power known. Joshua prayed to let the sun stand still at Gibeon, and Elijah prayed to shut the sky without rain, all these have shown the mighty power of God. If you walk in God’s will, you will also have the same authority.”

**To shut the sky, that no rain may fall during the days of their prophesying:** Spirit: they have the power to stop the false teachings (no more preaching of false way), like shutting the sky with no rain. Therefore those false prophets have no words to preach because there is no more dew. In a vision: A monk is standing on the podium in white robe and turning the pages of the Bible over and over, he is wondering what to preach. Without the guidance of the Holy Spirit, he can not preach by himself in the end. Without the anointing of the Holy Spirit, he can not preach anything.

We asked, “O Lord, How come a monk holds the Bible?”

The Spirit of the Lord said, “Only a chanter of scriptures, not a doer of the word, that is a monk, a false prophet. Anyone who does not receive the Word of judgement will see their lamps put out, the heavenly ladder withdrawn, and the gate shut. Only when these people are willing to receive the judgement and cry out to Me again, can I put the heavenly ladder down again.”

**Have power over the waters to turn them into blood:** Moses once has had the power to turn water into blood (refer to Exodus 7:14-15). “**Water**” Spirit: represents the Word that is revealed by the Holy Spirit. “**Blood**” represents life.

**Over the waters to turn them into blood:** 1. These two witnesses have the power to turn the waters into Word of life, into the water of the river of life. Whoever drinks this water of the river of life, his life will be transformed to the beautiful Bride of God. 2. These two witnesses have the power to strike down all nations with God’s words, therefore the spirit of antichrist begins to resist, it is the natural persecuting the spiritual, the battle begins and there will be tribulation and death on the earth.

In a vision: The monk is fighting with the true prophet, because the monk can not preach however he still resists, so they fight each other with swords.

**And to strike the earth with every kind of plague, as often as they desire:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “This is the authority given by God. Just like through Elijah’s prayer, it was no rain on the earth for three years. And after more than 800 false prophets were destructed, God poured down abundant rain. The signs and great wonders are to make the heart return. ‘**The earth**’ represents Egypt, and also represents those who confess but remain unrepentant, because the whole world lies in the power of the evil one. The ten plagues of Egypt, the strike-down of the nations, the flood of Noah’s day, the destruction of the city of Sodom, all these are My power in order to warn the people in the last days and make the heart return.”

**11:7 And when they have finished their testimony, the beast that rises from the bottomless pit will make war on them and conquer them and kill them,**

**When they have finished their testimony:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “During the three and a half years of prophecy, these two powerful witnesses preach My words and strike down all nations (strike down the evils in man), they judge the heart with the water and the Word and prepare the Bride for Me. Although antichrists and the false prophets are not convinced, for My time has not yet arrived, My power still rests upon them, therefore the enemy can not harm them. After the testimony. The time of the command will come after they finish the testimony. They will accomplish the will of the heavenly Father in three and a half years of prophecy, after that their souls will rest in peace.”

**The beast that rises from the bottomless pit will make war on them:** It means the darkness is in power. The Beast from the bottomless pit refers to the Self-desire, Pride, Disobedience, Resistance against the truth, the rejection to be judged, the unwillingness of being restrained by the truth in heart. Human heart is only willing to enjoy grace without obedience to the authority of God, because the heart is invaded by evil spirits, so people are blinded and controlled by Satan and eventually turned into the Beast, just like King Nebuchadnezzar.

In a vision: A man is crawling on the ground (the one who lives in sin is enslaved by demons, therefore his spirit can’t get up but lies on the ground), after a while this man’s head turns into a false lion head. And after that it turns into a leopard, with spots all over its body (represent a lot of evil ideas); and then he becomes a chimpanzee and stands up. The Spirit of the Lord said, “This is a spirit that tramples on the truth, it enters the heart of the false prophet and stands up, then the human and demons are united into a great Beast that tramples on the truth.” We see this Beast attack the green tree (representing the church)

straightaway. The peak (two witnesses, the church leaders) of the tree are broken, and the leaves fall all over the ground (green leaves represent gifts).

**Make war on them:** War means the battle of lips (preaching), they all fight against each other with the words of the Bible. Those false prophets smear, blaspheme, stone the two witnesses with the words of the Bible and deny the Little Scroll that is revealed by the Holy Spirit.

In a vision: They fold the revealed Little Scroll for a second, and unfold it the next second, repeatedly fold and unfold it again and again. The spirit of antichrist always intends to block and destroy the revealed Revelation. Therefore, the Spirit of the Lord said, “Pray diligently for the preaching and spreading of the book of Revelation. Apparently it is a battle between people. In fact it’s a fierce battle in the spiritual realm. Do not sleep<sup>23</sup>, rise up, pray and fight!”

**And conquer them and kill them:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “The false prophets seem to have conquered. My witnesses humble themselves and say no more after they have finished their testimony. They surrender themselves to God silently, regardless of outer circumstances, they are humble and silent just like Jesus did in the past. The false prophets think they are right and gain the upper hand because two witnesses are silent. For the last three and a half years, the antichrist comes into power and they will trample the Holy City for forty-two months, hinder this Word from preaching, block the Word and also kill those who preach the Word. In fact, these false prophets are to slay Me.”

In a vision: the Scroll is folded, and the revealed Word is closed.

**Kill them:** ‘Them’ means many preachers who preach the truth will be slain in the end time; ‘them’ also refers to all of the 14,4000 people. They all have the spirit of Moses and Elijah in them.

“Kill” through two ways: 1. Rejection. Those who deny the Word also deny the preachers of the Word. So the spirit of the preachers will be rejected by those people first. 2. A batch of true martyrs in the flesh. (This is the fulfillment of Revelation 9:15 when the antichrist comes into power)

In a vision: a man holds a bow and arrow in his hand and shoots down the one who preaches the Word in the latter days.

We asked the Lord, “What does it mean?”

---

<sup>23</sup> It means not to sleep in the spirit, or to be greedy for ease in the flesh, but to wake up and watch.

The Spirit of the Lord said, “The bow drawn by the hand of man, means the word is interpreted by man which is to reject, blaspheme and attack the word revealed by the Holy Spirit. Some of you are slain in the spirit, and some are slain in the flesh, but they are all in fellowship with Me. **“And do not fear those who kill the body but cannot kill the soul. Rather fear him who can destroy both soul and body in hell”** (Matthew 10:28).

A sister among us asked, “O Lord, don’t you say we will be raptured alive and meet you in the air? If the body is killed, how can it be done?”

The Spirit of the Lord asked back, “Who created the human flesh and blood? Slain in the flesh, resurrected in the flesh, just like My resurrection. However you must spiritually circumcise your heart today, crucify the old self in your heart, crucify yourself on the Cross and unite with Me.

The wheat is ripe, the great harvest has already arrived, therefore there will be no more delay. You must be strong and courageous, if you shrink back, I will take no pleasure in you, for I will come again very soon!”

**11:8 And their dead bodies will lie in the street of the great city that symbolically is called Sodom and Egypt, where their Lord was crucified.**

**Their dead bodies:** This is the fulfilment of the letter, the true dead bodies, it means many people are martyred.

**The great city:** Those who refuse the truth, resist, attack, persecute and condemn the two witnesses are all in this great city.

**The street:** The place in where many people walk, representing ‘in public’. Whoever holds the faith in this Word will be slain, this is God’s will. Their dead bodies will lie in public, in order to let everyone know and see: although those who hold fast to the truth will be martyred, the light of their lives will revive many people.

**The...city:** It refers to Jerusalem on the earth, the city would have been controlled by the antichrist at that time. According to the spiritual meaning, it is also called Sodom, or Egypt, or the city of adultery. This city is the great city of Babylon.

**Sodom:** It represents adultery (homosexuality, sexual relation with any animal etc.), filth, and the place full of sin, and it will be destroyed by God in the end.

**Egypt:** This place is completely earthly, belonging to the dust, where the wicked and darkness are in power.

**Where their Lord was crucified:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “‘Sodom’ and ‘Egypt’, are the two places that represent Golgotha. ‘The city’ here refers to Jerusalem on the earth. These two witnesses are appointed by the Father who will be slain in Jerusalem on the earth. As how the Lord of your life was slain, all those who hold fast and preach the Word of life in the latter days would also be slain in the same way. No matter where My true prophets will be slain in the world, all represents Golgoth in the Spirit and it is the place where I was crucified.”

“Jesus said: ‘the cup that I drink you will drink, and with the baptism with which I am baptized, you will be baptized’” (Mark 10:39).

**11:9 For three and a half days some from the peoples and tribes and languages and nations will gaze at their dead bodies and refuse to let them be placed in a tomb,**

**For three and a half days some from the peoples and tribes and languages and nations will gaze at their dead bodies:** This is to let all the people in every place of the world know and see their dead bodies. The darkness is in power during the heyday of the antichrist. True prophets are slain all over the world. However this is God’s command, in order to fulfill the Bible and fill the number in heaven.

**For three and a half days some... will gaze at their dead bodies:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “Allow the people of the world to gaze for three and a half days. I was resurrected from death after three days. They will be resurrected after three and a half days when My Spirit enters into them.”

**And refuse to let them be placed in a tomb:** Why refuse to place them in a tomb? This is to humiliate them by allowing people to gaze, but not allowing to bury them, so that all people think they are wrong. This is also to tell the whole world: “Whoever holds the faith in this Word will end up like this!” To let people gaze at their dead body is also the plan of God, which is the evidence. They don’t belong to this world because the spirit of resurrection is in them.”

**11:10 And those who dwell on the earth will rejoice over them and make merry and exchange presents, because these two prophets had been a torment to those who dwell on the earth.**

**Those who dwell on the earth:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “Those who live on the earth, their hearts have never left the earth. They are earthly who belong to the dust and their hearts are not circumcised. They are not in communion with the Spirit who serve in the will of man. They don’t know Me at all, they are blind

and still in the flesh, and they can only see the worldly things. They are earthly, and can not see the heavenly things and things in spirit.”

**Will rejoice over them:** They stone people, condemn people to death with the letter. They think they are serving God and cutting off the heretic for God. Therefore they rejoice for what they do. They even mock them by saying, “Isn’t God almighty? If you are true prophets, you will rise from the dead!” The false prophets who are seduced by the devil are particularly joyful. They think they have prevailed. In fact, Satan has blinded their hearts.

**Make merry and exchange presents:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “They have common language. Just like Pilate and Herod became good friends in the days when I was crucified. They ‘**make merry and exchange presents**’, means they give compliments to one another, saying, ‘We are right, we are victorious!’ They praise one another and give glory as the present. They take up the tabernacle of Moloch and the star of god Rephan to compliment each other, and also praise God with tambourine and dance. They think they have removed such a pain in the neck and taken away the sword from the heart which made them uncomfortable. Now, Satan disguises himself as an angel of light to seduce them, to deceive them, and their hearts are blinded by selfish desires, because the spirit of antichrist is in them.”

**Because these two prophets had been a torment to those who dwell on the earth:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “Because these two prophets once have called out to people who live on the earth to receive judgement, to rid the selfish desires, and to put off the old self. The Word of judgement is in conflict with the selfish desires and the interests of these people, which makes their hearts uncomfortable and tormented. The more they are judged by this Word, the more restless they are in the spirit, and the more they are tormented, because they feel humiliated and heartache to be shot by the two-edged sword sprayed from the mouths of the two prophets.

Their torment is not caused by My prophets, but from the selfish desires in them that torture themselves. These people eat garbage on the earth all day, because Satan has blinded their hearts. They don’t have the Holy Spirit dwelling in their hearts, so the selfish desires along with the evil spirits torture them inside and cause suffering. They turn the truth upside down, so they’re tormented by the evil spirits, not by the prophets.”

**11:11 But after the three and a half days a breath of life from God entered them, and they stood up on their feet, and great fear fell on those who saw them.**

**After the three and a half days:** This is God's plan, it is the actual three and a half days on the earth.

**A breath of life from God entered them:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "A wondrous thing is to take place! The might of God is to be manifested in[e] them, that is, their flesh will be truly resurrected, just like the resurrection of My Spirit, soul, and body in those days, just as I commanded, 'Daughter get up!' 'Lazarus come out!' All these are the true resurrection of the flesh. Everyone in the world has seen them lying on the ground for three and a half days. 'They' not only refer to the two witnesses appointed by the Father, but also refer to the Common body of 144,000 people, although they're scattered all over the world, they are like One (One body). The world obviously sees that they are dead, but they will be resurrected and become immortal, because the Spirit of the almighty God enters them, and the power of the resurrection of the dead makes them stand up!"

*The Holy Spirit sang: Wondrous things take place...*

"Then I saw thrones, and seated on them were those to whom the authority to judge was committed. Also I saw the souls of those who had been beheaded for the testimony of Jesus and for the word of God, and those who had not worshiped the beast or its image and had not received its mark on their foreheads or their hands. They came to life and reigned with Christ for a thousand years. The rest of the dead did not come to life until the thousand years were ended. This is the first resurrection" (Revelation 20:4-5).

**They stood up on their feet:** The power of God enables them to stand up, just like Jesus came out of the grave in the past. After standing up, they become the mighty ones and immortal. They are the firstborn as the LORD Jesus, they are all true prophets who will ride on the white horse with Jesus, and restore the nations.

"And the armies of heaven, arrayed in fine linen, white and pure, were following him on white horses. From his mouth comes a sharp sword with which to strike down the nations, and he will rule them with a rod of iron. He will tread the winepress of the fury of the wrath of God the Almighty" Revelation 19:14-15.

**Great fear fell on those who saw them:** The scene has stunned the people, they are terrified like the soldiers in those days who kept guard over the tomb of Jesus[f]. This scene turns many people to repent, they will look upon at whom they have stabbed. They will say, "O Lord, aren't we the Pharisees who have

killed Jesus? O Lord, we are blind, we are lame ...” Their hearts are revived, therefore they call out to Jesus to save them.

In a vision: the robber on the Cross is crying out to the Lord Jesus to save them, and Jesus is reaching out to save them, and pull them up.

The Spirit of the Lord continued to say, “I try in every way to save everyone. The Father is love, His command is that everyone shall have eternal life. I love each of you so much that I am willing to be crucified for everyone. How many of you are like unrepentant Saul, who arrested Christians to prison and persecuted My church. They have love for Me, however they are blinded by incorrect teachings and doctrines. I will save these people, therefore I will be waiting for them always until the day I come again. My Father is also looking forward to the return of their hearts.”

*The Holy Spirit sang: Sing the heavenly song, for the gate of heaven is opened. The angels praise, the army in heaven also applauds. The heavenly Father is pleased because the family is back. Sing and praise the Lord with heart, share the Lord’s great love. Who is worthy of praise except Jesus, Who is worthy of the worship except Jesus, while the sun endures, as long as the moon, God lets us endure, we live to worship Him. It is full of His presence here.*

**11:12 Then they heard a loud voice from heaven saying to them, “Come up here!” and they went up to heaven in a cloud, and their enemies watched them.**

**They heard a loud voice from heaven:** This is the voice from the Lord, saying to them with the grace of God, “Come up here.” They will return from where they come. **“They”** means there are actual two people, who are humiliated in public. However there are not only these two in the latter days, but many martyrs around the world who will testify for the Lord.

**Saying to them, “Come up here!”:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “Come up to Me before My throne and be face to face with Me! A life raised from the dead can talk face to face with Me like Moses, and it is not necessary to deliver messages through the angels.”

**And they went up to heaven in a cloud:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “Just as My resurrection to heaven, they will also go up to heaven in a cloud. This **“heaven”** is the Kingdom of heaven where God dwells. Their flesh will be turned into the spiritual bodies, like the resurrected body of Jesus, and will become immortal. They will go up before the throne and reign with Me.”

**And their enemies watched them:** **“Enemies watched them”**, refers to those who are controlled by evil spirits and the synagogue of Satan, they all watch them.



The entire spiritual world and material world watch them, those who are earthly and in the flesh watch them too. This is the true testimony. Once again, two witnesses strike down the falsehood and stronghold of the enemy with the glory and power of the Kingdom of God, with the power of resurrection from the Cross.

**11:13 And at that hour there was a great earthquake, and tenth of the city fell, seven thousand people were killed in the earthquake, and the rest were terrified and gave glory to the God of heaven.**

**At that hour:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “‘**That hour**’ means when they are resurrected and transfigured into the new self with a glorious body. When I was resurrected, it looked like I came out of the grave in the new clothes after bathing, people no longer recognized Me. Mary did not recognize Me, neither did the two disciples in Emmaus. It is because people’s hearts are not opened and their hearts are loaded with too many human thoughts, and they only believe what they see with the eyes of the flesh. No one who comes to Me knows Me with the eyes of the flesh, but those whose spiritual eyes are opened know Me, and they can see Me with their heart.”

**A great earthquake:** It has both the letter and the Spirit here. Letter: The collapse of the sky, houses and buildings. Spirit: It means the heart is shaken and terrified, and many of them are awakened. They start to think and wonder and they are opened by the power of this resurrection.

**Tenth of the city fell:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “ The fulfillment of the letter. This is the real earthquake and a tenth of houses will collapse. ‘**City**’ Spirit: City of Sodom, the place of chaos where is full of impure Word and chaotic churches. I will break down the falsehood and build the truth.”

**City:** Letter: It is the city of Jerusalem on the earth. Spirit: It represents the Babylonian framework system. The Spirit of the Lord said, “We shall break down what should be demolished, and set up what should be built. The heart shall awake and repent. All of them will die (in Babylonian framework system) if they remain unrepentant.”

**Seven thousand people were killed in the earthquake:** Those seven thousand people who are killed are filled with the spirit of antichrist. They would rather die than repent, turn things upside down, cause chaos in the church, and oppose the truth. They are controlled by evil spirits so they are the beasts in human shape like wolves in sheep’s clothing. They are killed in the earthquake, therefore they have no chance to repent, because the lamps of their lives are completely quenched. Today is an opportunity for everyone to repent.

**The rest were terrified:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “Those who are not killed are terrified, trembling with fear in spirit so they begin to think of the majesty of God and become even more afraid that such calamities will come upon them. This is a group of people who do not have spiritual discernment. They don’t know Me because there is no truth in them. They are a group of ignorant Galatians who believe everything. Though they don’t know the truth, they have no ambitions in them, I will still save them for I do not wish them to perish.”

**Gave glory to the God of heaven:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “When the power of My resurrection enters into two witnesses, they come to life and stand up, ascending to heaven in a cloud. So that the rest of the people all see My glory. These two true prophets have manifested My might and glory through their resurrection.”

**11:14 The second woe has passed; behold, the third woe is soon to come.**

**The second woe:** What is mentioned above is the second woe. “The first woe” refers to the fall of the great star and the opening of the bottomless pit. “**The second woe**”, refers to the first batch of a third that was killed. The prophecy of the sixth trumpet in Revelation 9:15 is fulfilled here. These people are saints and prophets who hold fast to the truth. Although they are martyred for the Lord, they have manifested the Lord’s power of the resurrection from the dead. They are the firstfruits that the Lord redeems from mankind. They are One with the two witnesses who are their leader.

**The third woe is soon to come:** It means the tail of the great red Dragon will draw a third of the stars in heaven and throw them to the earth. This is the prophecy of the third woe from Revelation 9:18. A third will be killed in spirit by the false teaching from the false prophets, but they don’t even know. If they still remain unrepentant, they will be killed in the flesh eventually.

**11:15 Then the seventh angel blew his trumpet, and there were loud voices in heaven, saying,” the kingdom of the world has become the kingdom of our Lord and of his Christ, and he shall reign for ever and ever.**

**The seventh angel blew his trumpet:** ‘Seven’ is a perfect number. The mystery of the Kingdom of God will be accomplished here, all things will gather together in One (refer to 1Corinthians 15:50-58).

**There were loud voices in heaven:** This is the Lord speaking.

**The kingdom of the world has become the kingdom of our Lord and of his Christ:** The earthly, those who have uncircumcised heart, the gangs that are led by the false prophets, all fields of the world and five denominations, all of them

belong to “**the kingdom of the world**”. God will demolish the sinful system and release the whole world. The resurrection of the two witnesses makes people transform and start to seek Christ.

**He shall reign for ever and ever:** He shall be in power and rule the world for ever and ever. His years will never end.

Where will He reign? He will reign in the heart and also in the whole earth, He will rule the new heavens and the new earth. Therefore, the Holy Spirit said, “Before He rules the whole earth, there must be life transformation, this is to take place during the time of the great tribulation. By that time, we shall break down and build whatever is needed because Christ is coming to rule the whole earth, His years have no end.”

In a vision: after the earth is refined by the great tribulation, it has become like a huge golden ball flows with precious anointing oil.

**11:16 And the twenty-four elders who sit on their thrones before God fell on their faces and worshipped God,**

**Before God:** These elders worship before God every day. They have been slain, after this, they will reign with the Lord.

**The twenty-four elders who sit on their thrones:** The twenty-four elders shoulder the mission when they are on the earth, they are all faithful to the Lord. They are indomitable and never shaken, no matter what they encounter. They are always in fellowship with the Lord in spirit. They will sit on the thrones that God prepares for them in heaven, and worship God wholeheartedly.

**Fell on their faces and worshipped God saying:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “The twenty-four elders worship humbly, they fall on their faces to worship God. You shall learn from them.”

**11:17 Saying, “We give thanks to you, Lord God Almighty, who is and who was, for you have taken your great power and begun to reign.**

**Who is and who was:** He is God, He is who He is. This is the worship, reverence, and gratitude of the twenty-four elders to God from the bottom of their hearts.

**We give thanks to you, Lord God Almighty... for you have taken your great power and begun to reign:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “I am to reign in the heart of the whole world, surely none who depends on Me will be put to shame. I am the one who is to come and everlasting!”

*The Holy Spirit sang: How great is our Lord my God, how great is our Lord my God, angels bow down to Him, and heaven and the earth come to worship Him. How great is our Lord my God!*

**11:18** The nation raged, but your wrath came, and the time for the dead to be judged, and for rewarding your servants, the prophets and saints, and those who fear your name, both small and great, and for destroying the destroyers of the earth.”

**The nation raged:** They are not enlightened in spirit and they complain about God’s injustice, because they have comparisons and blasphemies in the heart, and they are unwilling to move forward. So they rage at God in hatred, “Why don’t we know! Isn’t it said ‘believe’ then we can be saved? Why let us encounter these things?” They do not read the Bible but rage against God instead. This is because they are deceived by the false prophets.

**Your wrath came:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “My wrath has come upon the lawless ones and the false prophets. This is also the judgement to the false prophets. I am God who judges the living and the dead. My words are consuming fire. Behold, the world! What do I require (from you)?”

“He has told you, O man, what is good; and what does the Lord require of you but to do justice, and to love kindness, and to walk humbly with your God” (Micah 6:8)?

**And the time for the dead to be judged:** Those earthly ones are the dead, who sleep in spirit, neither awake nor fear God, nor practise self-denial.

In a vision: A pile of dead bones. Their spirits are dead, they don’t know yet. God exhorts and rebukes them with His words. He strikes and disciplines them with thunders, winds, lightnings, earthquakes, heavy hails and tribulations, so as to make them alive. The purpose of the judgement is to redeem.

*The Holy Spirit sang: Everything is to love you...*

**Your servants, the prophets and saints:** (The) “[Servant]” represents humility, a glorious name of those who humbly serve people for God. “**The prophets**” means those who understand first, and receive the revelation from God first, then pass onto the church. “**Saints**” are those who sacrifice themselves and love the Lord.

**Those who fear your name:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “Without exception, their fear of Me is from love. They honour Me and fear My name.”

**For rewarding... both small and great:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “No matter how great or small their life is, they will be rewarded. For your rewards are according to your deeds, which include your devotion and self-sacrifice. It’s the time to punish those who do wrong and to reward those who do right. Even if you provide someone with a glass of water for My sake, you will be rewarded.”

“And whoever gives one of these little ones even a cup of cold water because he is a disciple, truly, I say to you, he will by no means lose his reward” (Matthew 10:42).

**For destroying the destroyers of the earth:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “My wrath comes upon the unrighteous. What the self-destructive do in secret, I will make known to the public. Everyone is to be judged. It's time for them to be put to shame. They are a group of people who humiliate My name, and now it’s their turn. They are a group of villains.”

“Now the works of the flesh are evident: sexual immorality, impurity, sensuality, idolatry, sorcery, enmity, strife, jealousy, fits of anger, rivalries, dissensions, divisions, envy, drunkenness, orgies, and things like these. I warn you, as I warned you before, that those who do such things will not inherit the kingdom of God” (Galatians 5:19-21).

**11:19 Then God’s temple in heaven was opened, and the ark of his covenant was seen within his temple. There were flashes of lightning, rumblings, peals of thunder, and earthquake, and heavy hail.**

**Then:** It is the time when these people provoke the Lord God to wrath.

**Temple in heaven was opened:** God’s wrath comes down from the throne (of the temple). This is an actual temple in heaven. It also represents the Lord’s heart that is now in fury.

**The ark of his covenant was seen within his temple:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “The ark of the covenant represents My power, My might and majesty. My wrath comes, the strike begins.”

**Flashes of lightning:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “I will illuminate with the words of judgement. With the severe Word and the Word of which leads people to repent and be resurrected from the dead, those who corrupt My name will be reformed quickly.”

**Rumblings:** This voice of vigilance. In a vision: A cock is crowing on the roof. It is dawn, wake up !

**Peals of thunder:** The wrath of God comes. There are also the actual thunder and flashes of lightning.

**Earthquake:** The human heart is shaken. There are also real earthquakes.

**Heavy hail:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “There is the fulfillment of the letter. The hail in nature is getting heavier that knocks down the crops. This is the calamity caused by the depravity of those who do not repent. Spirit: Refers to My severe words and judgement. I will demolish all temples, including the idolatrous temples and framework churches where do not let Me be the master. The severe judgement has come today. My wrath and discipline is for love, the purpose is to lead you to repentance. I am giving you every chance to repent till the day I come. **Wander no more, return to the arms of the Father. Why do you choose to die rather than to live?**

## Chapter 12

### The Mystery of the True and False Church

12:1 And a great sign<sup>24</sup> appeared in heaven: a woman clothed with the sun, with the moon under her feet, and on her head a crown of twelve stars.

**In heaven:** The heavenly realm is the third heaven, it means the Kingdom of God enters into the heart.

**A great sign:** A great omen, a great mystery, which reveals the things in spirit and the spiritual world.

“For the Lord GOD does nothing without revealing his secret to his servants the prophets” (Amos 3:7).

The Spirit of the Lord said, “Vision is to give you a direction, therefore you will know as soon as you see it. Your heart is in Me, for where two or three are gathered, there is a church. My child, remember My words, I have an important task to you at the end time of the world, you must follow My footsteps closely, and walk with Me to accomplish the entrustment given you.”

**A woman clothed with the sun:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “ ‘A woman’ is a prefiguration of the Bride of Christ, a church that is holy, flawless and spotless. ‘Clothed with the sun’ represents a true woman who has been through the severe judgement of righteousness, and will put on Christ with My power all over her. This woman prefigures the church at the end time that belongs to Me completely.

**With the moon under her feet:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “‘Under ...feet’ represents trample and judgement. ‘Moon’ represents the church, which is the home of My children on the earth. In the latter days, I will raise up the mighty messengers to unite My church in the faith. This true woman will carry the authority given by Me to thousands of families, to churches all over the world, to trample on the scorpions and evil spirits, to drive out false prophets, and to light

---

<sup>24</sup> A great sign, literal translation is a great omen. God shows us the situation of the spiritual world through the signs of nature. In nature, Jupiter moved into the belly of the Virgo constellation. From December 23, 2016 to September 23, 2017, Jupiter stayed in the Virgo constellation for 42 weeks with a retrograde trajectory, which was the same as the gestation period of a pregnant woman. Then it left Virgo's belly on September 23, 2017 and came out from Virgo's legs. This is the great work of God, which prefigures the birth of the Bride of Christ, the true church.

all the lamps of thousands of families.” In a vision: the Lord lights up the lamp of the church after it has been judged!

**On her head a crown of twelve stars:** ‘On her head’ means to honor Christ as head and set the mind on the things of God’s house. The true church bears the yoke of the twelve tribes, also the triumph and the revival of the twelve tribes. ‘A crown of twelve stars’ means the twelve tribes are reformed and united in the Word after being judged, that is their victory which comes with a crown. They will become One in Christ after being judged by the Word, regardless of which tribe or church. Judgment is to reform, to put off our old selves, to unite and conquer.

**12:2 She was pregnant and was crying out in birth pains and the agony of giving birth.**

**She was pregnant:** She is carrying a life that is to enter the Kingdom of heaven. Only when a man is born of water and the Spirit, can he enter the Kingdom of heaven (refer to John 3:5; Ephesians 5:26-27). Wherever she goes, she prepares the Bride for the Lord, and delivers heavenly children and heavenly churches for the Lord, she lays herself down and takes up the Cross to follow Jesus, in order to remove the outer and build the inner. She forms the church in the image of Christ. So that the churches will become One in the image of Christ! The banner of victory will be inserted in such a church.

*The Holy Spirit sang: The banner of Jesus Christ, the banner of Jesus Christ has been inserted here, has been inserted there, the name of the Lord has been exalted, this is the era of the Lord Christ and the Lord will win the world.*

**“Complete my joy by being of the same mind, having the same love, being in full accord and of one mind” (Philippians 2:2).**

At last, the Spirit of the Lord said, “The missionary church must go out and give birth! Give birth to the children of Christ, give birth to the heavenly churches that belong to Christ. This is God’s command to make you all become conquerors!”

**Crying out in birth pains and the agony of giving birth:** This is the process of putting off the old self, crying out in pain and agony, which is to return and keep the heart back to God. Let the lusts abort and put off the old self in order to give birth to a true child.

In a vision: A person on the earth could not give birth, so she died. The process of her dying was so hard and in great agony.



We asked, “What does ‘can not give birth’ mean?”

The Spirit of the Lord said, “It means those who die in the womb, because they are unwilling to repent, but submit to the old self. Therefore, during the hardship of delivery, of being broken and crushed, you must cry out to the Lord! Put off the old self, give birth to a new creation, a new self in My image. Weeping may tarry for the night, but joy comes with the morning. After being broken, crushed, and after putting off the old self, a glorious life is born!”

In a vision: The Lord holds a mirror and many children stand in front of him who are about four or five years old and very beautiful. The Lord asks them to look into the mirror: They all look the same in the mirror, that is the image of the little Christ. Only a church like this can be united. The Spirit of the Lord said, “Hold the Bible, as it is a mirror when you open it, so that you are all formed in My image. My image is the conqueror!”

Every Christian is willing to please the Lord, to kneel down and pray to the Lord. They are serious, however what they do is different. This is the process of “putting off the old self” and returning to the Lord, although it is very difficult, but you can overcome when you rely on the Lord! Paul said that he had the desire to do what was right, but not the ability to carry it out. How wretched! But the Bible told us: through Jesus Christ our Lord, we are set free... “For the law of the Spirit of life has set you free in Christ Jesus from the law of sin and death” (Romans 8:2).

**12:3 And another sign<sup>25</sup> appeared in heaven: behold, a great red dragon, with seven heads and ten horns, and on his heads seven diadems.**

---

<sup>25</sup> The second sign, that is the second omen, God still manifests the status in spirit through astronomical phenomenon of nature. Planet X, which carries a meteor, is approaching the Earth. Its name is: Disaster star NIBIRU, planet RED, DESTROYER and so on. As it approaches the Earth, a powerful gravitational magnetic field will cause devastating disasters such as major earthquakes, tsunamis, dramatic seasonal changes, volcanic eruption, plate movement, and ground subsidences. Its gravitational force can pull the planetary group, to burn through the atmosphere and turn into a fireball to be thrown on the Earth. Its iron powder and iron ions turn the Earth's water into blood red, which can result in biological extinction eventually. NASA acknowledged the existence of the planet in 1982. This great sign symbolises that human sin causes celestial anomalies. Satan, who is the destroyer of the spiritual world, will cause devastating damage to the human heart. Therefore, one third of the stars (those who were originally heavenly children) will be dragged to the earth and die spiritually. This is caused by human sin. God allows this to happen in order to refine the heart at the end. The time has come for all people to be tested. “And there will be signs in the sun and moon and stars, and on the earth distress of nations in perplexity because of the roaring of the sea and the waves, people fainting with fear and with foreboding of what is coming on the world. For the powers of the heavens will be shaken. And then they will see the Son of Man coming in a cloud with power and great glory. Now when these things begin to take place, straighten up and raise your heads, because your redemption is drawing near” (Luke 21:25-28).

**Another sign appeared in heaven:** Another sign appears. Verse 1-2 reveal the mystery that the True church has the likeness of Christ; verse 3-4 is the mystery of the false church, where there is a great red Dragon behind it.

**A great red dragon:** This is a place where the darkness is in power, a place to replace Jesus as king, a place where the false prophet has the final say. This is a high place built by man, a place for idolatry. It's just like the place where Saul persecuted the church and killed Christians. This is a place where people are blinded. This is a Gentile church, and all divided churches are here, where the spirit of antichrist betrays the truth, where man is in power and plans everything, it is a place where the natural persecutes the spiritual.

**With seven heads:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "It represents many heads. There are big heads and small heads but they do not let Me be the head. Rely on man's wisdom and knowledge of the mind to walk in the flesh with self-righteousness. Behind them, the great red Dragon is in control."

**Ten horns:** It represents the authority and the power that is given to them by the red Dragon. This "ten horns" represents the authority that is given by man, who has the final say. "Horns" represents the power that is from the red Dragon. It also represents evil passions and desires where the dark force is in power. Greed of power and wealth, lying, love of vanity, heresy, twisting the truth, and being controlled by Satan, all these refer to the great red Dragon."

*The Holy Spirit sang: Don't rely on yourself, Only rely on God's will ...*

**With seven heads... on his heads seven diadems:** The Spirit of the Lord said, " 'Seven' represents a lot. Such churches are everywhere in the world, they are still of the flesh, of the blood and do not watch. They are the churches of enjoyment that enjoy eating and drinking, and serve foreign gods. They don't belong to Me for what they serve is the earthly. They believe in My name, however they don't know Me. They are those who seek profit and set their minds to the things on the earth. They cry out to Me but they do not keep My Word. They are the churches that do not understand God's mind. 'Seven diadems' are the diadems given by man, which are put on (the heads) by flatteries and compliments of man." (Refer to Matthew 6:31-33)

**12:4 His tail swept down a third of the stars of heaven and cast them to the earth. And the dragon stood before the woman who was about to give birth, so that when she bore her child he might devour it.**

**His tail:** is fully controlled by the great red Dragon, where is the sting of sin. When you have evil passions and lusts inside of you, you will be hooked in by the sting in the great red Dragon's tail.

**Swept down a third of the stars of heaven:** "A third of the stars of heaven" refers to two hundred million mounted troops. They are all servants used by God, and preachers all over the world. However, they all live in evil passions and selfish desires, who are caught by the sting. Now there are many of God's anointed servants corrupted and fallen. They are entangled in lusts, and do what they want with their own preferences. They are finally swept down by the great red Dragon's tail and cast to the earth. "Heaven" represents the children of heaven; "stars" are those countable stars, preachers, gifted leaders and servants, their lust is conceived and they will be cast to the earth by the great red Dragon.

**Cast...to the earth:** It means fall, corruption.

**The dragon stood before the woman who was about to give birth:** It is the spirit of antichrist. The power of darkness is going to enter God's church at any time to attack and destroy God's children. This is a battle in the spirit where the natural persecutes the spiritual.

**So that when she bore her child:** to watch if there is an opening to break in so as to cause destruction.

**He might devour it:** this is a spiritual child. Little children are unable to discern and they believe whatever people say. Because of unstable positions and unreliable foundations, they are uncertain about the truth, so they do not stand on the rock of Christ and are easily fooled by demons. "Devour" means to demolish the church, disturb the heart, so as to cause frustration and decline of the church. Satan's purpose is to seize power, and drag people into hell.

**12:5 She gave birth to a male child, one who is to rule all the nations with a rod of iron, but her child was caught up to God and to his throne,**

**She gave birth to a male child:** "She" refers to the church of Christ, that is the Bride of Christ. "A male child" prefigures the last-day Bride of Christ is One. "Male child" 1. Represents Christ, He rules and measures the world, He is the Lord of the whole world. 2. "Gave birth to a male child" prefigures all those who are born of water and of the Spirit, and born from the faith by the same Spirit, they become this male child[b], as if the dwelling place of God is with man (refer to Hebrews 8:2). They live in the Spirit, walk in the Spirit, and come into the unity of the faith, they are of the same mind as One who are in full accord with

Christ and have the same mindset as His. This is the prefiguration of the church of the Bride (of Christ).

**One who is to rule all the nations with a rod of iron:** This is to reign with Christ, and judge the twelve tribes of Israel. **“A rod of iron”** is the authority given by God, to rule God’s house. As the Scripture said, “You shall have authority over ten cities[...] you are to be over five cities”(Luke 19:17,19).

In a vision: a large white hand of Jesus waves from the east, and lots of white eagles are released and flying toward the west to save people.

*The Holy Spirit sang: Your kingdom is my home, because I have already belonged to you...*

**Her child was caught up to God and to his throne:** 1. This prefigures the spiritual body of the church will be raptured, and all conquerors will be raptured to serve God before the throne. They are born of the Spirit and walk in the Spirit. This also prefigures a Male Child and their spirits are caught up in the air to walk with God, which also prefigures the protection of God. 2. As soon as God’s time comes, they will be raptured alive with spirit, soul and body like Enoch. Only very few will be raptured, and they will also descend with the Father, the Son, and the Spirit.

**“And the armies of heaven, arrayed in fine linen, white and pure, were following him on white horses. From his mouth comes a sharp sword with which to strike down the nations, and he will rule them with a rod of iron. He will tread the winepress of the fury of the wrath of God the Almighty”** (Revelation 19:14-15).

**12:6 And the woman fled into the wilderness, where she has a place prepared by God, in which she is to be nourished for 1,260 days.**

**The woman fled into the wilderness:** The Holy Spirit revealed, “This the church of Christ’s Bride, each of their spirit is like the Male Child to serve before the throne. Their bodies are hidden and guarded by God. **“Wildness”** here means the place to build life, to hide, to conquer, and the place with God’s presence. There are the pillar of the cloud, the pillar of fire and mannas in the wilderness [c].”

**Where she has a place prepared by God:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “I have prepared many churches of Christ’s Bride like this in every place.”

**In which she is to be nourished for 1,260 days:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “This is the first three and a half years, the time to prepare and equip. When you

are little, I feed you with spiritual milk; after you grow up, I feed you with solid food. I provide you with everything, including the need of the flesh. When your spiritual eyes are opened, you will live a life with gratitude to Me every day. I have prepared many such churches around the world. They will come out as soon as I call.”

In a vision: a man who has light in him has put his left hand completely down (means to obey the guidance of the Holy Spirit completely).

This is the first three and a half years. It is the period to equip and prepare the life of a Bride, of a victor, and the life to be raptured.

We asked, “O Lord, when will the last seven years begin?”

The Holy Spirit revealed, “When the Little Scroll is opened, that is the beginning of the last seven years.<sup>26</sup>”

**12:7 Now war arose in heaven, Michael and his angels fighting against the dragon. And the dragon and his angels fought back,**

**Now war arose in heaven:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “There are both the letter and the Spirit. Letter: **“in heaven”** means there is a great battle in the actual second heaven (spiritual realm). Spirit: There is a war in the soul of those who live in selfish desires, in old self, and conform to the world. Satan seizes every opportunity to seduce the heart with lust. Therefore, God’s children must overcome ungodly desires and thoughts and put off the old self. You should always look upon Me and pursue Me, and then you will conquer.”

*The Holy Spirit sang: By the holy name of Jesus, by the holy name of Jesus, we will conquer!*

**Michael and his angels fighting against the dragon:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “It has both the letter and the Spirit. Letter: Michael is the archangel of war, who helps the saints to win the battle. When you pray and look upon Me, the archangel of war will be sent to lead the angels to fight against the Dragon in the second heaven. Praying in tongues is the best weapon. This is the battle in heaven in the end time. Spirit: I have conquered on the Cross, but each of you must also conquer. Those who are uncircumcised in the heart but only call Me ‘Lord, Lord’ outwardly, have no relationship with Me inwardly. When you rely on the Lord

---

<sup>26</sup> The Lord specifically commanded: Don't focus on the numbers for God does not see as man sees, and don't fix on this 'seven years' with human vision, but look at them with God's sight. With the Lord a day is like a thousand years, and a thousand years are like a day. Just like in those years, Joshua led the people into the land of Canaan. He commanded the sun to stand still at Gibeon, and the moon, in the Valley of Ajalon. Therefore the sun stopped in the midst of heaven and did not hurry to set for about a whole day. (Refer to Joshua 10: 12-14)

and truly believe in faith, walk in faith, then you will become perfect and there is no battle in you. If you are imperfect, the battle is in your soul.” In a vision: when people have an opening and do not confess and repent in time, there are many flies and snakes crawling on their bodies.

The Spirit of the Lord then said, “Blessed are those who are persecuted for Me. Always abide in Me, think of Me and My word, so you will reach the third heaven, which means to serve before the throne.”

**And the dragon and his angels fought back:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “This is the real war in the spiritual world. When you are fighting with your thoughts and purposes, the true battle begins in the spiritual world. As long as you proclaim in the name of Jesus, then the Lord will send angels to fight for you truthfully in the spiritual world.”

**12:8 But he was defeated, and there was no longer any place for them in heaven.**

**But he was defeated:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “Satan is defeated, and they are always ‘demons of failure’. I have conquered! I have conquered on the Cross! As long as you proclaim by faith, you will also conquer!”

**There was no longer any place for them in heaven:** It means Satan’s haunt is removed, and there is no place for it in your heart.

In a vision: Michael holds a white hammer and hits it down at a stroke, just like an earthquake, Satan’s haunt collapses in shatters. When we keep proclaiming that Jesus has conquered and He is in power, then Satan’s haunt will be smashed and demolished.

The more you think of earthly things, the more Satan will nest. The more you scheme and calculate, the more you will be sucked in its whirlpool, and you will sink deeper and deeper.

**12:9 And the great dragon was thrown down, that ancient serpent, who is called the devil and Satan, the deceiver of the whole world - he was thrown down to the earth, and his angels were thrown down with him.**

These four names have four functions

**The great dragon:** The great Dragon is Satan’s stronghold. This great Dragon is to destroy the heart and the world on the earth. It was the little snake from the garden of Eden, it has been fed and turned into the great Dragon because of the overflow of lust. When the lust has conceived, it gives birth to sin.

**Ancient serpent:** This is the embodiment of the Dragon. It is a poisonous serpent that is to seduce, tempt and harm people. It seduces people through the lust in their heart.

In a vision: the serpent gets into the earth. It means the heart is tempted by the lust on the earth.

**Devil:** It is to slaughter. Cause people to commit suicide and kill one other, all these are plotted by the devil.

**Satan:** is to resist the truth and seduces people to hell. It opposes God, hinders God's will, and especially leads people to evil ways. It provokes and divides the church and causes chaos in the church.

**The deceiver of the whole world: (It deceives a lot:)** The devil tempts people to focus on the earthly, not on the heavenly, and counts others' shortcomings. World war, wealth, fame, drugs, adultery, suicide, bitterness, hatred for others all comes from its deception.

*The Holy Spirit sang: Proclaim, the devil has been defeated!*

**He was thrown down:** In a vision: the great Dragon is declared being defeated, it fell from heaven to the earth on straw, wood and hay. The Spirit of the Lord said, "The vigilant, victorious saints have defeated the Dragon. The great Dragon has no place in heaven, so it flees away to the earth. No matter how good and orderly it plans to attack people and God's children, it will be defeated when your heart is reformed and when you proclaim in the name of the Lord Jesus Christ. In fact, the Lord has already defeated it on the Cross, and the reason He lets you undergo this is to make you understand how real the spiritual realm is."

**His angels were thrown down with him:** Its allies are defeated as well and thrown down with him to the earth, where they deceive and devour people. "On the earth" also represents people's hearts.

**"Be sober-minded; be watchful. Your adversary the devil prowls around like a roaring lion, seeking someone to devour"** (1 Peter 5:8).

Once when we bound the devil in a prayer meeting, the Spirit of the Lord asked, "Where will you drive the devil after it's bound"

We said, "Yeah, where will we drive the devil ? To the Arctic Ocean?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "Throw it into the bottomless pit, and seal it." And we did so.

In a vision: the devil is thrown into the bottomless pit, and a red cross is sealed above.

After another period of time, we saw in a vision: The devil arches out and can not be sealed. Finally, the bottomless pit is opened.

We asked again, “What can we do? It couldn’t be sealed.”

The Spirit of the Lord said, “Throw the devil into the lake of fire directly.”

We said, “O Lord, it is said in the Bible to ‘bind the devil’, but doesn’t mention throwing it into the lake of fire.”

The Spirit of the Lord said, “Now is the end time. The early church and the saints who come after have kept binding the Dragon and sealed it in the bottomless pit for 1,000 years. Now the time has come to release it temporarily, and it will come out to deceive the nations all over the earth.” Today we shall throw it directly into the lake of fire in Jesus’s name. When people keep binding and proclaiming, they can throw the demon into the lake of fire straightly, this is the fulfilment of Revelation 20:10.

“And the devil who had deceived them was thrown into the lake of fire and sulfur where the beast and the false prophet were, and they will be tormented day and night forever and ever” (Revelation 20:10).

When we proclaimed with One accord, bound the dragon and evil spirits in the name of Jesus and threw them into the lake of fire, we saw a vision: the earth has opened a crack, the lake of fire is fiery-red inside, we see the Dragon and evil spirits jumping in by themselves.

**12:10 And I heard a loud voice in heaven, saying, “Now the salvation and the power and the kingdom of our God and the authority of his Christ have come, for the accuser of our brothers has been thrown down, who accuses them day and night before our God.**

**I heard a loud voice in heaven:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “This is heard by John’s spiritual ears. This voice is from My angel.”

**The salvation... of our God:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “My glory comes upon the whole earth. I give this grace to each of you but it depends on whether you want it. If you receive My salvation and rely on the Spirit, My Kingdom will come (upon you)[d].”

**The power:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “This is My authority. I put My power on My children. The Spirit is the power. If you rely on Him, the Spirit will



manifest His power. As long as you know how to rely on the Spirit, how to use the authority given by God, then you will be the conqueror. However, so many people do not rely on the Spirit.”

**The kingdom:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “When I am in power, My Kingdom will come upon your heart. As long as I am in power, your heart is My Kingdom, My Kingdom is your home.”

**And the authority of his Christ:** What is the authority? The name of Jesus Christ is the authority.

*The Holy Spirit sang: Power, power, from the Lord! Power, power, in the ranks of the Lord!*

**Have come:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “The kingdom of the world becomes the Kingdom of our Lord Christ, He will reign forever and ever.”

**For the accuser of our brothers... who accuses them day and night before our God:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “1. When you have an opening in your spirit[e] and do not walk in the will of God, then you will be accused by Satan in the spiritual world. 2. False prophets accuse you every day, some of the divided churches accuse you every day for various reasons. Some of them don’t understand God’s will, some understand but they are still imperfect, some are blinded, some are ignorant Galatians who don’t understand but accuse the brethren, and some accuse because they focus on the imperfection of others. However, who can accuse God's children? Don’t be afraid, the curse causeless shall not come. When the circumstance comes, you shall give thanks and praise. When you do this to Me, I will make a way for you. ”

**Has been thrown down:** Who can accuse God’s children? If you have a heart to put off the old self, a heart to fear God, Satan will be completely thrown down, therefore their accusations come to nothing.

*The Holy Spirit sang: Jesus conquers all, Jesus conquers all, conquers all! Hallelujah, Hallelujah, Jesus is victorious !*

**12:11 And they have conquered him by the blood of the Lamb and by the word of their testimony, for they loved not their lives even unto death.**

**They have conquered him:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “For whoever does the will of My Father in heaven is My brother (refer to Matthew 12:50).”

**By the blood of the Lamb:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “My blood is holy, that is able to purify the conscience of man from his dead work. Through My

blood, you can conquer, for My blood cleanses you from all sin. (Refer to Hebrews 9:14; Ephesians 1:7).”

**By the word of their testimony:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “Faith is active along with your works. Refine and testify the Word yourself first. My Word is to take up your Cross and follow My footsteps.”

**For they... even unto death:** This is a group of death squads who would rather die than submit to the enemy. In order to love God, they are willing to be slain, this is a group of people who hold fast to the faith.

**Loved not their lives:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “They do not cherish their flesh, but uphold the faith and never turn back. You shall imitate and learn from these conquerors.”

**12:12 Therefore, rejoice, O heavens and you who dwell in them! But woe to you, O earth and sea, for the devil has come down to you in great wrath, because he knows that his time is short!”**

The sun, the moon, the stars, all things in heaven and all signs and hosts in heaven, they all make up the heavens. The heavens are also made of : those who serve before the throne in the Kingdom of God; those who count God’s glory and might every day with their bodies on the earth and hearts in heaven; the angels, the heavenly armies, the twenty-four elders and descendants of Abraham who are of faith.

**Rejoice:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “Because Jesus has conquered, so you have also conquered. Therefore, you should all rejoice, and you should all be victorious and joyful in Him!”

*The Holy Spirit sang: Your Kingdom is forever and ever, Your regime is forever and ever, Your love is forever and ever, and we shall cheer for You! Honour and glory belong to You, power always belongs to You, Glory always belongs to You, the Lamb on the throne.*

**But woe to you, O earth and sea:** There are both the letter and the Spirit. “**Earth**” refers to not only the actual land, but also the heart that is earthly and blinded by Satan and self-desire. “**Sea**” represents not only the actual sea, but also those blinded believers who confess their sins but do not repent, those whose hearts are still in the world, those who want to get rich, and those false churches.

In a vision: a monkey is fishing for the moon. The Spirit of the Lord said, “Monkey represents shrewdness of man, the moon represents the church, the

moon shall have been in heaven, but this moon is in the water, which is a shadow. Therefore this is a false church.”

These people do not repent unto die because they are controlled by the devil. The devil drills in and works in the heart, which opens a passage to hell.

**Because he knows that his time is short:** This is the final struggle of the devil at the end time, it fights with Jesus for souls, the devil captures one by one and never gives up. The devil is to drag people to hell.

**For the devil has come down to you in great wrath:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “The devil gets into the heart to deceive people in order to seize power from Jesus. It said, ‘Jesus is in power, I will also be in power.’ The devil fought in heaven but was defeated, and it still fights for power and territory after falling down to the earth.”

In a vision: it is standing and shouting on the podium of the earthly church.

**12:13 And when the dragon saw that he had been thrown down to the earth, he pursued the woman who had given birth to the male child.**

**The dragon saw that he had been thrown down to the earth:** It appears the Dragon fights with the saints in the second heaven, however the Dragon is defeated and the saints overcome. Therefore the Dragon was thrown down to the earth after being defeated in the battle in heaven. **“Earth”** 1. The actual earth; 2. People’s hearts. The Dragon moves around on the earth and searches for openings on the earth, especially works in the heart of those who are living in the flesh so as to persecute the true church of God.

**He pursued the woman who had given birth to the male child:** The Dragon was thrown down to the earth but it was not reconciled to its defeat. Therefore it attacks the churches that preach the truth and it persecutes the church where Christ is in power. Apparently those attacked churches show that they are still imperfect.

**The woman who had given birth to the male child:** It refers to the church that preaches the truth. For the truth and the faith, not only shall you live it out, you will also spread it out. When other people are willing to receive this faith, it is to give birth to the child.

**12:14 But the woman was given the two wings of the great eagle so that she might fly from the serpent into the wilderness, to the place where she is to be nourished for a time, and times, and half a time.**

**The woman was given the two wings of the great eagle:** This is God's shelter, God's guidance. With God's guidance through His prophets, He will reveal His heart to the church no matter what kind of circumstances they face. **"The great eagle"**: rising in spirit, which means the great eagle soars on wings. **"The great eagle"** means the anointing and faith which can fulfill the task from God. **"The great eagle"** is to guide the church and direct the church, to devour Satan and destroy evil spirits. **"Two wings"** represents truth and revelation.

**So that she might fly ... into the wilderness:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "This the wilderness of life, and a place that is led by Me solely, a place to build up the inner life. Stay quiet in Me, beside the still waters, without sacred stone and ephod, and dwell with Me alone. "

"And I said to her, "You must dwell as mine for many days. You shall not play the whore, or belong to another man; so will I also be to you." For the children of Israel shall dwell many days without king or prince, without sacrifice or pillar, without ephod or household gods. Afterward the children of Israel shall return and seek the Lord their God, and David their king, and they shall come in fear to the Lord and to his goodness in the latter days" (Hosea 3:3-5).

**To the place where she is:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "I will bring them into My chamber to have fellowship with Me."

**(Fly) from the serpent:** Escape from the lust, from being attacked by the red Dragon.

**To be nourished for a time, and times, and half a time:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "As I allowed Elijah by the brook Cherith who has been fed by the crows with bread which is a supernatural provision. She would also be nourished and prepared in her place for the new tasks."

**Where she is to be nourished:** In a vision: she is hand in hand with Jesus to build an intimate relationship.

**A time, and times, and half a time:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "This is the last three and a half years. You are to be sent to preach the truth and testify for Me. In the beginning of the last three and a half years, it's also the start of martyrdom, which will last until the end time. I am with you, even to the end of the age."

**12:15 The serpent poured water like a river out of his mouth after the woman, to sweep her away with a flood.**

**The serpent... after the woman:** Many people don't understand, they criticise behind and blaspheme the Spirit. The Galatians also rush forward. The devil attacks behind the back through human self-desires.

**Poured water... out of his mouth:** It means that the people criticise, judge, attack, and blaspheme the true woman (true church, the Bride of Christ).

**Like a river:** It refers to the impure word which is like the floods. In a vision: muddy water like the Yellow River.

**To sweep her away with a flood:** It means the antichrist turns the truth upside down, in order to destroy the true church.

**12:16 But the earth came to the help of the woman, and the earth opened its mouth and swallowed the river that the dragon had poured from his mouth (original text "river").**

**The earth came to the help of the woman:** "The earth" here represents the human heart that understands God's heart, the good land, that is willing to repent and receive the Word of judgement. Those who receive the judgment and understand God's heart are willing to receive the truth preached by this woman.

In a vision: the black soil has just turned over, it is so fertile after all the grass on the top is plucked up.

**Opened its mouth and swallowed the river that the dragon had poured from his mouth:** It means those who are not afraid of attack, slander and insult, and those who uphold the truth and never be shaken will spit the bitter waters out. As long as the truth is certain, the heart will not be polluted.

**Opened its mouth:** These people who receive the truth come to the help of the Bride of Christ. They hold fast to the truth and uphold justice, saying, "There is nothing wrong with what they preach."

**12:17 Then the dragon became furious with the woman and went off to make war on the rest of her offspring, on those who keep the commandments of God and hold to the testimony of Jesus. And he stood on the sand of the sea.**

**The dragon became furious with the woman:** "Dragon" here means those who are controlled by Satan, "woman" refers to the church that keeps the faith. It also refers to all those who preach the truth in the whole world. "Dragon" attacks those who keep God's commandments and testify for the Lord. "The [Dragon] [become] furious with the woman" means the Dragon vents its hidden fury on the woman, it still remains unrepentant unto death. "Dragon" also refers to religion

and heresy and those who do not understand. They attack whoever is different from them. In fact, the power of the Dragon is behind them.

In a vision: The riders on red horses, hold a sword in the right hand and a shield in the left hand with the word “Destruction” on it. Slaughter is what they do. They are the synagogue of Satan.

**Went off to make war on the rest of her offspring:** The churches that attack people like this are everywhere. It attacks one and another, attacks this church then the next. It attacks whoever does not agree with its view. The Dragon also attacks those who have openings, consider themselves as kings and have the final say. **“The rest of her children”** are those who have just received the truth.

**Who keep the commandments of God:** Christians who hold fast to the truth are willing to keep the faith. For the commandment is the lamp, that is the word of God. Those who obey the word of God, are to keep the commandments of God. The people who know their God shall stand firm and take action.

**Hold to the testimony of Jesus:** All those who are not afraid to be slain for the Lord, who uphold the faith, who are willing to live out the image of Christ, who are faithful children, and who have the likeness of Christ, will be attacked.

**“Indeed, all who desire to live a godly life in Christ Jesus will be persecuted”** (2 Timothy 3:12).

**He stood on the sand of the sea:** This is the evil spirit that is to disturb the heart which has existed since ancient time. When the heart understands the truth, the Dragon will be gone. So the heavenly children have no more old-self in them, the devil is defeated, and has to run to the sand of the sea (where there is no water or crops).

In a vision: the rooster crows, it is dawn. “Everyone receives and understands the truth, there is no space for the Dragon and it runs to the sand of the sea and rests there. It drills into the heart of those who are on the ‘sand of the sea’, ” the Spirit of the Lord said.

As long as believers submit to God’s power, the Dragon is no more. Believers shall work harder to learn the Bible.

**Sand of the sea:** It refers to the descendants of Abraham, one is ‘the star of heaven’ and the other is ‘the sand of the sea’. ‘The star of heaven’ is the offspring of Issac, which represents the heavenly and spiritual children; ‘the sand of the sea’ is the offspring of Ishmael, which represents the earthly, those in the flesh, those who walk in the will of man and only seek the earthly the profit. **“Sand of the sea”**

also means knowledge of the mind, the church in framework, the River of Euphrates. They are the haunt of Satan, in where the filthy spirits live.

Invite the Lord into your heart, equip well with the truth, build a relationship with the Lord, and be close to Him every day!

## Chapter 13

### The Secret of Two Beasts

The Spirit of the Lord said, “The appearance of two Beasts means two denominations: Babylon and the Tower of Babel. This is to remind the believers what is called the Beast, meantime to alert them from falling into the Beast, and also to test their life. Read the opened revelation[a] carefully and you will know everything at the end. Read it till you understand, then you will come to know the secret. If you still do not understand after reading, then you won’t know (the secret). Who can’t understand? For those whose hearts are dull and ignorant, they are not willing to lay down the old self, so they study the Bible like they read a story which seem to have nothing related to them, therefore they can’t understand. Only when they are humble, can they understand. The revealed Revelation is to speak to My children. My sheep hear My voice. “He said, ‘To you it has been given to know the secrets of the kingdom of God, but for others they are in parables, so that seeing they may not see, and hearing they may not understand’” (Luke 8:10). I search for My son everywhere, for the son will listen to his father's voice. Those who are not My son can not understand at all.”

**13:1 And I saw a beast rising out of the sea, with ten horns and seven heads, with ten diadems on its horns and blasphemous names on its heads.**

**And I saw:** The Beast that John saw in the vision, is full of filthy spirits.

**A beast:** The first Beast is Babylon. The Beast is an evil spirit controlled by Satan that can enter the heart. It works through man, and it has the Beast’s mind but in human shape. People are controlled by evil spirits because of their conceit, arrogance, self-righteousness and pride. However, the evil spirits cannot enter the hearts of those who are truly humble to bear the yoke of the Lord and give thanks to God every day.

“And the king answered and said, ‘Is not this great Babylon, which I have built by my mighty power as a royal residence and for the glory of my majesty?’ While the words were still in the king's mouth, there fell a voice from heaven, ‘O King Nebuchadnezzar, to you it is spoken: The kingdom has departed from you, and you shall be driven from among men, and your dwelling shall be with the beasts of the field. And you shall be made to eat grass like an ox, and seven periods of time shall pass over you, until you know that the Most High rules the kingdom of men and gives it to whom he will.’ Immediately the word was



fulfilled against Nebuchadnezzar. He was driven from among men and ate grass like an ox, and his body was wet with the dew of heaven till his hair grew as long as eagles' feathers, and his nails were like birds' claws" (Daniel 4:30-33).

**Rising out of the sea:** "Sea" represents the world and also means the impure word that is specious, the place without guidance of the Holy Spirit.

"Therefore thus says the Lord: 'Behold, I will plead your cause and take vengeance for you. I will dry up her sea and make her fountain dry, and Babylon shall become a heap of ruins, the haunt of jackals, a horror and a hissing, without inhabitant'" (Jeremiah 51:36-37).

Why does it rise out of the sea? Because the water in the sea is dried up, the lamp is put off without the guidance of the Spirit. It is the time for the Beast to rise out to fight with God's children. In the end time of the world, nothing is too strange, all unrighteousness will be revealed. The triumph of God is the last manifestation. Everything in the Bible must be fulfilled. The battle between two ways is to tell God's children about the battle between two spirits. How to learn to fight? How to learn to conquer? This is not between people, but between spirits, it is an invisible frontline.

"The sixth angel poured out his bowl on the great river Euphrates<sup>27</sup>, and its water was dried up, to prepare the way for the kings from the east. And I saw, coming out of the mouth of the dragon and out of the mouth of the beast and out of the mouth of the false prophet, three unclean spirits like frogs" (Revelation 16:12-13).

**With ten horns and seven heads:**

**Ten horns:** Represents Satan's power and strength. Those who replace God to be kings are the horns.

**Seven heads:** "Seven" represents a perfect number which means to fully obey man. Seven heads are the names of the seven sects.

**Ten horns and seven heads:** It refers to the religions that unite with the world, the people who commit adultery with dark forces, the prostitute who unites with religions. Every section has an evil spirit which is the spirit of trample. The devil is in control in the heart where is full of filthy spirits (refer to Jeremiah 3:2).

---

<sup>27</sup> The Great Euphrates River gave birth to the Babylonian system, which is a combination of the world and religion from where the false prophets come. This is the impure sea, the impure Word in where are filthy spirits.

We asked, “Is there a relation between the Seven Heads and the Seven Mountains?”

The Spirit of the Lord said, “The Seven Mountains are the roots of the Seven Heads, the Seven Heads come out of the Seven Mountains. ‘Seven Mountains’ represent all denominations in the world, ‘Seven Heads’ are the leaders of ‘Seven Mountains’.”

**With ten diadems on its horns:** The more it attacks God’s children, the more diadems it earns, which are given by Satan.

**Seven heads...blasphemous names on its heads:** Seen in spirit: these Seven Heads are the heads of seven goats with big beards.

The Spirit of the Lord said, “Each head of the goat has its name, a code name, which is a hidden code of Satan, an alias of the devil. ‘Seven [Heads]’ are completely controlled by evil spirits which are against the seven spirits of God. God’s spirits are to set people free. ‘Seven [Heads]’ are to control people. “Blasphemous names” mean to blaspheme the name of the Lord and resist the truth. This is the work of Satan which means Satan is in power.”

**13:2 And the beast that I saw was like a leopard; its feet were like a bear’s, and its mouth was like a lion’s mouth. And to it the dragon gave his power and his throne and great authority.**

**The beast that I saw:** It refers to the Dragon, the incarnation of the ancient serpent, the madness of the dark forces.

**Like a leopard:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “It is scheming with lots of tricks, and it is especially cruel when persecuting God’s children. I will destroy the wisdom of man.”

**Its feet were like a bear’s:** The feet are to trample on truth and life. This is the spirit of the antichrist, which is to turn the truth upside down and confuse God’s Word.

**Its mouth was like a lion’s mouth:** This is the mouth of the fake lion, that is able to speak clearly and logically with its glib tongue. However it tampers with the Bible, interprets the Scripture out of context or improperly. It is a descendant of Satan to deceive people. Satan disguises itself as an angel of light to deceive people’s hearts and devour lives.

We asked, “How does it deceive people?”

The Spirit of the Lord said, “It dilutes God’s word.” We saw people falling into a big trap.

**The dragon gave his power:** It refers to the evil power. The Dragon shows off its power to the world.

**And to it... his throne and great authority:**

**His throne:** This is Satan’s throne, which means all that is ruled and controlled by Satan. Ultimately Satan will manipulate the world.

**And to it... great authority:** This is the great authority to control the world. The power of the evil force, deception, trample and murder all are given to the Beast by the devil, so that it is allowed to exercise authority. The Beast is enmity with Christ that deceives the whole world and destroys the restoration of Christ.

**13:3 One of its heads seemed to have a mortal wound, but its mortal wound was healed, and the whole earth marvelled as they followed the beast.**

**One of its heads seemed to have a mortal wound:** It’s only a mortal wound, not completely dead. “Seemed” means that it has not yet fully died because it was only cut once but was healed by man.

In a vision: A true prophet holds a glittering sword, points it at one head of the Beast and tries to strike it down. This head tries to evade but it’s finally stabbed by the sword of God and lying there still. We see a very strong huge ox<sup>28</sup> lying on the ground, wounded mortally but not yet died. This means the Word of judgement has pieced its old-self, but has not pierced through thoroughly.

The Spirit of the Lord said, “This is a religious leader, a valuable ox in the house of God, however he is filled with the water of Shihor and impure words, the filthy and blasphemous spirits have entered into him. Once he is enlightened by the Word of judgment, he sees the ungodly things in him. The Lord’s word is a sharp two-edged sword, which can penetrate and reveal the heart, therefore the filthy spirit and the blasphemous spirit are nowhere to stay, and the spirit of the

---

<sup>28</sup> Ox represents the worker at God’s house, he is faithful and enthusiastic who has done a lot for the Lord, even though gives up his family and job without hesitation. But he has not been circumcised inside, therefore Jesus could not live in him. The Lord Jesus gives him the Word of judgment in order to release and cleanse him, so that he could build an intimate relationship with Jesus, then Jesus would come and dwell in his heart. But this ox does not understand the heart of the Lord, does not know that this Word is to save him, so he is reluctant to go deeper, instead he is trapped in the persuasion of man and the vain glory. Apparently the man comforts and heals him, but in fact he is healed by the devil. Thus Jesus does not enter into him, instead the devil goes in, and the ox has fallen from heaven and become a Beast. “And Peter took him aside and began to rebuke him, saying, ‘Far be it from you, Lord! This shall never happen to you.’” But he turned and said to Peter, “Get behind me, Satan! You are a hindrance to me. For you are not setting your mind on the things of God, but on the things of man” (Matthew 16:22-23).

false prophet can not stand any longer. When the power of the Beast is fighting against the power of God, many of God's children start to understand the truth, therefore they also fight against the Beast and defeat it. The Beast lies down, suffers a mortal wound, but has not yet truly died.

Once the truth is revealed and he stands on God's word, the heart will awaken, repent and deny all false teachings, he will remove bitterness, wickedness and false ways from his heart and turn back, then I will heal him as he is still My true child.

However, this man does not stand on the word of God. He hides himself, and is not willing to repent. Instead he continues to live in darkness, therefore he is still controlled by the filthy spirit, for his heart is dull and his eyes are blinded."

In a vision: Jesus holds a white pill that is sealed by wax. This white pill is the Word of judgement which is to save him. Once he eats, he can be truly healed and receive abundant life. But he does not understand and know the heart of God, and he rejects the Word of judgment, so it is sealed by wax in his eyes.

**Its mortal wound was healed:** Seen in spirit: Satan saved the Beast through its companion - a black man<sup>29</sup>, that gave him treatment with anti-inflammatory drug, saying, "Do not inflame any more."

We asked, "What is this anti-inflammatory drug?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "It is the support and comfort from people. They say, 'You are not wrong. For many years you have been a servant of God, don't listen to him. You have preached the Word for so many years, and your Theological attainments are so professional. All your preaching is right, you are God's valuable servant'." We saw the wound gradually shrink little by little. Finally, the wound is healed, which is exactly the same as before. "His powerful old-self comes to life again, because the devil saves him. The Beast with the mortal wound is healed by the devil and its old-self becomes stronger than before." We see the black man putting the hand on his shoulder, walking toward the northwest<sup>30</sup> with him and singing, "Keep walking on the path of the cross..."

**"The word of the Lord came to me: "Son of man, set your face toward Jerusalem and preach against the sanctuaries. Prophecy against the land of Israel and say to the land of Israel, Thus says the Lord: Behold, I am against you and**

---

<sup>29</sup> Black man: Spiritually represents those who do not repent and live in sin.

<sup>30</sup> Northwest: "West" represents the path of man, where to seek for the people; "north" represents suffering. The more sufferings that you force yourself to endure, the more you are against God, just like unrepented Saul. These people are Gog and Magog in Revelation 20: 8 who are deceived and used by the devil.

will draw my sword from its sheath and will cut off from you both righteous and wicked. Because I will cut off from you both righteous and wicked, therefore my sword shall be drawn from its sheath against all flesh from south to north. And all flesh shall know that I am the Lord. I have drawn my sword from its sheath; it shall not be sheathed again” (Ezekiel 21:1-5).

“As for you, son of man, prophesy. Clap your hands and let the sword come down twice, yes, three times, the sword for those to be slain. It is the sword for the great slaughter, which surrounds them” (Ezekiel 21:14).

In a vision: The Lord’s true prophet holds a sword and continuously chops a piece of wood three times (wood represents a man who is not connected with the Spirit). It takes three times before the old-self will be laid down completely. So it is not sufficient for us to hear the Word once(that is only a mortal wound), because the old self is still alive! “Enter their chamber” means to pierce into our heart. The Spirit of the Lord said, “This is a heart of stone, a hard heart which must be pierced through and turned into a heart of flesh, a new heart, in order to receive Jesus as the King in them, so that he can become a heavenly baby.” If they receive the Word and are pierced three times continuously, their old self will be put off completely. “They will all turn into very beautiful babies in heaven,” the Lord’s Spirit said. Although the Word is strict, the purpose is to save us to heaven and become conquerors. If we are not restrained by the Word, relax ourselves, which will eventually lead to the path of destruction. Like a child who indulges in sweets and licks the lolly all the time, we are no longer children any more, we are to receive the Word of life[b] from God..

The whole earth marvelled as they followed the beast: “The whole earth” means all those who live on the earth, that is, “the sand of the sea”. Why do they “[marvel] as they [follow] the beast”? Because the power from the devil makes it more powerful than before.

In a vision: A tall and strong woman who has a white veil covered on her head, looks like an Arabian woman and faces East<sup>31</sup>. We see the sand that she grabs in her hand leaking from her fingers. The Spirit of the Lord said, “This is the offspring of Abraham, ‘the sand of the sea’, the offspring of Edom, who

---

<sup>31</sup> This is a parable. This Arab woman represents those who want God, but still live in the flesh. They also love God and want God, and have done a lot for the Lord. But this Word is only staying in their minds, therefore they don’t know how to go inner, don’t know how to deal with the old self inside, don’t know how to restrain their hearts. Don’t you know that our hearts are the temples where God dwells? Facing east means to seek God and need God. Although they are the sand of the sea and still in the flesh, they still seek for the Lord, therefore the Lord will still save them.

belongs to the world. All the flesh of the whole earth all follow her. **“The whole earth”** represents the offspring of Edom who are ‘the flesh and blood’.

The Spirit of the Lord said, “People who live on the earth (excluding unbelievers) follow the Beast. ‘The sand of the sea’, and those who do not understand the truth, all fool around and follow the Beast. Anyone who falls away from the path of the Cross, is to depart from My Word. Who are **‘the whole earth’**? They are those who believe but do not deny and sacrifice themselves.”

The Spirit of the Lord also said, “Unless you take up the Cross, you are not worthy to enter the Kingdom of heaven, nor worthy of Me. What is ‘the Cross’? And what is to ‘take up the Cross’ and keep on the path of the Cross? The true Cross is to examine and sacrifice oneself. Rely on the Lord to tolerate and endure when the circumstances come. ‘The Cross’ is to face the wind<sup>32</sup>, so as to put off the old self, conquer through the Lord and live out the attributes of the Lord.”

**13:4 And they worshipped the dragon, for he had given his authority to the beast, and they worshipped the beast, saying, “Who is like the beast, and who can fight against it?”**

**Worshipped the dragon:** The Dragon is the ancient serpent (Satan). Those who do not repent but follow the Beast and worship the Dragon, are deceived by the Beast. The Beast and the Dragon are in a team, they unite together to fight against the Son of God, resist God and the Holy Spirit.

To worship the Dragon is to worship the Beast, which means to worship the things of the flesh. Therefore, be sober today: If you believe in Jesus for the profits of the flesh, you must wake up and repent in time, “Now is the end of the end time,” the Lord said.

**For he had given his authority to the beast:** The Dragon is Satan. It is the authority of trample, to trample on the truth and disturb the heart so that the ignorant Galatians cannot even find the gate.

**Worshipped the beast, saying:**

**Beast:** It is the leader of the false prophets. How to ‘[worship] the beast’? To adore, flatter, present flowers and exalt it as king.

**Saying:** It is the Dragon saying.

---

<sup>32</sup> The wind represents the circumstance. When the circumstance comes, we can overcome by relying on the Lord with endurance, tolerance, forgiveness, humility and love.

**“Who is like the beast, and who can fight against it?”**

**Who is like the beast:** This is the Dragon that proclaims and exalts itself. Satan works through the Beast. It makes people proselyte, in fact, it makes them children of hell.

**Who can fight against it:** It(the Beast) has an exaggerated tongue which makes it full of confidence, saying in its mind, “Who says we turn aside? How can we do such a great miracle without the presence of God? Can you do that? ”

Seen in spirit: A big crocodile specially devours[c] human life. We see a crab as well.

The Spirit of the Lord said, “Crocodile represents the spirit that harms people, crab refers to the spirit that turns to its own way. These people[d] think, ‘Who is able to refute my truth? My power is from God, because my God is the almighty God.’”

**13:5 And the beast was given a mouth uttering haughty and blasphemous words, and it was allowed to exercise authority for forty-two months.**

**Given a mouth uttering haughty and blasphemous words:** This is what the Dragon gives to the Beast.

**Haughty:** It(the Beast) said, “I am the last-day messenger sent by God, my power is given by God, Jesus is the King of kings, Jesus is my present help.”

**Blasphemous:** It means to blaspheme the children of God, and pick on them. The Dragon gives it (the Beast) an evil spirit that preaches heresy.

**... Authority:** It preaches the path of Lucifer: the path of enjoyment. It walks on the path of death. Satan gives it power and confidence to preach the Bible, also gives it authority to condemn.

Seen in spirit, there are two paths, one is bright, the other is dark. Those who walk on the bright-side are singing, “Keep walking on the path of the Cross”, they are the son of light, the word “Heaven” is written on their side of the road. “Enjoyment, Greed” are written on the roadside of the dark path, which leads to hell.

**It was allowed to exercise... for forty-two months:** This is part of the Seven Years in the end time of the world, the last three and a half years. In these forty-two months, evil spirits rebel, bully and do everything they desire. It is also the punishment of sin and the consequence of rebellion which God allows. **“To exercise”**, means to slander, persecute, smear, snare without a cause and trample

on God's children at will with threat, suppression and imprisonment. Just like the three and a half years when Jesus was on the earth.

This forty-two months period is the time when people are in torment in the world. The evil spirit is allowed to exercise authority for forty-two months, and also tamper with God's law.

Seen in spirit: God's children are handcuffed. The antichrist forces them to worship the Beast (that is to obey the power of death) and suppress them if they don't submit.

**“He shall speak words against the Most High, and shall wear out the saints of the Most High, and shall think to change the times and the law; and they shall be given into his hand for a time, times, and half a time. But the court shall sit in judgment, and his dominion shall be taken away, to be consumed and destroyed to the end” (Daniel 7:25-26).**

Now is the last Seven Years, the battle and the harvest take place at the same time, beat the demons when they come, and reap as soon as they run away. The first three and a half years is to preach while being equipped. The last three and a half years is to fight while preaching. There may be martyrs at any time in the last three and a half years. That is the time when the evil spirits are mad, which causes the sects to fight against each other, bloodshed, and the life-and-death battle. Once the battle is over, the dwelling place of God is with man. Wherever the corpse is, there vultures will gather.

**13:6 It opened its mouth to utter blasphemies against God, blaspheming his name and his dwelling, that is, those who dwell in heaven.**

**It opened its mouth to utter blasphemies against God:** The kingdom of the Beast begins, this is the Fourth Kingdom prophesied in the book of Daniel 7:23. The nations of the world are annexed into one kingdom by the Beast, and it becomes the sole supreme leader of the whole earth. Its blasphemy keeps escalating. The devil dwells in the heart of the Beast, uttering blasphemies against God through the Beast, it says, “Your God cannot save you, and I can kill you with one shot. I am God, I am the Messiah, and I am the King of kings, I am here to save you.”

**“Who opposes and exalts himself against every so-called god or object of worship, so that he takes his seat in the temple of God, proclaiming himself to be God” (2 Thessalonians 2:4).**

**Blaspheming his name and his dwelling:** The Beast blasphemes the name of Christ and His tabernacle. **“His dwelling”** is the church of Christ. The Beast



first attacks the leader of the Christian church, destroys God's house, and drives away His sheep. A vision seen, those who disobey (the Beast) are caught one by one. They wear all kinds of clothes from every country, every nation. We also see they are treated as Yang Bailao[e] to be forced to press their fingerprints. They will be killed and slaughtered if they disobey. When he is being slain, we see an angel descending from heaven who takes his spirit[f] ascending to heaven after saying "Goodbye". The Spirit of the Lord said, "Apparently all is done by man, but actually it's all done by the devil. When the devil enters the human heart, they will turn the truth upside down." Seen another vision: A flood, which is as big as a tsunami! This is where the water of Shihor is released - all the false teachings and impure words come out of the Dragon's (the Beast's) mouth will kill a-third of the whole earth. This is the third woe in the book of Revelation 9:18. It is a devastating calamity caused by human sin. The water of Shihor is released and all people, including the false prophets are drowned<sup>33</sup> in this impure Word. There are also visible calamities before Jesus' return: calamities, earthquakes, famines ... all is to deceive people.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "This is the last purification by fire which is allowed by Me."

**That is, those who dwell in heaven:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "Those who dwell in heaven, are the ones who have sacrificed themselves and become One with Me, their hearts are given to Me completely. In their minds - my house is in heaven, my Father is in heaven, my soul is in heaven, and heavenly armies and angels are in heaven.

The Beast despises them, saying, "Isn't your home in heaven? If you don't obey me, go quickly to see your God in heaven!"

**13:7 Also it was allowed to make war on the saints and to conquer them .and authority was given it over every tribe and people and language and nation,**

**It was allowed to make war on the saints:** The Saints refer to those who sacrifice themselves and follow Jesus to walk on the way of the Cross. There is the command and the document from the kingdom of the Beast to unify the world to suppress these Saints. The head of every denomination obeys it.

---

<sup>33</sup> The spiritual man of false prophets was killed by the wrong teaching, false way, and the impurity word, but they didn't know.

**To conquer them:** When Jesus was crucified, they also thought they had prevailed. However, it is only their temporary complacency and rampancy.

**And authority was given it:** The authority is given it (the Beast) by the kingdom of the Beast, by the government of the Fourth Kingdom, by the spirit of antichrist, by the Dragon, and by Satan.

**Over every tribe and people and language and nation:** This means suppression and beheadal in the period of their temporary complacency and rampancy. Whoever believes will be refined by fire. This is also to fulfill Zechariah 13:8-9, which shows the battle between two paths and the battle between two spirits, therefore it will persecute those who follow Jesus. By that time, a person's enemies will be those of his own household (refer to Matthew 10:35-36).

In a vision: An old sister's daughter holds a knife to attack her, saying, "Mum, can't you stop to believe this! Because of your belief, our whole family is persecuted! Because you believe this, no one trades with us. Because you believe this, we will starve to death! You're going to drive me to death!"

**"In the whole land, declares the Lord, two thirds shall be cut off and perish, and one third shall be left alive. And I will put this third into the fire, and refine them as one refines silver, and test them as gold is tested. They will call upon my name, and I will answer them. I will say, 'They are my people'; and they will say, 'The Lord is my God'" (Zechariah 13:8-9).**

**13:8 And all who dwell on earth will worship it, everyone whose name has not been written before the foundation of the world in the book of the life of the Lamb who was slain.**

Whoever rejects God is tempted by evil spirits and follows the Beast. What kind of person can be recorded in the Book of Life? Those who take up the Cross, follow the footsteps of Jesus and walk in the same way with Him, their names will be written in the book of life.

*The Holy Spirit sang: Hold fast the way of the Cross<sup>34</sup>, hold fast to what you believe, hold fast to the path you walk, to hold fast is to be victorious, to hold fast is to be blessed. You must be bright alone in the darkness, you must be awake*

---

<sup>34</sup> In the process of revealing the book of Revelation with the Lord, the Holy Spirit always sang this hymn. Later, when we printed the hymnbook for the church, we intended to include this hymn, but the Holy Spirit did not allow us to do that. We asked, "O Lord, don't you always sing this song?" The Holy Spirit said, "It's for you to live out the life like this, not merely to sing with your lips. I would prefer that you sing more hymns to praise and worship God directly."

*alone in the sleepers, you must be pure alone in the turbidity, exalt the truth and never be shaken, keep on the path of the Cross, and keep the command of God, and be a good testimony and be a faithful servant of the Lord, holy and holy for a lifetime, and be a faithful servant of the Lord, holy and holy for a lifetime.*

**13:9 If anyone has an ear, let him hear:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “Whoever has spiritual ears has heard. People in the world shall listen to the Commandments of God and keep My words in heart, write My words on the tablet of the heart, seal My words in their mind, walk on the path of righteousness, lest they go to hell. Do not fear those who kill the body but cannot kill the soul.”

**13:10 If anyone is to be taken captive, to captivity he goes; if anyone is to be slain with the sword, with the sword must he be slain. Here is a call for the endurance and faith of the saints.**

**Anyone is to be taken captive:** How do they take captive? 1. Through enticing words, they make people proselyte and enter into heresy. People are taken captive by evil spirits and false teaching. The lust of the eyes, the pride of life, the lust of the flesh, the custom, the world, in where evil spirits are at work. 2. Through the great miracle: make the image of the Beast speak, so that take the heart captive.

**To captivity he goes:** His heart has already been controlled by Satan because of self-righteousness. He thinks he is right but his eyes are blinded, because he does not understand the truth, nor does he know Jesus at all, therefore he rejects what is good. You do not yet know as you ought to know. Knowledge puffs up while love builds up.

**Anyone is to be slain with the sword:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “For the letter kills, but the Spirit gives life. The letter kills people through preaching because there is no life nor spirit and My sheep are devoured by wolves.”

**With the sword must he be slain:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “Whoever rejects the Spirit will be killed in the letter, not by Me. With the measure you use to others, it will be measured to you. When they slay My true prophet with the letter, I will also judge them with My Word.”

**Here is a call for the endurance and faith of the saints:** Saints must keep the Word of God’s patience as whoever endures to the end will be saved. However, you won’t be able to hold fast if you only endure without faith **or** only have faith without endurance. Every circumstance is to purify a group of saints.

**13:11 Then I saw another beast rising out of the earth. It had two horns like a lamb and it spoke like a dragon.**

This is the Tower of Babel rising out. The Lord shows John what will take place in the latter days scene by scene.

In a vision: The Lord Jesus has a calendar in his hand, the things must take place when the time comes. We see the Lord reading a page, then turning to the next new page.

**Then I saw another beast rising out of the earth:**

**Rising out of the earth:** Represent: 1. Rise out of the whole earth; 2. Rise out of the human heart.

What exactly is this Beast? We see a river where the water is not very clear, and a group of geese and ducks are rising out of the water. The goose and duck represent the lives that only talk but have no action. They only know how to “quack, quack”, but cannot build up life. We also see a huge Tower of Babel, with idols sitting on the tower, like the image of Buddha. There are many black doors under the Tower, which represents all the gangs<sup>35</sup>. Each black door has a low rank officer sitting inside. We also see an old man sitting inside one of the black doors, holding a white whisk to tell fortunes. It refers to those who only seek gifts of the Holy Spirit but do not pursue life, those who believe in Jesus only for profits, peace and abundance, and the enjoyment of their own tiny piece of land. These people only seek the earthly profits.

The Spirit of the Lord said, “The Tower of Babel: is built by man-made bricks on the earth. The Tower of Babel is built by the knowledge of the mind, people who sit inside are Galatians, who have no sound wisdom from God.

Why does the Beast rise out of the earth? In the end time of the world, the hearts will be revealed. What will the Beast do? It knows its time is running out, therefore it rises out to deceive people, to seize souls, and to slaughter.”

However, the Lord Jesus is also preparing His army and His conquerors. “The Little Scroll rises out on stage with a flash. Those who receive this Scroll[g] and eat up the mystery thoroughly will spread it out to prepare more conquerors,” the Lord’s Spirit said.

---

<sup>35</sup> Jesus' body is not divided, Jesus' body is One. When the heart understands, therefore make a declaration in the name of Jesus: I don't belong to Babylon, I don't belong to the Tower of Babel, I don't belong to any gang or any organization, I only belong to Jesus Christ, the Lord Jesus has redeemed me with his precious blood and I give the sovereignty of my life to Jesus Christ! I belong only to Jesus alone! (Why make this declaration? In order to make sovereign ownership.)

In a vision: Many flowers are in blossom. This means the heart comes to understand after hearing this Word. We also see the great light shining over and illuminating the whole earth. Victory belongs to Jesus Christ, the King of kings!

**It had two horns like a lamb:** He looks godly like a ‘Lamb’, but this is the counterfeit Christ. It disguises itself like a ‘Lamb’. However in the vision: Its black tail is exposed and cocked. We also see Jesus in a white robe knocking on the door, but when He turns around, we suddenly see a big goat’s head. “This is the false Christ that deceives people. Its name is called Blasphemy, Contradiction, Trample. It is the enemy of Jesus that comes to usurp power. It can perform great wonders that make the blind to see and the lame walk, but all these are tricks which specially deceive God’s children,” the Lord’s Spirit said.

**It spoke like a dragon:** A Dragon refers to self-righteousness, pride, self-manifestation and boosting one's ego to make people adore it. It speaks with authority which can convince people. It uses the words of the Bible to make everyone obedient, and all the earthly ones are under its dominance.

In a vision: a fat and huge red-purple horse is in the midst of the air (This starts the natural persecuting the spiritual).

**13:12 It exercises all the authority of the first beast in its presence, and makes the earth and its inhabitants worship the first beast, whose mortal wound was healed.**

**The first beast in its presence:** Two Beasts fit in immediately and turn into a great union, they glorify and honour each other.

**It exercises all the authority of the first beast:** The two Beasts praise each other. They teach the commandments of men as truths, they deliver authority to crown each other.

The Spirit of the Lord said, “Children, all these things are revealed in order to examine if you have a personal relationship with the Lord and if you have spiritual discernment. It’s a matter of the fountain. For the Lord is the fountain of life[h].”

*The Holy Spirit sang: I must stand on the word of God to overcome the storms of the world...*

**Makes the earth and its inhabitants worship the first beast, whose mortal wound was healed:** The future society will be very chaotic. The Fourth Kingdom will suppress all nations and make them worship the Beast. Therefore no one will worship God, but the Beast.

In a vision: A leader is singing: The Fourth Kingdom is good, the Fourth Kingdom is good, the Fourth Kingdom wins the world for us, and the Fourth Kingdom gives us a New World Order.

**The earth and its inhabitants:** Refer to those who believe in Jesus but do not repent. They still have the nature of livestock who are confused and blinded. The Beast rules over them and deceives them with the words of the Bible. Two Beasts unite side by side to attack and control the children of God.

**Worship:** to obey is called to “worship”.

**The first beast:** It is their chief leader that rules all leaders.

**The first beast, whose mortal wound was healed:** It was mentioned in verse 3 that God’s messenger cut the Beast once with the Lord’s great sword, but it hasn’t died completely and the devil saved and healed it after. In a vision: Such a huge frog is lying on the Beast that was healed. It’s so big that it needs several people to lift it up. ‘Frog’ represents the spirit of religion. “This is the leader of the framework churches in the whole earth and the entire world will worship it later,” the Holy Spirit said.

**13:13 It performs great signs, even making fire come down from heaven to earth in front of people.**

Under the manipulation of evil spirits, the entire world is mobilised to make all people come to believe in Jesus, but it’s only a **counterfeit Jesus**. Everyone obeys and upholds it high (however, Satan is behind) to worship.

The Lord revealed a scripture: “Not everyone who says to me, ‘Lord, Lord,’ will enter the kingdom of heaven, but the one who does the will of my Father who is in heaven. On that day many will say to me, ‘Lord, Lord, did we not prophesy in your name, and cast out demons in your name, and do many mighty works in your name?’ And then will I declare to them, ‘I never knew you; depart from me, you workers of lawlessness’” (Matthew 7:21-23).

In a vision: Something like a golden brush falls from heaven and later turns into a torch. However, the Spirit of the Lord said, “It is a false torch which is made of wood inside, and is given to the Beast by Satan. A false torch can only burn the outside of a man, but not the heart, which is different from the Lord’s torch. The commandment of the Fourth Kingdom's regime begins to deceive people. Satan’s Mark is to cause fire to burn up the visible (outer) things, this is a kind of evil fire like evil magic that comes from Satan. It begins the greater test to My people. Those who overcome are the conquerors, but those who fail and who are deceived will be taken captive by Satan.”

13:14 And by the signs that it is allowed to work in the presence of the beast it deceives those who dwell on earth, telling them to make an image for the beast that was wounded by the sword and yet lived.

**By the signs that it is allowed to work in the presence of the beast:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “This is the fulfillment of the ‘Four Many’<sup>36</sup> in Matthew Chapter 24. It can heal the sick and cast out demons. It can perform many miracles so that the blind receive their sight and the dead are raised up. Just like the exodus of Moses and his people in those years, the sorcerers could also perform miracles (refer to Exodus 7:11-12)[i]. This is a warning to My people: Don’t be deceived by outer wonders, what I want (from you)[j] is to follow Me into the chamber.”

In a vision: The Lord is coming, He carries a child and goes East. “Return, return, enter into My kingdom, build up an inner-lift relationship with Me. I am the way, the truth, and the life, no one comes to the Father except through Me,” He says.

**It deceives those who dwell on earth, telling them:** The Beast deceives people with illusions, especially those who are earthly, worldly, spiritually blind without discernment.

**To make an image for the beast that was wounded by the sword and yet lived:** The regime of the Fourth Kingdom has lifted the Beast up and made it sit on the throne, so that the whole world obeys it, and the leaders of all kingdoms and religious gangs support it.

In a vision: A statue is made for the Beast. It looks like the image of Jesus from a distance, when you look closer, it’s a cat, or a dragon, or a cow, after all it is a beast. ‘Cat’ is gluttonous and lazy, which is the spirit that enjoys grace.

13:15 And it was allowed to give breath to the image of the beast, so that the image of the beast might even speak and might cause those who would not worship the image of the beast to be slain.

**It was allowed to:** this power is given to the Beast by the devil, also by all people.

In a vision: So many people are standing in front of the Beast’s image and singing: Hosanna, Hosanna! This is the support given by those who are deceived.

---

<sup>36</sup> The Holy Spirit said, "Four many: many deceivers, many false prophets, many lawlessness, many tribulations and the fallen. "

**Give breath to the image of the beast:** There are evil spirits in the Beast. And they are also standing on the high place with the Bible but actually they are committing adultery with Satan.

“Lift up your eyes to the bare heights, and see! Where have you not been ravished? By the waysides you have sat awaiting lovers like an Arab in the wilderness. You have polluted the land with your vile whoredom” (Jeremiah 3:2).

“Because she took her whoredom lightly, she polluted the land, committing adultery with stone and tree” (Jeremiah 3:9).

**So that the image of the beast might even speak:** The devil makes the image speak, so that more people are deceived.

**Might cause those who would not worship the image of the beast to be slain:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “Many people are slain, martyrdom begins. The Beast said, ‘Those who do not stretch out their rods to me, nor support me, nor have the same mindset as mine, nor set their mind on my things, are the enemies of me, they all will be slain!’

It comes to sell wine, which is the wine of deception, the wine of whoredom that takes souls captive.”

In a vision: What they’re given to drink is impure water, so many people drink with their eyes closed.

**13:16 Also it causes all, both small and great, both rich and poor, both free and slave, to be marked on the right hand or the forehead,**

What is this Mark? The Spirit of the Lord said, “Satan has made a Mark.”

Seen two visions. The first vision: A large wild eagle, represents a messenger of the false gospel, a spirit of death. The eagle’s mouth is a hook, which is to bind people together with the Cross, and capture people with God’s words. It says, “Be subject to the authorities and powers as this is putting off the old self.” We see the eagle peel a piece of skin from people’s forehead with its hook, and then put a small chip inside. This is the Mark of Satan. The second vision: We see a white goose hold a white small-square chip<sup>37</sup> in its mouth and put inside (of people’s forehead).

---

<sup>37</sup> Human Body Chip: The Lord shows us that it is a small square white piece. Why is it white? It is a metaphor which means to give you profit, all that you don’t understand or know will be put into the chip. With this chip, you will know everything, including the Bible, dictionary, bank card, ID card, and driving license, etc. All this input information will be no longer lost, nor stolen, therefore many people have received human body chips. This chip is "square" in the spirit, which means to set rules and regulations to dominate over people. This is the devil’s scheme. God has showed us all this.



Apparently, this chip seems like the power of God which is talking about the things that are good for you. However, we see a black hole in people's hearts and once the chip is put in, the hole slopes down and leads to an endless hole. We asked, "What is this hole?" "This is the hole that leads to the Sheol of Death, where the lake of fire is. After receiving this chip, there will be chemical effects, this is from the devil in order to tempt all people. The believers start to feel confused and will run straight forward and walk down to the black hole. The chip controls all people in the world like an implanted remote control, and people will follow its command. This includes all people on the whole earth and the earthly ones," the Lord's Spirit said. In a vision: A car can't make a turn, because it is remotely controlled by a pair of black hands, this is a car that leads to hell.

**13:17 So that no one can buy or sell unless he has the mark, that is, the name of the beast or the number of its name.**

**Unless he has the mark:** Once you obey Satan and receive its mark, then your name will be registered on Satan's roster.

In a vision: We see such a huge book, one page for each one. Those who are not recorded in its booklet, Satan says, "Starve them to death!" This is the law at that time and you will be starved to death if you do not obey.

The Lord showed a scene: We see a brother carrying a sack of cash with his wife. Dropping the sack on the ground, he kicks it and says to his wife, "Burn it! It's useless!"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "Those who accept the chip, when they are receiving the chip, at the same time their hearts open a passage that leads directly to the bottomless pit and hell. Whoever seeks to preserve his life will lose it, but whoever loses his life for Me will have it."

In a vision, again: the Lord Jesus is shining in the air, he stretches out his nail-scarred hands and welcomes many people to ascend to heaven.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "This is a great trial for My people. Those who are not afraid to be slain in tribulation are refined by fire. After the trial, they rise up from the dead, some are raptured, some are slain, they are all victorious, however there is a difference of ten days or so when these things take place. If you have not built up your life in little things, your spirit cannot go up. If your life is like a butterfly, then you will be blown away by strong winds (a situation or circumstance). Therefore, you must turn into an eagle (soar toward the wind),

then you are able to fly up.” We must live in the Spirit, also walk in the Spirit, so that we’re able to go up, because the Spirit will bring us up. If you do not rely on the Spirit, you cannot be sent up[k].

**The name of the beast or the number of its name:** The name of the Beast is its authority, whoever submits to its ruler has a number. The Beast has all the numbers for the whole world that dwells in it.

**No one can buy or sell:** The trade of materials is under its control, nothing can be traded with cash, basically cash becomes waste-paper, all trades are operated by electronic machines. Including the preachers, whoever does not have the Mark of the Beast cannot buy and sell, but those who have the Mark are controlled by Satan.

“O Lord, is this your command?” we asked.

“This is not My command, it’s a self-destruction that is caused by human sin and evil. Hell is not made for man, but for those who are fallen by their sins and living with[l] demons, and demons will greet them in hell when they die. I have prepared heaven for you and I will come to save you into heaven,” The Lord’s Spirit said.

**13:18 This calls for wisdom: let the one who has understanding calculate the number of the beast, for it is the number of a man, and his number is 666.**

**This calls for wisdom:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “It refers to the wisdom of God. I am wisdom. My children, with My wisdom, you can calculate and discern.”

**Let the one who has understanding:** Whoever has understanding, can see through these.

*The Holy Spirit sang: I will stand on God’s word, I will be strengthened to walk on the path of heaven. I will stand on God’s word, I can overcome the storms in the world. There are too many voices, too many visions, steadfastly walk on God’s will, we will stand on God’s word...*

**Calculate the number of the beast:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “1. Stand on God’s word, so that you are able to calculate, and you will clearly understand all things. 2. All that is not done by God, you’re able to discern at a glance.”

**For it is the number of a man:** There is a designated number for those who are controlled by Satan. This is the work of Satan.

**And his number is 666:** It's Satan's code, Satan's alias, which is the mark[m] that Satan hides in human power. It said, "Jesus is 'Seven' and 'Seven' means perfect. I am 'Six' and He is only a little higher than me, why is He perfect? Why not me? I will fight with him!"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "Christian church is the name of My church, for those churches other than this name which are not from the Bible, but named by man[n], will be falling into Satan's control. Only those whose hearts truly belong to Me, are My church."

'666' means three-oneself, just like Saul: Self-action, Self-assertion, and Self-centeredness. In "three oneselves", there is the hidden blasphemy to the Lord's name (refer to 1Samuel 13:11-12, 1Samuel 14:24, 1Samuel 15:9,30).

If anyone has an ear, let him hear!

Seen in spirit: Seven candles, one of them is lit, and transparent. The Spirit of the Lord said, "As long as one candle is bright and transparent, the rest of six candles will understand gradually and be lightened."

The Spirit of the Revelation is the finest of the Lord. He is the finest way, He is the finest of the fine flour, He is the finest of incense oil, He is the finest of bone marrow. 'The finest' represents the preciousness in His words, and it is the finest of the dew. His words are pure milk that has been purified seven times, which is like precious oil, drippings of dew.

In a vision: A pile of dead bodies are lying on the ground. A man comes down from the top, holding a vial and blows the noses of the dead with a small tube. All the people on the ground come alive again.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "Your task is heavy. In the latter days, no matter how much hindrance you are facing, keep preaching and spreading out the revealed Revelation. It is imperative to keep up with prayers to rebuke the power of darkness, rebuke Babylon and the Tower of Babel. I have given you authority to tread on serpents and scorpions."

Seen in spirit: A row of God's children are in full armor and glittering, although a stretch of darkness is ahead. When God's children stand in a row, and pray in unison to rebuke darkness, the darkness is rolled up like a black blanket. The Lord's army is praying and preaching while walking, wherever they go there is brightness. "Keep going like this!" the Spirit of the Lord said. Finally, the black blanket is rolled up completely, and the whole earth is brightened!"

## Chapter 14

### The Appearance of Chariots and Horsemen

14:1 Then I looked, and behold, on Mount Zion stood the Lamb, and with him 144,000 who had his name and his Father's name written on their foreheads.

**Then I looked:** This is the Lord's revelation to John once again. He lets John the Elder see the rampancy of the devil in the spiritual realm for a moment, and then let him see the victory of Jesus, so John sees the earthly visions in a while and then sees the heavenly ones.

The code of the Revelation is "Jesus has conquered". He will return and restore the nations, because Jesus Christ is the head of the nations, He shall reign forever and ever. Therefore, the Seven Seals, the Seven Trumpets, and the Seven Bowls are not the bad news to discourage us, but to expose and destroy the antichrist, and release all mankind to enter the Kingdom of God.

**On Mount Zion stood the Lamb:** Seen in spirit: Full of Light! The Lord's Spirit said, "This Mount Zion is not the visible Mount Zion, but the spiritual Mount Zion, where Christ is in power, it is the place where God dwells with His children forever, that is the Kingdom of God. God's Spirit takes His children's spirits up to Mount Zion."

"For you have not come to what may be touched, a blazing fire and darkness and gloom and a tempest... But you have come to Mount Zion and to the city of the living God, the heavenly Jerusalem" (Hebrews 12:18,22)...

**And with him 144,000:** Same as in Chapter 7, this number is fixed. They are descendants of Abraham. They are the Lord's chariots and horsemen, who are selected by God carefully and collected from all over the world, but the number has not been fulfilled yet. These 144,000 people are chosen by God, and serve before the throne, who have gone through the suppression of the great persecution and come out of the great tribulation. Half of them become conquerors after the suppression who will be raptured alive, the other half of them will be martyrs. The crowns of righteousness are laid up for them.

In a vision: a fully grown bent grain ear which is still a little bit green.

"This grain ear refers to the collective of 144,000 people. Now I am to prepare these people and fulfill this number everywhere. 'A little bit green' represents (the grain) not yet fully matured, however every one of them will turn

to a mature grain after being suppressed by the great persecution, they will be Christlike so as to manifest Christ. They have unity of mind with the Lord, just like One,” The Lord’s Spirit said.

**Who had his name and his Father’s name written on their foreheads:** In a vision: Everyone has a rectangular-seal on his forehead, with glowing red letters, written: “Christ is King” or “Holy To The Lord”. “This is written by the Spirit of the everlasting God,” The Lord’s Spirit said.

**14: 2 And I heard a voice from heaven like the roar of many waters and like the sound of loud thunder. The voice I heard was like the sound of harpists playing on their harps,**

**I heard a voice from heaven like the roar of many waters and like the sound of loud thunder:** This is the voice from these 144,000 who shout in unison, this is the voice of praise. The voice of their praise in unison is majestic, shocking and powerful.

In a vision: Many people are in white, blowing the golden trumpets in their hands, and they are a group of trumpeters. We also see these people shouting: Hallelujah ~ Hallelujah ~ Hallelujah ~ There are several voice types.

No matter if they are high or low, weak or strong, persecuted or praised, no matter what circumstances they encounter, they still sing aloud of hallelujah. There are several voice types in heavenly Father’s ears. This is the heavenly choir.

This is the voice of the Male Child. When they drink (receive the truth), they are humble and eager like little girls, but when they deliver water (spread this Word to every place), they shout out like boys, just like the roar of many waters and like loud peals of thunder. In a vision: The roar of many waters is like a big waterfall flowing down from the high mountain, such clear water! “This is the voice of all prophets, the water of the river of life, from the throne of the Lamb, from the revelation of the Spirit, which is the full truth, the voice of the Lord, God, the mighty one,” The Lord’s Spirit said.

*The Holy Spirit sang: ( Psalm 50: 1-5 )The Mighty One, God, the LORD, speaks and summons the earth from the rising of the sun to where it sets. From Zion, perfect in beauty, God shines forth.*

**“And wherever the river goes, every living creature that swarms will live, and there will be very many fish. For this water goes there, that the waters of the sea may become fresh; so everything will live where the river goes” (Ezekiel 47:9).**

**The voice I heard was like the sound of harpists playing on their harps:** This is a wonderful Choir. Although their mortal bodies are not in the same place, their hearts are One in harmony to serve together before the throne. The sound of their harps is the sound of their souls. This is a group of people who truly serve, worship, and praise God in spirit and in truth. When you serve, worship, and praise with the melody of your heart, it will go up and the heavenly Father will accept with pleasure and enjoy it very much.

**14:3 And they were singing a new song before the throne and before the four living creatures and before the elders. No one could learn that song except the 144,000 who had been redeemed from the earth.**

**They were singing ... before the throne and before the four living creatures and before the elders:** The Holy Spirit said, “They are singing before the throne: I will praise You with our full strength, for You have created the heavens and the earth with Your mighty hands...

‘They’re all together’, this is to tell you: If you have been suffering, refined and victorious on the earth, you will come before the throne, as Jesus’s victory, and you will reign with Him together.”

**A new song:** This is a love song, spiritual song to the Lord which is a song of fellowship with the Lord, and this new song is the Song of Songs. These people are no longer satisfied with outer religious activities but go back to the inner. The hunger in their heart is like a song from Jesus’ heart, they are as One in Jesus. This is a new song from their heart to look upon the Lord with reverent fear and love, as if they will run to their spouses with all strength and completely leave all earthly things behind.

**Except the 144,000 who had been redeemed from the earth:** It means they are redeemed from the earth with the precious blood of Jesus. These 144,000 people have been purified without dregs. They have gone through thousands of trials and hardships and each of them is the best one selected from a hundred. Those purified are the finest, they are the offerings to sacrifice to the Lord. They are all chariots and horsemen of the Lord, who defend God’s house faithfully unto death.

**No one could learn that song:** No one could learn this song because it is sung from the heart. This is the song from the depth of their heart. If one has no such intimate relationship with the Lord, though learning, he can not learn.

In a vision: a red heart, and a thread of white smoke is rising from the middle of it, this is the voice from the heart.

*The Holy Spirit sang: Your Kingdom is my home, because I have already belonged to You...*

**14:4 It is these who have not defiled themselves with women, for they are virgins. It is these who follow the Lamb wherever he goes. These have been redeemed from mankind as firstfruits for God and the Lamb,**

**These who have not defiled themselves with women:** “Women” here is a metaphor, it refers to a person or a wrong system spiritually defiled, enslaved by demons and controlled by religions. But these 144,000 are untainted, their hearts belong to Christ alone. Wherever they are, they keep looking upon the Lord. These people are strong and courageous in their souls, who press towards the goal. They are virgins without contamination.

**For they are virgins:** They keep away from evil. They do not walk in the step with the wicked, or stand in the way that sinners take or sit in the company of mockers. They are delighted in the law of the Lord, and on His law they meditate day and night, they are like a tree planted by streams of water that yields its fruit in its season, and its leaf does not wither. In all that they do, they prosper. (Refer to Psalms 1:1-3)

**Follow the Lamb wherever he goes:** They obey Jesus and follow Him closely wherever He goes; they take up their own Cross and follow the footsteps of Jesus.

In a vision: Jesus goes North (representing the path of suffering and self-sacrifice). We see the Lord lift His foot and leave a footprint, the 144,000 quickly step on His footprint straight away. They are those who follow Jesus' footsteps closely, they look like One person from a distance, there are also only One pair of footprints on the road.

*The Holy Spirit sang: Wherever You go, I will be there with You. Your Kingdom is my home, because I have already belonged to You. You are my Lord, You are Abba, Father, You are everything to me, from now on we will never be apart, we will stay together forever.*

**These have been redeemed from mankind:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “They are redeemed with a price of My precious blood, they are a group of people who glorify Me with their bodies and deeds. They are called together from the earth and are My selected Brides, therefore they keep themselves holy for Me like virgin Mary. They are not defiled because they keep away from evil and live a holy life.”

“For you were bought with a price. So glorify God in your body” (1 Corinthians 6:20).

**Firstfruits for God and the Lamb:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “They are pioneers, role models, the earliest ripe and the finest among the crops. They are a group of people who have put off the old self and devote their hearts to Me. They learn from Me and take My yoke. They say, ‘Jesus is My goal, Jesus is My role model.’ They are the same as Me who are the firstfruits offered to the heavenly Father.

My precious, you are the apple of My eye, you belong to Me, I am waiting for you!”

*The Holy Spirit sang: Eden Garden, Eden Garden, my hometown ...*

**14:5 And in their mouth no lie was found, for they are blameless.**

**In their mouth no lie was found:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “They are faithful virgins, there is no falsehood in their mouth, they speak and act according to My words. They receive My words correctly, they are My faithful witnesses who yoke together with Me. They are willing to restrain their mouths by the truth and the law of the Spirit, and they only preach what I tell them.”

In a vision: the 144,000[b] wear white masks.

**They are blameless:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “Their soul and spirit, joints and marrow are pierced by My words thoroughly. My precious blood cleanses their conscience, so that they are flawless without their own selves. They are flawless with only a layer of skin[c] outwardly and guided by a pillar of light that fills in them. Their testimony is to walk with Me.”

O Lord, help us to put off our old selves and be the first-fruits, we pray for Your pillar of light to guide us! In Jesus’ name, Amen!

**14:6 Then I saw another angel flying directly overhead, with an eternal gospel to proclaim to those who dwell on earth, to every nation and tribe and language and people.**

**I saw another angel flying directly overhead:** The Lord Jesus reveals the scenes one by one to John. This angel “**flying directly overhead**” is the angel who delivers the message. He sends the last-day messages to those who have the mission in their church. Through them, the message will be proclaimed to the people (in their church), and then to the whole earth.



**With an eternal gospel to proclaim to those who dwell on earth, to every nation and tribe and language and people:** In a vision: A very thick white cord is descending from heaven. It's a measuring line coming down, then it becomes a book[d] like a rolled bamboo-curtain, and is extremely long after unfolding!

“The names of all gangs and sects all over the world are on it. Everyone must pass this standard of God, all people in the world must overcome this barrier - life or death. **“Eternal gospel”**<sup>38</sup> is eternal life which means to serve in heaven, and the conquerors will enter the Kingdom of God forever. Whoever believes will live forever and ever. This is the last-day compassion, and the last-day exhortation (from God). All people who breathe will be measured by this standard. **Conclusion: All people must be reformed! The whole world must be reformed!**” the Spirit of the Lord said.

**14:7 And he said with a loud voice, “Fear God and give him glory, because the hour of his judgment has come, and worship him who made heaven and earth, the sea and the springs of water.”**

**He said with a loud voice:** The angel says with a loud voice that everyone who has a mission must say this loudly.

**Fear God:** We shall fear God, for our God is a consuming fire, the elements will melt with fervent heat, both the earth and the works that are in it will be burned up. Our God is worthy of praise.

**Give him glory:** Only God, our saviour is worthy of glory! He has great mercy and He will stretch out His hands to rescue us once again. Only His mercy and truth are our fortress. Again, give glory to Him!

**Because the hour of his judgment has come:** “He is the judge of the whole earth, He is the Sovereign Lord of all mankind. The whole earth will be judged<sup>39</sup>, 80% of the earth betrays God and does not give glory to God. He will take back His people and lead them to His way, that is the reformation of the human heart. You shall walk in it, this is the way. It is a declaration to all nations, this is the majesty of God,” the Spirit of the Lord said.

---

<sup>38</sup> God gives us the white cord, that is the plumb-line of His word, which is to judge our lives, to cleanse the books of our lives, to write our names in the book of life, and let us enter the Kingdom of heaven. This is the "eternal gospel", also the "gospel of the Kingdom."

<sup>39</sup> The Christian family members usually resist the judgement in the heart when they hear it. In fact, judgment is the path to glory. Only through the judgment of the Word can we be cleansed, and overcome so as to restore the image of God, and enter into glory in true righteousness and holiness. Those who do not accept the judgement of the Word, will fall into the judgement of the calamity, which is the judgement of the calamity of the Seven Bowls in the last three and a half years.

**Worship him who made heaven and earth, the sea and the springs of water:** We shall worship the everlasting God who created all things. He is the true God, the living God, and the Lord who is worthy of worship forever and ever.

*The Holy Spirit sang: Our Lord, our God, You are worthy to receive glory, honour, power ...*

This is the warning from the first angel: There is an eternal gospel to the people on earth -- the gospel of the Kingdom. Whoever believes and hopes for an eternal life, must grasp this white cord from heaven tightly, this is the only plumb-line to the Kingdom of heaven, which is the word of God. Worship the only true God, and give glory to Him.

**14:8 Another angel, a second, followed, saying, “Fallen, fallen is Babylon the great, she who made all nations drink the wine of the passion of her sexual immorality.”**

**Another angel, a second, followed, saying:** This is the warning and declaration of the second angel, and he continues the work. The messengers sent by God, will enter into the command one by one, and work together, and fit in with each other to fulfill the mission assigned by God.

**Fallen, fallen is Babylon the great, she who made all nations drink the wine of the passion of her sexual immorality:** The second angel declared: Fallen is Babylonian the great! Fallen! God will demolish and destroy it. Why? For Babylon makes all nations drink the wine of the passion of her sexual immorality. What is her sexual immorality? It means all the evils, heresies, perverse doctrines and impure words in Babylon, the worship to man, to the Beast, to the calf and to false gods, adultery, wickedness and filth, unconstrained hearts, indulgence in lusts and the fight for power and profit.

We asked, “O Lord, what is heresy and perverse doctrine?”

The Spirit of the Lord said, “‘Heresy’ is a whitewash, which means the Word of repentance and the Word of life have not yet been preached thoroughly. ‘Heresy’ means to grasp one-sided truth, which is not the full truth. ‘Perverse doctrine’ refers to a religion that leads people, who believe in Jesus, to seek the profits on the earth, but not to pursue life.”

The Spirit of the Lord said, “All (people) mentioned above are confused in spirit like the drunks. This is God’s wrath because Babylon makes all nations drink these. I will rage against those who look drunk and lose consciousness.”

**Babylon the great:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “Sins and evils are great and full in Babylon, just like Sodom. The wrath of God is to overthrow this city, in where all denominations are, including everyone. If you worship people and idols, who do not restrain the heart but indulge in lusts, then you are in Babylon, where will be demolished!”

**Fallen:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “Demolish, demolish! The Holy Spirit departs, so do the protection and presence of God. For the time comes near, God will destroy all framework churches that are built by the will of man and destroy all wrong systems and Babylonian idols, so as to overthrow all heresies. For those built by man will collapse and be demolished. This break-down is in order to rebuild, to restore David’s fallen shelter and righteousness, to set up a new attitude, new image, to build churches that call upon My power and to build new Jerusalem.”

This is the warning of the second angel: fallen is Babylon the great, fallen! “Escape to Zion, you who dwell with the daughter of Babylon” (Zechariah 2:7).

Prayer:

Lord Jesus, thank You for giving us the white cord to reveal the evil in us. We did not eat the Word of life and the Word of repentance thoroughly, neither did we preach them thoroughly. According to Your standard, we are in heresy! Pray for Your forgiveness! Help us to eat up the Word of life and the Word of repentance. In the name of Jesus, tear down all the Babylonian systems in us, remove all the heretical and poisonous roots, descend the fire of the Holy Spirit to burn up the straw, wood and hay. Help us to depart from the wrong Babylonian framework system and come out of the great Babylon in where we serve with human wills. We also pray to You to save the children of the whole earth, and lead all nations to depart from the Babylonian system. Therefore, the children of the whole earth will reach unity in the Faith, in Christ and in the Spirit. Pray in the name of Jesus Christ, Amen!

**14:9 And another angel, a third, followed them, saying with a loud voice, “If anyone worships the beast and its image and receives a mark on his forehead or on his hand,**

**And another angel, a third, followed them, saying with a loud voice:** This is the warning of the third angel, who goes on with the work to preach the message from God. Everyone who is faithful to God’s entrusted task, is a faithful and wise servant.

**If anyone worships the beast and its image:** Whoever worships the Beast and the image of the Beast, is the great prostitute, and it is the city of Sodom that God will demolish.

**Receives a mark on his forehead or on his hand:** This is a trick and a kind of sorcery from Satan in order to rule over the nations and the whole world. Whoever receives the Mark of Satan, will lose their mind and be out of control, running straight on without discernment.

**14:10 He also will drink the wine of God's wrath, poured full strength into the cup of his anger, and he will be tormented with fire and sulfur in the presence of the holy angels and in the presence of the Lamb.**

**He also will drink the wine of God's wrath:** “ Those who accept this Mark under circumstances and persecutions because of timidity, submission or being deceived, will fall into God’s wrath. Regardless of who you are, even God’s servants who are greatly anointed, who take up the Cross to follow Me,” the Spirit of the Lord here reminded us in particular.

**Poured full strength into the cup of his anger:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “There is no mercy. As if holding a sword at the execution ground, no more excuses, no more mercies as they are already sentenced to death. I will be provoked if you receive the Mark of Satan, don’t blame Me for turning My face, for I will not recognise you as My son.”

In a vision: a table of feast, a father overturns the table in wrath.

The Spirit of the Lord said, “Now you are children of God, and what you will be has not yet been made known.” In another vision: we see a person who has received this Mark of the Beast and no matter how good he was before or how well he has done, the Spirit of the Lord said, “Even if I wish to save you, it would be in vain. Because you have received the Mark of the Beast, you belong to it in full and you are no longer Mine.” The Lord gave us the verse of Ezekiel 18:23-24 and told us to repent now.

“Have I any pleasure in the death of the wicked, declares the Lord God, and not rather that he should turn from his way and live? But when a righteous person turns away from his righteousness and does injustice and does the same abominations that the wicked person does, shall he live? None of the righteous deeds that he has done shall be remembered; for the treachery of which he is guilty and the sin he has committed, for them he shall die” (Ezekiel 18:23-24).

**In the presence of the holy angels and in the presence of the Lamb:** Seen in spirit: this man is sentenced to death before the throne.

“This is a servant with great anointing. He has been serving all his life but did a foolish thing in the end: surrendered and received the Mark when facing threats. He was originally served by an angel,” the Spirit of the Lord said. We see the angel throw him into the lake of fire.

**He will be tormented with fire and sulfur:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “Who can be blamed and complained? I give you My truth and the plumb line in heaven, and I have told you all the mysteries, therefore you can only blame yourself who are confused, fainthearted and ignorant, who do not stand on God’s word, and no one can save you. I have revealed the Revelation to you in order to wake up the nations and My children. **The Mark of the Beast is the devil’s sorcery to rule over the peoples. Remember! Remember! Remember!**”

**14:11 And the smoke of their torment goes up forever and ever, and they have no rest, day or night, these worshipers of the beast and its image, and whoever receives the mark of its name.”**

**The smoke of their torment goes up forever and ever:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “As soon as he receives the Mark, Satan will be in control of his brain and mind, and his heart and brain will go straight to the black hole and death. He yells and complains in the lake of fire that lets out black smoke. No one can replace his torment. ‘Forever and ever’, it means endless torment, no salvation forever and ever.

God is a loving God and a righteous God. The children of God have the Seal of God, and whoever has the Seal of the everlasting God, will not be harmed by the devil because he completely belongs to God. Likewise, whoever receives the Mark of Satan will be recorded in Satan’s book, which means he completely belongs to Satan. It is chilling as I am also painful to see those who have served and followed Me before but now are tortured in the lake of fire. However I could not save them. Therefore, today I send My angels to cry out to you and tell you these mysteries and last-day messages. If anyone has an ear, let him hear!”

**These worshipers of the beast and its image:** Those who worship the Beast and its image will have the same ending as those who receive the Mark of its name.

**Have no rest, day or night ...whoever receives the mark of its name:** This is the ending of the believers who do not keep the faith, this is the ending of the wicked who do not obey God’s words. However it is still not too late to repent now.

In a vision: black smoke is rising up from the lake of fire, where clothless people are shouting and screaming in agony with their mouths open.

**14:12 Here is a call for the endurance of the saints, those who keep the commandments of God and their faith in Jesus.**

**Here is a call for the endurance of the saints:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “It is to test every conqueror through the fire, in the great tribulations, great persecutions, and great circumstances. In order to see if you can endure, if you can be steadfast. Only those who hold fast and endure to the end in such a circumstance are My true children. They are one-third of people in Zechariah 13:8-9, who are tested and refined again and again.”

“And because lawlessness will be increased, the love of many will grow cold. But the one who endures to the end will be saved” (Matthew 24:12-13).

**Who keep the commandments of God and their faith in Jesus:** “**Commandments of God**” means the full truth; “**their faith in Jesus**” means the Word of life. That is to walk on the path of Jesus’ Cross. Only when you hold fast to the Word of life and the full truth, can you go straight to the Kingdom of heaven.

**14:13 And I heard a voice from heaven saying, “Write this: Blessed are the dead who die in the Lord from now on.” “Blessed indeed,” says the Spirit, “that they may rest from their labors, for their deeds follow them!”**

**I heard a voice from heaven saying:** This is the voice from heavenly Father.

**Write this:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “Tell John to write down every saint who suffers for the Lord to keep the commandments of God and the faith of Jesus; also every sin that Babylon has committed.”

**Blessed are the dead who die in the Lord from now on:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “Blessed are those who are afflicted, persecuted, and be slain for Me and the gospel, who die for God’s commandments and the faith!”

Says the Spirit, “That they may rest from their labors: those apostles, prophets, and saints who have burdens are no longer afflicted on the earth, all their tears are wiped away and all their toil and trouble are passed away. They wait on God every day before the throne in heaven.

*The Holy Spirit sang: The river of life, is the river of joy, flows slowly into my heart ...*

**For their deeds follow them:** The one who works, receives his wage. Their reward is great in heaven, a crown of righteousness is reserved for them.

14:14 Then I looked, and behold, a white cloud, and seated on the cloud one like a son of man, with a golden crown on his head, and a sharp sickle in his hand.

Who is this reaper?

1. Jesus sits on the cloud and sees that the crops of the earth are almost ripe, He takes the sickle and urges His angel to reap the crops.
2. The true children who have the image of the Lord go out to reap, after being judged by water and the Word.

Verses 14-20 of this chapter describe the great harvest in the latter days. There are two types of reaping:

1. Verses 14-16, God reaps with the truth, through preaching the Word of judgment to restore the souls and return the grains to the barn.
2. Verses 17-20, God reaps in wrath, through tribulation and crush to restore and save the souls.

**Then I looked:** This means John the Elder watches the great harvest in the latter days.

**A white cloud, and seated on the cloud one like a son of man:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “‘White cloud’, represents the Holy Spirit; ‘seated on the cloud’, represents the one who is with the Holy Spirit; ‘like a son of man’, means he is the angel or the messenger with the image of the Son of Man who is the unity of Man and the Word[1]. This is to prefigure those true children that I will use in the latter days. They are always watchful and well-prepared to be sent anytime. Have you been prepared? I hope that you all are the reapers of the great harvest in the last days.”

**With a golden crown on his head:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “They have kept My Word of endurance and completely denied themselves, they have manifested My glory. This is the victory of the Cross, and the glory of My Father.”

**A sharp sickle in his hand:** The power of discernment is trained by constant practice. The Word is God, God is the Word. The unity of the Word and man is a sharp sickle, which is a sharp two-edged sword that comes out from the mouth. “In...hand” represents working.

In a vision: a man takes off his clothes but he is not naked, a transparent spacesuit is already on him inside, which means he is ready. The Spirit of the Lord said, “This is the Lord's best soldier who has completely put off the old self and live out the Word[m].”

*The Holy Spirit sang: The Lord's army will stand up, Lord's army will shout out, Lord's army will declare, Jesus Christ is the Sovereign of the whole earth ...*

**14:15** And another angel came out of the temple, calling with a loud voice to him who sat on the cloud, "Put in your sickle, and reap, for the hour to reap has come, for the harvest of the earth is fully ripe."

**And another angel came out of the temple:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "This is an angel who is responsible for sending messages. 'Come out of the temple' means to come out from the temple of the Lord God to deliver My Father's command."

**Calling with a loud voice to him who sat on the cloud:** means to call those who are watchful and prepared. Those who have the Spirit in them can hear and understand the calling from the angel. The indwelling Spirit will reveal to you 'what time it is now' (spiritually), those who do not have the Spirit dwelling in them can not understand.

**Put in your sickle, and reap:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "This is sent by God. God will instruct you where to go, the Spirit in you will lead you there. You are completely led by God, without your own desires[g] at all. "

In a vision: A large group of transparent people line up before the Father. They have gone through the judgement of water and the Word who have put off their old selves. They look so small before the Father. A little transparent man comes up, and the angel gives him something (it is out of the scope of our vision what it is), then he walks away, so does another little transparent man. One by one, very orderly. These little transparent men are the last-day messengers who will participate in the great harvest.

**For the hour to reap has come:** The time for harvest has come, the time for the judgment has come. Let the evildoer still do evil, and the righteous still do right. In short, the time has come.

The season of harvest has come. Different nations have different seasons to reap, now is the season for the Chinese, it is the time for Chinese Brides of Christ to arise and shine.

**"Arise, shine, for your light has come, and the glory of the Lord has risen upon you. For behold, darkness shall cover the earth, and thick darkness the peoples; but the Lord will arise upon you, and his glory will be seen upon you"** (Isaiah 60:1-2).



**The harvest of the earth:** They are all children of God, but they still set their minds on the earthly things when the faith has not been revealed. However, their hearts are longing for God. When they see God's works and understand the truth, the latter will be greater than the former.

**Fully ripe:** Many people have spiritual discernment, they all understand as their hearts are the highways to Zion.

Seen in spirit: so much wheat in the field, they burst as soon as they bask in the sun. "If those (fully ripe) ones are not reaped immediately, they will be corrupt and become sophisticated who will walk in self-righteousness and soon become Pharisees," the Spirit of the Lord said.

**14:16 So he who sat on the cloud swung his sickle across the earth, and the earth was reaped.**

**He who sat on the cloud:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "That is the prophet sent by the Spirit, who is My eagle and My true child. The angel calls out to My messenger: It is time to reap."

**Swung his sickle across the earth:** Once hearing the voice of God, he obeys immediately, and goes to put the faith in human heart.

We asked, "O Lord, what does it mean?"

"The messenger only preaches and speaks what is allowed by God. Therefore the word from his mouth will turn over and reform the people on the earth after they hear it. With the effect of his word, the heart will be awakened with inner strength," the Spirit of the Lord said.

**The earth was reaped:**

1. Souls are restored and there is the great revival.
2. The hearts are prepared, just like grains return to the barn, in order to enter the Kingdom of God, and fulfill God's plan. The purpose of God's salvation is to restore the heart to walk on a path that leads to heaven."

**14:17 Then another angel came out of the temple in heaven, and he too had a sharp sickle.**

**Another angel came out of the temple in heaven:** Another angel who receives the command from the Father is sent by the Father to deliver the command.

**He too had a sharp sickle:** The angel has a sharp sickle to separate the wheat from weeds. This angel is responsible to reap the wicked who understand God's

words but do not obey. They are those old pedants who are knowledgeable, those Pharisees who only preach but do not practice. They are fortune tellers and diviners<sup>40</sup>, and mighty men who rely on their strength<sup>41</sup>. They will influence others if they are not reaped. How to reap these kinds of people? Continue to read below.

**14:18 And another angel came out from the altar, the angel who has authority over the fire, and he called with a loud voice to the one who had the sharp sickle, “Put in your sickle and gather the clusters from the vine of the earth, for its grapes are ripe.”**

**Another angel came out from the altar:** “The altar” represents God’s throne. The saints pray, watch, supplicate, and release, for their prayers and supplications are greatly effective. The angel receives the Father's command and comes out to fight side by side with the saints, they harvest together in heaven and on earth at the same time. Everyone stands in his own position to work together to accomplish God’s mission.

**The angel who has authority over the fire:** This angel who comes out from the altar has great authority and he is responsible for prayers. God gives him this authority. What is the authority? It is the authority to control the fire. This fire is to test, crush, and refine the weeds in order to save them, so that they can live and stay away from hell. You will be refined and tried in the fire according to what you can bear. God gives this authority to the angel who is responsible for the fire because he comes out of the altar who is the one very close to the throne. These angels chosen by God are faithful to Him.

**He called with a loud voice to the one who had the sharp sickle:** Those who pray, harvest together with those who have the sharp sickle. This is a form of wrath. The Father is in wrath. He is concerned, for this is the last salvation, the last shout out.

**Put in your sickle: This is God's last judgment: Warning! This is the time to reveal the heart and no one can escape.**

**Gather the clusters from the vine of the earth:** “Gather”, it means to reap. “I am the true vine, My Father is the planter; My church is the vine, the clusters of the vine are the deeds of everyone. For each tree is known by its own fruit,” the Spirit of the Lord said.

---

<sup>40</sup> This is to seek the profit of the flesh with the gift of the Spirit, but not to seek the Kingdom of God and the righteousness of God.

<sup>41</sup> Those who serve in the church with their own strength.

**For its grapes are ripe:** In a vision : As soon as a bunch of grapes is lifted, they all fall to the ground. Our Lord comes to rapture people, but they are not able to be lifted, nor raptured.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "The grapes I desire are those who are aligned with My heart, who have the same thoughts and purposes as Mine. These grapes are fully ripe so they all understand My Bible, they are greatly gifted and able to feed and provide for others, however, they don't pursue life. They are a group of haughty teachers of the law and Pharisees who can teach others, but they themselves don't obey. "

In a vision: a man is sitting on top of a tree, he looks abnormally white as if he has never been exposed to the sunlight.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "This is an ungrateful man. I saved him, but he pushed Me aside, took My seat and replaced Me to be king. I give the white cord to him through the Word of judgment, to help him come down, but he does not listen and refuses to come down. I sow good grapes, but reap the corrupted grapes, like those jawbones of donkeys that do not practice what they preach."

We asked, "What is the jawbone of a donkey?" The Spirit of the Lord said, "It is a tool used by the spirit of the false prophet."

**14:19 So the angel swung his sickle across the earth and gathered the grape harvest of the earth and threw it into the great winepress of the wrath of God.**

**The angel swung his sickle across the earth:** The angel begins to execute God's plan.

In a vision: A big eagle is calling this out in the air, "This is the last-day call. Judgment and discipline are the grace of God. The gate of the Lord is about to close, lest you regret at the end."

**Gathered the grape harvest of the earth:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "It represents all those who believe in the Lord and understand the Bible, but only enjoy ease and do not put off their old selves; who have no mission, no burden, and those who are arrogant and unwilling to pay the price, to break, to walk on the way of the Cross. So there are loopholes for the devil to drill in. Although it is pitiful and angry in My sight, I will still save them."

In a vision: they are spiritually chained in the iron-cage by the devil, because their hearts are on the earth.

In another vision: two angels carry the grapes collected from the earth, to refine in the furnace.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "This is the last grace from the heavenly Father, the purpose is to save their souls."

We see some fully ripe grapes falling on the ground, and those cracked grapes are polluted. The angel treads on them, saying, "Cannot be used anymore." The Spirit of the Lord said, "This angel is responsible to reap weeds. The weeds are wrapped into bundles (represents many of them) and burned with fire (this fire means the alchemy furnace, which is to refine and crush with the circumstance). The purpose is still to save them. "

**Threw it into the great winepress of the wrath of God:** This is the discipline in wrath. Those who are condemned to the place where there will be 'weeping and gnashing of teeth' will be there to 'weep and gnash their teeth'. Those condemned to be (sent to)[h] the 'lake of fire' will be in the lake of fire but those condemned to be in the winepress of God will still have a chance to repent. **Quickly confess and repent.**

**14:20 And the winepress was trodden outside the city, and blood flowed from the winepress, as high as a horse's bridle, for 1,600 stadia.**

**The winepress was trodden outside the city:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "My furnace is trodden outside the city to refine the gold.." In a vision: The Lord holds this refined gold in His hand.

**Outside the city:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "I have gone through all tribulations outside the city and also the suffering of the Cross. Let him undergo these in order that he can look upon Me and cry out to Me through these afflictions. And his heart will return to Me during the tribulations, so that he is able to examine what he did wrong in the past and start to cry out to Me. The flesh counts for nothing, what I save is the soul, not the flesh. This is the last chance of grace I give him. For he has preached for Me for many years, although he is the jawbone of a donkey who serves with gifts only, but not life, I will save his soul at last."

**Blood flowed from the winepress: "Blood"** means the life after going through the severe pressing, as if a newborn child. Without the shedding of blood there is no forgiveness of sins, without repentance (of sins), there is no salvation of souls, so the souls have to go to the place where there is weeping and gnashing of teeth, or to the lake of fire. Only when he tastes death after being pressed severely, will he repent.

In a vision: many people are crushed by a large white millstone, some get up who are turned into transparent[i]. Heavenly Father sends an angel who waves his sword, saying, "Go, run up the mountain."

We see the big waterfall from the mountain, the water is very clear. The Spirit of the Lord said, "Press first, then wash." We see the Lord help him to put his clothes and swing back and forth in the water, and carefully flatten out the folds. This is the grace and love of God.

**Flowed from:** Represents life that comes out through tribulation and oppression.

The time has come for all nations to be judged. Those confused believers are unwilling to be judged by the Word, unwilling to put off their old selves, therefore they must undergo severe discipline and oppression, otherwise they will all die in the calamity, and be thrown into the lake of fire in the end. God wishes all people to be saved, He is willing to save the souls but not willing to see them thrown into the lake of fire. These rebellious must be crushed, therefore **"blood flowed from the winepress"** for the blood from the pressing is where the life flows out.

**As high as a horse's bridle:** In a vision: a red horse, blood is flowing from its mouth.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "Those confused believers[j] finally confessed the truth of the Cross: not only did Jesus die for me, but I also should self-denial and put off the old self for the Lord. He did not confess his sin, nor repent, nor put off his old self in the past, but also taught others, 'Jesus has done all (for us), we don't have to take the way of the Cross, nor pay the price.' Today, through crush[k] and refinement, he finally acknowledges this is not a religion, nor the knowledge of the mind, this is the Word of life. **'As high as a horse's bridle'** this means to confess the sin and examine the path you have thoroughly, from the toe to the head, up to your mouth, until you become perfect in the end."

In a vision: After the examination and repentance, he comes out of the iron chain and iron cage spiritually, his spirit is set free, he is reborn like a newborn child.

**For 1,600 stadia:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "1,600 stadia outside the city, is far from the heavenly Kingdom. No matter how far your heart is away from Me, as long as you repent and return, I will save you. 80% of believers of the world are under this category: they confess with their mouth that Jesus is the Lord<sup>42</sup> but their hearts are far from God and His Kingdom. They reject the judgement of the Word, nevertheless, God still desires to save them. He makes

---

<sup>42</sup> These people believe Jesus with their lips, and call Him Lord with their mouths, but they don't have true faith in their hearts, nor do they know God; they are not circumcised in the heart, nor do they have good deeds.

them repent and be reformed through the judgement of tribulations, in order to save them. There are too many of them."

In a vision: A huge white horse is licking a man in black who is lying on the ground. It licks the man with its tongue from toe to head, after that, his black clothes are completely off. He is now turned into a man with light who is in white clothes. He rides on the white horse and holds the sword to participate in the final great harvest. This huge white horse is the pure and true gospel, which means the Lord Himself heals him and redeems him.

The Lord told us: Today we hear the Word, then repent and examine ourselves from the tongue, from the toe to the head, in order to make us perfect. So that we are able to ride on the white horse and participate in the final great harvest.

We see this man kneeling on the ground, and saying with tears, "O Lord, Your grace is sufficient for me. I have so many complaints, grumbles before You, but You do not treat me in accordance with my transgressions. All the circumstances and disciplines from You is to love me... finally I understand. "

At the end of this chapter, the Spirit of the Lord solemnly told us, "The Revelation is revealed and only a quarter of the mission is completed. There is also follow up like preaching, dissemination, platforms, text, translation, and publishing, all these need us to pray and watch constantly, which is very important. Pray and watch for the online platforms where will be fully used for God. If prayer cannot be kept up, this field will be invaded by the antichrist. "

In a vision: The antichrist comes to slay Jesus in order to block His voice, it says, "Can't let them all understand and go to heaven; let them go to hell with us and block all the true voices of the churches!"

Therefore, "You must rise up, fight, pray and watch, everyone holds fast to your own position. Examine your attitude of ministry in church. Whether you are indifferent, selfish or only care about your own small family while receiving the task and mission from the Lord. After examination, you realise you're wrong, then you repent, so you are still good children in My sight. My heart is to lead all people to understand the truth. The revealed Revelation is to harvest. You must spread the gospel of the Kingdom out! Come and pray with One accord, the devil will be defeated. I have conquered! **Do not look upon the things on the earth, for all these will pass away, now it is the end time.** After you complete the task, I will take you back to heavenly home. If you understand, then follow accordingly! " the Spirit of the Lord said.

## Chapter 15

### Conquerors Stand On the Sea of Glass

15:1 Then I saw another sign in heaven, great and amazing, seven angels with seven plagues, which are the last, for with them the wrath of God is finished.

**Then I saw another sign in heaven, great and amazing:** A great and amazing sign. This is another scene to reveal another mystery, which is not a small thing, but a grand and wonderful thing. John saw the conquerors of all nations and peoples standing on the sea of glass, they have all entered into the glory of God. Another scene is: the righteous acts of God have also been revealed, which is God's Seven Bowls in the latter days. It is also the time for God to punish the wicked and reward the righteous.

**Seven angels with seven plagues, which are the last:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "The last Seven Plagues relate to life and death of all nations and peoples. I am not wishing that any should perish, but that all should reach repentance and be saved, My purpose is to save every soul. But those who are rebellious and unrepentant, lose their lives because of their sin." At this time, in a vision: we see God closing the gate.

**For with them the wrath of God is finished:** The wrath of the Father has come, the Seven Plagues are the rage of the heavenly Father.

**With them (seven plagues) ... is finished:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "Seven Seals, Seven Trumpets, and Seven Thunders are all God's various ways to teach people, in order to wake up their hearts, so that they may repent and be saved. God guides you with the revealed Scroll as a beacon, alerts and shouts out to you (to repent) through His messengers. However, people still do what they always do and ignore God. Therefore, God has to leave you behind when the time comes."

Finally, in a vision: God turns around and leaves you alone!

15:2 And I saw what appeared to be a sea of glass mingled with fire – and also those who had conquered the beast and its image and the number of its name, standing beside the sea of glass with harps of God in their hand.

**I saw what appeared to be a sea of glass:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "This is what John has seen in a vision. He stands on the words of God to fulfill it earnestly, who is heart to heart with Me, whose heart is transparent with Me, this is the sea of glass. There is also an actual sea of glass in heaven. If you look upon the Lord constantly, your spirit will go up, you may worship and praise in spirit on the sea of glass. Follow the Lord steadfastly and finally you can stand on the actual sea of glass."

**Mingled with fire:** The sea of glass is mingled with fire, which is the fire of God, the fire of the Spirit. The closer you are to God, the more you will be burnt and purified by the fire of the Spirit. After all the straw, wood and hay are purified, and all the dregs are cleansed, the human heart will be transparent inside and out (like the transparent glass), becoming a beam of transparent light, entering into the Kingdom of God and being One with the Lord.

In a vision: A large glass ball with so much fire underneath. The Spirit of the Lord said, "This is a third of those who become conquerors after being refined by fire." "In the whole land, declares the Lord, two thirds shall be cut off and perish, and one third shall be left alive. And I will put this third into the fire, and refine them as one refines silver, and test them as gold is tested. They will call upon my name, and I will answer them. I will say, 'They are my people'; and they will say, 'The Lord is my God'" (Zechariah 13:8-9).

The conquerors whom John saw standing on the sea of glass have been purified by fire. "They are all the finest gold, who are sanctified and precious, they are the apple of My eye," the Spirit of the Lord said.

"So that the tested genuineness of your faith—more precious than gold that perishes though it is tested by fire - may be found to result in praise and glory and honor at the revelation of Jesus Christ" (1 Peter 1:7).

The Spirit of the Lord said, "Whoever stands on the sea of glass is a-third who have been refined by fire. They are the conquerors who will all be raptured. All those who are raptured are My true children. Whoever has My commandments and keeps them, is the one who loves Me. They do justice, love kindness, and walk humbly with Me."

**Also those who had conquered the beast and its image and the number of its name:** These are the conquerors in the latter days, to defeat the false prophet, the Mark of the Beast and the counterfeit Christ. There are also the martyrs among them. Martyrdom is God's command. God will assign where and when they should be martyred. This seems to show a scene to John to let him see the ending



in advance. No matter how dark it is today, or how big the battle is, God[a] has told you the ending: Christ has conquered, those who follow Christ's footsteps have conquered, and been standing on the sea of glass.

We asked, "O Lord, those who do not receive the Mark of the Beast, would rather starve to death to keep the faith in You (including children). Are they counted as martyrs?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "Oh yes, they are. Only those who love Me and believe My word will hold fast. They die for Me, therefore they are all martyrs in My sight. They will all enter the glory of God and stand on the sea of glass to praise God with joy and gladness before the throne in heaven."

**Standing beside the sea of glass:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "Only the conquerors can stand beside the sea of glass. They are My shadows, My Brides who follow My footsteps, whose hearts are alighted with Mine, and whose purposes and thoughts are transparent to Mine. Children, preach boldly: In the whole earth, whoever conquers can come before Me. They will be taken to the sea of glass before the throne. They are the male children, the conquerors who are strong and courageous to hold fast to God's word and steadfastly stand on His word. They stand above the earth, on the sea of glass and their spirit, soul, and body are protected by God. "

**With harps of God in their hand:** Only those who stand on the sea of glass can enter the glory of God, can shout and praise God with harps and songs. When you enter into the glory of God, shouting and singing, this glory is inexpressible, which overwhelms you and takes you into it completely. The Father and His children enjoy together, so does the Lord.

**15:3 And they sing the song of Moses, the servant of God, and the song of the Lamb, saying, "Great and amazing are your deeds, O Lord God the Almighty! Just and true are your ways, O King of the nations!"**

**Sing the song of Moses, the servant of God:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "The conquerors sing the song of fulfilment of the law with God's golden harp. A song about Moses who feared, praised and looked upon God, and defeated the Pharaoh's pursuit in those years. I hope all My servants can sing like Moses, to sing a song of the virtue of keeping the law, a song of obedience to the law, a song of looking upon God and a song of victory."

**And the song of the Lamb:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "This is the song about the fulfillment of salvation, the song of redemption and triumph. He is the King of kings, He is the Lord of lords, this is Jesus who is the founder and

perfecter of the faith. This is to lead you to learn of the Lamb, look upon and imitate the Lamb. I hope My servants are like My true children. "

**Saying, O Lord God the Almighty!:**

*The Holy Spirit sang: You are worthy to receive glory, honor, and power ...*

“Worthy are you, our Lord and God, to receive glory and honor and power, for you created all things, and by your will they existed and were created” (Revelation 4:11).

**Great and amazing are your deeds:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "It is My work. I am the God who rules over all things in the world, My work is higher than the heavens. My law is My commandment, and also My power. I uphold the universe by the word of My power, My work is My power. '**Great and amazing!**' The power of God is great and amazing that cannot be expressed by human logic. "

In a vision: A man stands there with a big ball above him, it is so big that it has blocked man's eyes, so he is blind to God's works as he can not see anything. God tells us through this vision that our eyesight is often blocked and distracted by the earthly things, therefore we can't see God clearly.

Pray for God to take away all our worldly eyes!

**O King of the nations ('nations' or 'kingdom'):** The Spirit of the Lord said, "I am the King of kings, I am the King of the nations, I am the King of the saints, I am the everlasting King of heaven and the earth. This is My work, you are like blind men touching an elephant." In a vision: A tiny little man grabs an elephant's tail.

**Just and true are your ways:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "The world will be rolled up like smoke, but I will lead you to His way, for My way is never shaken. The Word is Me, the righteousness is Me, and the true is Me. Heaven and earth will pass away, but My words will never pass away, I am God who is the same forever."

**15:4 Who will not fear, O Lord, and glorify your name? For you alone are holy. All nations will come and worship you, for your righteous acts have been revealed."**

**Who will not fear, O Lord:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "People who know Me fear Me, those who do not know Me do not appreciate Me. I am the God who judges the world, I will come to judge the whole earth. For I speak, and it comes to be, I command, and it stands firm, everything is in My hands. I am an amazing

great God, I am also the God of grace, the God of blessing, who dare not fear Me?  
"

**Will not... glorify your name:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "Those foolish believers, not only do they not give glory to My name, but also do not fear Me. They even talk back to Me, against Me, blaspheme and blame Me, they are those who do not know Me. They only believe in My name, but don't know My work. Those who know Me understand My heart and are heart to heart with Me, they fear Me, and never steal My glory, instead they give glory to Me. "

**For you alone are holy:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "I am not only holy, but also the God of omniscience, omnipresence, and omnipotence."

**All nations will come and worship you:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "You are all redeemed by My precious blood. You worship Me, for this is right."

*The Holy Spirit sang: (refer to Psalm 100) Shout to the Lord, all the earth! Serve the Lord with gladness! Come into his presence with singing !*

**For your righteous acts have been revealed:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "I am the sun of righteousness who has no prejudice, for I am the God of justice and righteousness. I send rain on the just and on the unjust for I am kind and severe. I am the God of mercy, holiness and righteousness. It is My righteousness to discipline My children, and the Seven Bowls are My righteousness. "

Why strike down with Seven Bowls? The reasons are in Amos 4: 4-13

“Come to Bethel, and transgress; to Gilgal, and multiply transgression; bring your sacrifices every morning, your tithes every three days;

Offer a sacrifice of thanksgiving of that which is leavened, and proclaim freewill offerings, publish them; for so you love to do, O people of Israel!’ declares the Lord God.

‘I gave you cleanness of teeth in all your cities, and lack of bread in all your places, yet you did not return to me,’ declares the Lord.

‘I also withheld the rain from you when there were yet three months to the harvest; I would send rain on one city, and send no rain on another city; one field would have rain, and the field on which it did not rain would wither;

So two or three cities would wander to another city to drink water, and would not be satisfied; yet you did not return to me,’ declares the Lord.

‘I struck you with blight and mildew; your many gardens and your vineyards, your fig trees and your olive trees the locust devoured; yet you did not return to me,’ declares the Lord.

‘I sent among you a pestilence after the manner of Egypt; I killed your young men with the sword, and carried away your horses, and I made the stench of your camp go up into your nostrils; yet you did not return to me,’ declares the Lord.

‘I overthrew some of you, as when God overthrew Sodom and Gomorrah, and you were as a brand plucked out of the burning; yet you did not return to me,’ declares the Lord.

‘Therefore thus I will do to you, O Israel; because I will do this to you, prepare to meet your God, O Israel!’

For behold, he who forms the mountains and creates the wind, and declares to man what is his thought, who makes the morning darkness, and treads on the heights of the earth—the Lord, the God of hosts, is his name” (Amos 4:4-13)!

We asked, "O Lord, isn't Bethel the place to meet God? Isn't Gilgal the place to roll away the reproach? How come to sin in Bethel and multiply sin in Gilgal?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "Bethel is the place to meet God. Everyone goes there and devotes themselves fervently, although they meet God, they worship Baal and only do what is good in their eyes. They come before God, however they do not pursue God and His word, but only follow their nature.

In Gilgal, we shall cleanse ourselves, look upon God, and draw closer to Him, however these people will not. They go to Gilgal for business, talk wildly and do not fear God. In God's house, they fix their eyes on circumstances, on people, but not on God. Therefore their transgression is multiplied. However, this is also the place where makes people grow spiritually."

In a vision: A child (representing a man with a very small life) sees the presence of God in a church, then he asks for the church to pray for him and seeks God's advice for his physical illness. The church members advise him to stand on God's word, confess and repent, turn his heart to God, and build a relationship with Him first. When he can not receive prayer from the church, he turns around and leaves[b].

**15:5 After this I looked, and the sanctuary of the tent of witness in heaven was opened,**

**After this I looked:** One scene has passed, another scene commences, and a new scene is shown to John again.

In a vision: John carries a white cord on his shoulder. "This is My rod to measure the whole world," the Spirit of the Lord said.

**The sanctuary of the tent of witness in heaven was opened:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "Letter: 'The tent of witness' in heaven is like an archive room where each room has its function, so do the sanctuaries in heaven. The law of the Kingdom of heaven and the mystery of God are stored here, in where contains the power of My revelation and many of My secrets, however they won't be revealed to you until the time comes."

'The tent of witness' in heaven is virtually the same as 'the ark on the earth', but they are actually different. 'The ark on the earth' is a copy, which is made according to 'the tent of witness' in heaven. "

The actual sanctuary of 'the tent of witness' in heaven opened, in where is filled with the wrath of God. He will proclaim the law of His Kingdom. The law of the heavenly Kingdom is to measure the whole world and those who fail will fall into the Seven Bowls.

**15:6 and out of the sanctuary come the seven angels with the seven plagues, clothed in pure, bright linen, with golden sashes round their chests.**

**Out of the sanctuary come the seven angels with the seven plagues:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "Seven Angels obey God's command, and they will do what they need to do when the time comes. Seven Angels originally served in the sanctuary, that was their duty and task, and now it is the time for them to come out to perform the task. In fact, it is also to tell you: When and what you should do. What is your task? What is your duty? When your time comes, what should you do? Angels are performing God's will. What situation are you living in? Angels are on God's schedule and in God's plan, how about you? **You shall enter your mission on God's time, to participate in the final great harvest!**"

In a vision: Seven Angels come out of the temple of God neatly, and particular orderly. Two wings stretch out but just like one when seen from the bottom. Only the front angel with large spread wings is seen, and the ones behind are invisible. We see them wearing rings, like gems, that is to carry God's authority to perform the task.

**Clothed in pure, bright linen**("linen" also refers to "gem" in the original version): God is with them, God's honour, holiness, and glory are on them. These

angels manifest God's glory, they are extremely Gentle, Humble, and Obedient. They also have authority.

**With golden sashes round their chests:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "'Golden sashes' represents God's glory and His law. This is a group of angels who obey the law of the heavenly Kingdom of God. They put on the breastplate of My righteousness where shines the glory of God."

**15:7 And one of the four living creatures gave to the seven angels seven golden bowls full of the wrath of God who lives for ever and ever,**

**One of the four living creatures:** This one of the four living creatures has a face of man. He has God's mercy and kindness who obeys God's command and comes out to declare the judgment of calamities from God's Seven Bowls.

**Gave to the seven angels seven golden bowls full of the wrath of God who lives for ever and ever:** It represents God's law, for the wrath of God and the endurance of God has come to the last day. He endures again and again which has reached His limit.

In a vision: In a big evangelistic meeting, a dark man stands on the podium, with a toy horse on his shoulder... he turns it backwards. There are so many dark people below him without response after listening, like the terracotta warriors.

This is a messenger of false gospel, who seduces people to become proselytes, because he spits out the water of Shihor to deceive them. Therefore none of those dark men below him is connected with the Spirit, for what they drink is the water from Shihor. When a man who has light in him stands on the podium and preaches the faith of God patiently. We then see these dark people gradually becoming lighter, become transparent and eventually come to life.

"The preacher on the podium is very important. I urge you: not many of you should become teachers, so lead people to be taught by the Spirit only. My anger is because of the Pharisees and scribes," the Spirit of the Lord said.

**15:8 and the sanctuary was filled with smoke from the glory of God and from his power, and no one could enter the sanctuary until the seven plagues of the seven angels were finished.**

**(From)the glory of God and (from) his power:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "I am the God with great power, I am Alpha, I am Omega; I am the first, I am the last; I am the beginning, I am the end. My glory will illuminate the whole world, My power is beyond measure. For I speak, and it comes to be, I command, and it stands firm. 'Glory of God' represents God's authority; 'power' represents God's

strength. My judgment and whip will strike the back of the ox, because it disobeys. My holy power will overwhelm all evils. "

**The sanctuary was filled with smoke:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "Let God's glory and power fill His sanctuary. Those filthy and unclean people cannot reach God. Spirit: I will rule over the hearts of My children and the world. I will come again, I will reign over the whole globe. I am zealous for it (My sanctuary) with great fury in where I will drive out the enemies."

In a vision: human heart is polluted where lets out grey-black smoke.

*The Holy Spirit sang: (Who Can the Lord Send) The earthly church is stained with filth ...*

The Spirit of the Lord said, "My rod is stretched out, My measuring line is prepared, I will rebuild the holy temple which is new Jerusalem. '**Smoke**' refers to God's wrath. Heaven and earth and all that are in it will be shaken and all the unclean and filthy cannot come before Me. I will judge the whole world, punish those who do evil and reward those who do good. "

**No one could enter the sanctuary:** In a vision: Everyone is in his position. When God is angry, the angels, the armies and the saints in heaven stand upright and straight, just like in a photo. (This is the sanctuary in heaven)

The Spirit of the Lord said, "The temple on earth: People are scared away of God's strike, just like those disciples who fled in horror. Where do they go? They go to the king of Assyria. Why they dare not enter the temple? Because the human heart cannot understand God's mind. I am merciful but also a majestic God who is severe. I will purify the foolish believers, and make their hearts understand and turn to Me, so they will all be saved. "

**Until the seven plagues of the seven angels were finished:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "Some start to understand in every plague, these are sons who are willing to be disciplined. They will sell all what they have, which means they will give up all personal preferences, selfish desires and earthly things in them, in order to seek the fine pearl, that is Jesus Christ. Those who return to Me after being disciplined are still My children.

However, there are still many ignorant foolish believers in every plague, they flee from God's presence and God's discipline. Many will die in plagues because they lose heart, shrink back, complain and blaspheme. The Seven Plagues are to purify the heart again, because I am holy, without holiness no one will see Me. After that, all filth and selfish thoughts of human heart will be removed, the openings will be blocked and Satan's accusations and controls will

be removed. So that people can come before God again." ( Refer to Zechariah 3:1-5)

In every plague, heavenly Father is waiting for some to repent. He keeps waiting. Those who do not repent, their names will be blotted out (of the book of life) in the end, this is the message of the Seven Plagues.

In a vision: The city in the air is lit, there is a wooden house in the city that is formed by the Cross, where a red signal lamp is lit. The Lord Jesus is sitting in the wooden house. We see the Lord taking a writing brush to blot out the names of those who do not repent after the Seven Plagues.

*The Holy Spirit sang: O child, My heart is waiting for you. Are you willing to give Me all your love?" No matter how circumstances change and how time changes? Let Me be your beloved forever ...*



# Chapter 16

## The Seven Plagues

Summary of Chapter 16: Save the wise, strike and wake up the foolish, shake and awaken those who sleep, rescue the children of God!

Now is the time ‘before the Seven Bowls’ , so it is still to fulfill the Spirit in order to save people through God’s severe words and the Word of judgement. By the time of the Seven Bowls, it will be the fulfillment of actual calamities.

**16:1 Then I heard a loud voice from the temple telling the seven angels, “Go and pour out on the earth the seven bowls of the wrath of God.”**

**Then I heard a loud voice from the temple:** This is heard by John’s spiritual ear again. "Temple" here refers to the heavenly temple. It is the angry voice of heavenly Father from the temple.

**Telling the seven angels, “Go:** When the heavenly Father commands and as soon as the word “go” comes out, the angels begin to execute the Father's command.

In a vision: Heavenly Father is angry in heaven, a sword is thrown to the earth. At this time, we see David crying for his son Absalom. Although Absalom was disobedient who sent a sword after his father, David was still reluctant to see him die (David typifies the heart of the Father).

**“But as for these enemies of mine, who did not want me to reign over them, bring them here and slaughter them before me” (Luke 19:27).**

But before the slaughter, heavenly Father throws a sword to the earth from heaven, as He hopes to deal gently with the young man! This is to judge (him) with the Word first. The Spirit of the Lord said, "Save the wise, beat and wake up the foolish, shake and awaken those who sleep, rescue the children of God!" Those who remain unrepentant will fall into the fulfillment of the letter.

**Pour out on the earth the seven bowls of the wrath of God:** Here comes the calamities on the earth, because God's wrath has arrived. The Seven Bowls are the judgement by calamity toward the whole earth. However, once God’s children understand, and when the wicked turn from their wickedness and practice righteousness, they are a brand plucked out of the burning who will be saved, however only their souls are merely saved.

Now is to fulfill the Spirit, when the human heart is suffering.

**16:2 So the first angel went and poured out his bowl on the earth, and harmful and painful sores came upon the people who bore the mark of the beast and worshiped its image.**

**So the first angel went:** This angel is at the forefront of the Seven Angels who obeys God's command and performs God's tasks according to God's will.

**Poured out his bowl on the earth:** We asked, "O Lord, what is in this bowl?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "It is filled with their own evils, which are to be poured out on them!"

We were shocked by what we heard! Who could know this hidden mystery if the Lamb of God does not reveal it! Each of the subsequent bowls is to be poured out on each person according to his own wickedness!

The Spirit of the Lord said, "You will eat the fruit produced by your own. For you reap what you sow." **"Do not be deceived: God is not mocked, for whatever one sows, that will he also reap. For the one who sows to his own flesh will from the flesh reap corruption, but the one who sows to the Spirit will from the Spirit reap eternal life"** (Galatians 6:7-8).

**And harmful and painful sores came upon the people who bore the mark of the beast and worshiped its image:** Those who bear the Mark of the Beast will surely die, because they are controlled by the spirit of antichrist. They have already been in the religious system before they receive the Mark of the Beast. They obey the false teaching and forsake God's will, therefore even if they do not receive the Mark (microchip), their hearts are already given over to the Beast and its image, because they have already received the Mark of the Beast in heart. For those marked ones, their lives will decay in spirit first, then in their bodies.

In a vision: On the human body, poisonous sores are like a rotten apple. First, it is a black spot, then rots round and round, such as rotten meat. There are black spots everywhere on the body (on the hand, on the forehead), those black pieces rot little by little, day by day and gradually spread into the blood and into the whole body, which lead to death in the end. Because their[a] blood is full of poison, that is a cancer which is incurable.

We asked, "If I'd rather die than accept the chip, can I go to heaven?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "It depends on your relationship with the Lord today. If you don't accept the chip only for the purpose of going to heaven then you can't. If you have not built up your life on small things, then you won't be

able to fly up there. When you have a good relationship with the Lord, the Holy Spirit will take you up there. Otherwise you can't.

I do not exchange[b], for going to heaven is not a trade. Those who have My commandments and keep them, are the ones who love Me. In order to hold fast to My faith and be faithful to Me with all their heart, they'd rather die than submit, even if they face intimidation, persecution, suppression, or beheadal by the enemy. By that time, some are raptured with their spirit, soul and body, some are slain and some starve to death. Whoever loses his life for My sake will find it.

**16:3 The second angel poured out his bowl into the sea, and it became like the blood of a corpse, and every living thing died that was in the sea.**

**The second angel poured out his bowl into the sea, and it became like the blood of a corpse:** We asked, "What's in the second bowl?" The Spirit of the Lord said, " The sin of bloodshed of the false prophet. The blood debt must be repaid by blood."

**It became like the blood:** Letter: The angel pours out his bowl into the sea and the seawater becomes stinky which is polluted, so is the environment. All this is caused by man's own sin that is to fulfil everything in the Bible. Now is the fulfillment of the Spirit: **"Into the sea"** refers to Babylon, this is the impure word preached by the false prophets, which turns many people into white bones after receiving their false teaching. God sends the heavenly soldiers and His angels to save people, so that the seawater is turned into blood after receiving the Word of judgment. **"Blood"** is life, this Word of life turns the white bones into little babies. However, those who do not accept will be struck down.

**It became like the blood of a corpse:** Everything is polluted because of human sin, a spirit of death is spread. Nowadays it means: There is no genuine love of God in the Babylonian system, in where they attack and hate one another, scramble for power and profit, murder and cause bloodshed. This is a spirit of death that causes mutual slaughter. When the time comes to fulfill the letter, the angel will pour out their wickedness on them.

**Every living thing died that was in the sea:** Letter: " It (seawater) became like blood" is a real calamity, this is God's wrath caused by human sin. People are fallen, corrupt, greedy, selfish, therefore they worship wealth, power, false gods, but not the true God. Everything is polluted because of human evil and sin. Fishes, shrimps and all living creatures in the sea are dead. God strikes in order to awaken the heart to repent, to cry out to Him and to save the soul. Spirit: All

are poisoned to death by false teachings. At the beginning, although "seawater" is impure, there are still a few coarse grains to survive. However, when "sea water" becomes the blood of a corpse, all living things die and all human life is corrupted in the false teaching. All these are to fulfil what the Bible says and all these are caused by human sin. Sin brings forth death.

**16:4 The third angel poured out his bowl into the rivers and the springs of water, and they became blood.**

**The third angel poured out his bowl into the rivers and the springs of water:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "The third angel begins to work. It is an orderly obedience to Me in heaven but My children do not know how to obey Me. The third bowl is filled with wine, dregs, blood, and betrayal of man, which are their own evils. "

We saw a word written on the bowl: "Rod".

Then, the Spirit of the Lord said, "God's rod of wrath has reached out to the gangs and sects. The love of God's discipline comes with the rod, and this bowl is the rod to discipline the Tower of Babel. **'Rivers'** refers to the impure word, and the water of Shihor what the gangs and sects drink. The spirit of death enters every church. The righteous deeds that many wicked have done shall not be remembered because of their rebellion and apostasy. The Spirit was once with them, but they have strayed from the truth of the Cross of Jesus, therefore they are unwilling to walk on the way of the Cross. Each of them has turned to their own path, and become short-sighted, who exalts their own doctrine, science, and denomination, therefore their wine has become toxic. **'Springs of water'** refers to those ministers in the world who no longer rely on the Holy Spirit today, but depend on their own staff, own bread, doctrine and gifts. "(2 Thessalonians 2: 3)

In a vision: There is white smoke between the rivers and the springs of water and it gradually turns grey. We also see the soil emerging from the root of the horn of an ox, which are the elements, dregs and the wisdom of man.

These rivers are the water that the Tower of Babel drinks.

In a vision: two beautiful girls receive the water and drink, their lives are getting older and older, finally they turn into two ugly old women.

It 's not too late to return today.

In a vision: we see a word "demolition". The Spirit of the Lord said, "Demolish the Tower of Babel, drink the water of the river of life, humbly receive

the Word of judgment, judge yourself, put off the old self, be My disciple, and follow Me to go up to the mountain."

In a vision: the two ugly old women turn back into two beautiful girls, because they are cleansed once again by the washing of water with the word.

“That he might sanctify her, having cleansed her by the washing of water with the word, so that he might present the church to himself in splendor, without spot or wrinkle or any such thing, that she might be holy and without blemish” (Ephesians 5:26-27).

**They became blood:** 1. For the letter kills. For those who reject to be disciplined, God pours out their wickedness (what they have done) and the blood of the prophets (who they have slain) into the water. God lets them drink the fruit of their sin. At this time, we saw a word written: "Death", which means to die in retribution. 2. The Spirit gives life. "**Water**" here is God's Word, "**blood**" refers to life. It means now. After being disciplined by the rod of God, you must repent in the Word, put off the old self, and pay the price of your life, therefore this Word becomes the Word of life.

**16:5 And I heard the angel in charge of the waters say, “Just are you, O Holy One, who is and who was, for you brought these judgments,**

This angel is in charge of every religious group on the earth.

In a vision: the angel holds five glasses with different colours of water, clean water, yellow, green, blue and black water.

What the Tower of Babel drinks is these different waters from different religious groups. The water has turned from clear into black gradually, therefore God gives them blood to drink now. The angel who is in charge of the waters said, “**Just are you, O Holy One, who is and who was, for you brought these judgments,**” this angel praises that only God is the One who is and who was and who is to come, the Almighty, only His judgment is just, righteous, without prejudice, for He rewards those who do good and punishes those who do evil.

The righteous turn to do evil, all his righteousness is no longer remembered. The love of man is to shield shortcomings and cover up; the love of God is holy and righteous, to rebuke and discipline, to purify. For He is a just and righteous God, therefore justice and righteousness are the foundation of His throne. Whoever sins, they will suffer the fruit of sin if they don't repent. **There is still a chance for those who hear this Word and repent now!**

**16:6 For they have shed the blood of saints and prophets, and you have given them blood to drink. It is what they deserve!"**

**For they have shed the blood of saints and prophets:** This is their wickedness. These people used to have a good relationship with God, but because of pride and arrogance, they covet praise from man, and love the glory of vanity, and they are also greedy for fame, for profits and wealth. For the sake of their own benefits, they cause divisions in the church in order to dominate the church and make their own doctrine and sect, therefore they no longer rely on the Spirit. They even rebel against the saints and true prophets raised by the Lord, reject the last-day truth given by the Lord to the church, and also reject the true prophet sent by the Lord and slay them. In order to achieve their own purposes, they contradict Jesus, blaspheme the Spirit, dress up the falsehood as truth, rebel and apostatise, they are blinded by false teachings, so they slay true children and true prophets of God in their lust.

**And you have given them blood to drink. It is what they deserve:** They drink the blood of others, so do others drink their blood.

We asked, "O Lord, who drinks their blood?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "Whoever takes them captive will drink their blood as this is what they deserve, and this is God's righteousness. Satan captures them because they live in their own wickedness. Satan drinks their blood which means to devour the life that God gave them in the beginning. For you reap what you sow. Everything will be revealed as soon as God's time comes. Vengeance is Mine, I will repay, this is God's righteousness. With the measure you use, it will be measured to you. God will repay you according to your deeds. "

**16:7 And I heard the altar saying, "Yes, Lord God the Almighty, true and just are your judgments!"**

This is the voice of the martyrs. They are the saints and prophets who sacrifice themselves to God, the voice of their blood is heard from the altar. They said, "Yes, Lord God, the Almighty, true and just are Your judgment! Only You are righteous, only You are true!"

The Lord Jesus showed two visions: 1. A white watch, the hour-hand just stops at 12 o'clock, and the minute and second hands are still moving. 12 o'clock represents that the time for God has come, which means the time of the Seven Bowls has arrived, and the time of God's righteous and majestic judgment has come. 2. There are two suns, one is the rising sun in the morning, the other is the sun at noon.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "The 'rising sun' is very gentle and not dazzling. It represents being judged by the Word, that is to make people repent in the Word today. The second 'sun-at-12-noon' represents being judged by the calamity which is the severe judgment." We will be judged by both the Word and the calamity. **Thank God! Now it is the morning sun coming upon us, so God allows us to receive the Word of judgement, lest we should fall into the scorching sun at 12 noon, that is not to fall into the judgment of the Seven Bowls, nor the judgement of the Great White Throne, for there will be no chance of repentance by that time.**

In the end, the Spirit of the Lord said, " Take off the old self and put on the new self and you will be in Christ. Be clothed in white robes and enter into the Kingdom of heaven and you will be saved from the great calamity. Lift up the heads from the flood and cry out for help, the door will be opened for you! "

**16:8 The fourth angel poured out his bowl on the sun, and it was allowed to scorch people with fire.**

The Seven Bowls are toward the whole earth, they are God's wrath and severe discipline.

In a vision: The air is extremely hot like fire, however it is not fire but just scorching heat like a steam room that people cannot stand for it.

A sister asked, "O Lord, is it the real burning of the sun?"

"Child, it is true. It's true that the sun will be too hot to bear. How come like this? Because of the evils of churches and the sins of Jacob's house, the whole earth will be involved and suffering. Therefore, the churches must repent, otherwise they will bring calamities to the whole earth. They profess themselves to be kings, so they are proud, arrogant, and seek their own glory," the Spirit of the Lord said.

The Holy Spirit wrote two words: "Honour, Walk".

The Spirit tells us to honour and magnify the Lord, rely on the Lord to walk with Him, but these people do neither.

In a vision: A man smooths out his very long beard. We also see another man who has no top, and the fire is coming out from his chest. The fire is so strong that it is too hot to wear clothes. This man is very tall and his right hand holds a wooden staff with a dragon head. He is completely shrouded and invisible in the darkness and only the fire reveals him. There is a large group of people following him, who fight with full strength against God's true children on the

battlefield. (Refer to Revelation 9: 16-17)

The Spirit of the Lord said, "This is the spirit of antichrist that deceives people. This is the fervor from man himself, which is a kind of fervor given by evil spirits, that is out of his control. If he is in fervor, I will make him even more fervent. The calamity of the scorching sun comes upon the whole earth. This is a severe punishment. "

The Holy Spirit revealed a scripture: "Before him went pestilence, and plague followed at his heels" (Habakkuk 3:5).

**16:9 They were scorched by the fierce heat, and they cursed the name of God who had power over these plagues. They did not repent and give him glory.**

**They were scorched by the fierce heat:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "People of the whole earth are being tortured and refined, as if they are in a large furnace. Although there is no visible fire, the scorching heat makes people unbearable, so they start to blaspheme.

Today, whatever circumstances you encounter, you must overcome through Me without complaint. Keep My word of endurance then you will be saved from catastrophe. Take off your old self and put on the new self, so you will be in Christ. Be fully renewed and transformed inwardly, then you will enter Christ, and be saved from catastrophe "

**And they cursed the name of God who had power over these plagues:**

In a vision: There are many blind people<sup>43</sup>, who hold plastic umbrellas that are being melted by the heat, and some cloth umbrellas are also baked, so that the edges are rolled up.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "They are foolish and ignorant people who speak blasphemous words against the sun in heaven. Fools do not look within their own sins, but blaspheme against God instead, because they do not know that these plagues are caused by their sins."

**Did not repent and give him glory:** If a man does not have God in his heart, nor does he honor or magnify the Lord, how can he give glory to God? What a bunch of stubborn and rebellious people!

---

<sup>43</sup> This refers to those who are spiritually blind and do not know God.



In a vision: Two white chariots, one big and one small, which are God's chariots to save people. The big chariot is to save those who conquer collectively and the small chariot is to save the ones who conquer individually.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "This revealed Word is to give glory to God. Even though the robber on the Cross cried out to Me before he breathed his last, I saved him. Today if you cry out to Me, I will surely save you. No matter what circumstances you encounter, you must rely on the Lord to prevail without complaint. Keep the Word of My endurance, so you will be kept from the great tribulation. "

"You shall enter into Christ, therefore you will be saved from the great tribulation," the Lord said it once again.

**16:10 The fifth angel poured out his bowl on the throne of the beast, and its kingdom was plunged into darkness. People gnawed their tongues in anguish;**

**The fifth angel poured out his bowl on the throne of the beast:** This is the fifth angel who begins his work.

What's in the fifth bowl?

"This bowl is filled with blasphemy, darkness, and their sin. This is not an ordinary blasphemy," the Spirit of the Lord said.

In a vision: Jesus stands behind a man who shifts a large dragon chair and sits on it like an emperor. He professes himself as Christ, but in fact, the spirit of Satan is in control behind him!

The Spirit of the Lord said, "This is the greatest blasphemy. Their ending is here, because God's time has come."

**Poured out his bowl on the throne of the beast:** This is the wrath of God which is to pour out their blasphemy and evil on their throne, this is God's wrath.

**Its kingdom was plunged into darkness:** The spirit of the Lord said, "Their ending is here. My wrath comes upon all those who seize power from Me. They are always stubborn and rebellious who flee from My light. It's not that I do not save them, for they run into the darkness by themselves. It is the darkness in their souls, a pitch black darkness where they cannot see anything, therefore in their anxiousness, they yell and scream, with terrified trembling and they are filled with fear because their ending comes with the catastrophe. This is also the Fourth Kingdom in Daniel Chapter 7. "

“Thus he said: ‘As for the fourth beast, there shall be a fourth kingdom on earth, which shall be different from all the kingdoms, and it shall devour the whole earth, and trample it down, and break it to pieces’” (Daniel 7:23).

“But the court shall sit in judgment, and his dominion shall be taken away, to be consumed and destroyed to the end” (Daniel 7:26).

We asked, "Pour out the fifth bowl on the throne of the Beast, and its kingdom will be plunged into darkness. Isn't this over? Why are there still Chapters 17, 18, 19, 20 of the Revelation? "

In a vision: God’s messenger who is clothed in white, is dancing ballet and holding Jesus with both hands. Jesus trains him how to walk with his feet and how to follow His step to dance, so that he can dance well, because it’s not good to dance alone. We also see a child playing with the building-blocks and he is thinking about where to place each piece.

The Lord told us through the visions: We must rely on the Lord to receive and preach this Word because we would not be able to preach without the Lord.

We asked, "O Lord, why don’t the chapters of Revelation come in order?"

"This is the wisdom of God in order to resist those who preach the Revelation of their own will," the Spirit of the Lord said.

Therefore, the events that will take place in Revelation Chapters 17, 18, 19, and 20, some are ahead of the Seven Bowls, some are in the midst of them, and some are at the end. Truly, there is no way to preach without the guidance of the Holy Spirit. For example, “By these three plagues a third of mankind was killed, by the fire and smoke and sulfur coming out of their mouths”(Revelation 9:18). This prophecy is not fulfilled until Chapter 12 and 13. Without the guidance of the Lord, we will be confused by these few different ‘one-third’. God's wisdom is beyond measure!

**People gnawed their tongues in anguish:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "The pain is brought by the wickedness of people themselves, therefore they gnaw their tongues. Because they speak a lot of blasphemous words against Me and sin with their tongues, so they are cursed to have sores on their tongues. Man eats the fruit of the sin from wherever he sows. "

In a vision: In a large room, there is a large table which looks like the table for a leadership conference. There are seven golden bowls put on the table in a row, all with lids.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "When the time has not come, the bowls are sealed. As soon as the time comes, the lids will be opened and the bowls will be poured out. People on the earth will eat the fruits of their sins."

**Repent immediately while the lids are not opened and the bowls are not poured out yet!**

**16:11 And cursed the God of heaven for their pain and sores. They did not repent of their deeds.**

**For their pain and sores:** In a vision: The Lord zooms-in to show us the mouth of these people, where we see sores and scabs on both sides of their mouths. The scabs crack with white bubbles from their throat once they open their mouth. We see them in great anguish.

The Spirit of the Lord said, " People seem to live in hell on earth, this is the torment of sin that makes them feel that they'd rather die than live, they are eating the fruit of their sin. They once Cursed, Bittered, Criticized, Judged, Blasphemed and Attacked. Today, it is God's righteousness to let them eat their own fruits."

**Cursed the God of heaven... They did not repent of their deeds:** In a vision: They cry, yell and say, "O God, why are you so unjust to bring me into the world? Why do you give me birth then torture me?" They do not examine themselves, but still complain and blaspheme God in heaven.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "These kinds of foolish believers are rare! They don't find out the cause and effect in them, neither do they repent, but blame and blaspheme against God. Don't they know they reap what they sow, they eat their own fruits (of sin)? "

**"Do not be deceived: God is not mocked, for whatever one sows, that will he also reap. For the one who sows to his own flesh will from the flesh reap corruption, but the one who sows to the Spirit will from the Spirit reap eternal life" (Galatians 6:7-8).**

The Spirit of the Lord also said, "Any discipline is to save him to cease from sin. If he sins but doesn't repent, God will judge and rebuke him through the Word; if he remains unrepentant, then he will fall into the discipline of the Seven Bowls. "(Refer to Hebrews 12: 5-10)

In a vision: a scene shows the tip of a tail ("tip" means the end of the end time).

We asked, "What does this mean? We don't understand."

The Spirit of the Lord said, "The Seven Bowls are the last severe discipline from God, there is no chance to be disciplined after this. **It is the tip of the era of mankind, - The end of the end time. There is no more chance again! Not anymore!**"

**16:12 The sixth angel poured out his bowl on the great river Euphrates, and its water was dried up, to prepare the way for the kings from the east.**

**The sixth angel poured out his bowl on the great river Euphrates:** This is the sixth angel who begins to work. The sixth bowl is still the wrath of God, which is filled with stubbornness, rebellion, blasphemy, and accusation of the false prophet. He blasphemes the Word of life, and accuses the true children and true prophets of God. Today, all the evil what they have done is poured out on the Great River Euphrates.

**Its water was dried up:** The Spirit of the Lord said, " The great Babylon is conceived by the Great River Euphrates. Here 'its water was dried up' means the water of the great city Babylon is dried up, because God's wrath has come. Even the sewage is gone, because I dry up the river, I cut off their supplies, the heaven is shut up to them, therefore no more rain will be given to them, this is God's grace. "

The revealed Revelation fulfills the Spirit first, then the letter, because the Spirit gives life! Those who do not repent and come alive in Spirit will fall into the letter. Why does God dry up the river? The purpose is to make them all understand, repent and return to God, so that they will seek God, this is His grace.

**From the east:** They profess themselves to be God's prophets and sent by God. Whatever they do, it is said to be in the name of Jesus, however they themselves are in power.

**The kings:** In a vision: a huge fat fake chicken, and also see a group of little monkeys riding on bicycles and carrying a billboard of the black cross.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "They are in power where they set themselves as kings and sell what they produce. They pretend to be in My name to profess that they're the ones to prepare the way for Me, but in fact they reign by themselves."

Letter: The kings from all nations unite together to attack Jerusalem. In a vision: every nation holds a knife to cut Jesus' body.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "They violate My land and divide Jerusalem, which is to divide My body."

We also see the Lord Jesus standing in the middle of the foundation in where the temple will be built and many leaders from every nation come to cut His body.

We asked, "Why?"

"Because they are greedy and fighting for underground resources of Jerusalem," the Spirit of the Lord said.

Spirit: The Lord showed us a steamed meat bun. "When you look at the exterior of Revelation, you cannot see the filler inside, therefore you do not understand My heart. When I open the bun to let you see (the meat), this is the revealed Word. When you live it (the words)[d] out, you may have life and have it more abundantly! New Jerusalem is almost ready, the spirit of antichrist comes madly to tear down My holy temple in order to hinder Me from building. The soul is where I will build new Jerusalem, this is the Spirit. There is also the fulfillment of the letter: Jerusalem is My capital, starting from this holy temple, the nation will rise against the nation, kingdom against kingdom, there will be famines and earthquakes in various places, " the Spirit of the Lord said.

In a vision: a man pours gasoline over a part of[e] Jerusalem, all on the west side of the city is on fire. We see so many children from God's family go to battle.

We asked, "What should they do in a bottle?" The Spirit of the Lord said, "Pray, fight, shout out: The holy city of Jerusalem will be established, the holy city of Jerusalem will be established! Jesus will enter in the heart (here means in the spirit) of everyone. Children, strengthen your faith and enter into an unshakable Kingdom!"

At this time, in a vision: two families are fighting fiercely. The Spirit of the Lord said, "One family is building the temple, that is Jesus leading His children to build the holy temple of new Jerusalem. The other family is tearing down the temple, where the antichrist leads its devil army to demolish it, attack God's children and new Jerusalem that is built by God."

**16:13 And I saw, coming out of the mouth of the dragon and out of the mouth of the beast and out of the mouth of the false prophet, three unclean spirits like frogs.**

**And I saw... three unclean spirits:** These three unclean spirits control the kings, and all earthly churches (means the false churches and religions).

**Like frogs:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "The frog croaks in order to manifest itself. The entirety of the three unclean spirits is religion[f] and represents false churches. All that belongs to the earth is religion. My true prophet leads people to inner life, yet religion is to bring people to seek outer life, which is to please people, let them live in the external material world of their own will and enjoy in disguised form. They plan local tours and sightseeing on mission trips of preaching the gospel, they dwell in man but not in God."

In a vision: A white narrow heavenly ladder seems to be made of clouds, section by section, step by step. There is a layer of wood paved on it, also mixed with some bark. The people who walk on the ladder are clothed in beast skin, swaying back and forth. They are unable to walk steadfastly at all.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "The white ladder of heaven represents God's heavenly ladder and people who walk on this ladder will be led to the heavenly home. But the false prophet adorns the ladder made by God, they pave a layer of wood on top, which is a set of doctrines made by them. This is the adornment of the false prophet because they cannot see Me. "

In a vision: they take out a yellow dry bread from their pockets when they are hungry.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "This is coarse grain processed by himself. He does not ask Me, 'O Lord, I am hungry and thirsty; O Lord, come to feed me and fill me up.' 'O Lord Jesus, tell me the meaning of this verse' 'O Lord, come to enlighten me' However they take out the prepared dry bread, which is the ready made information from their pocket, instead of seeking Me first. I'm standing in the clouds beside the heavenly ladder to wait for My children to return home. Only through My truth and the Spirit, can you go up this ladder of heaven. Those who walk on the wood adorned by false prophets will only slide down."

**The mouth of the dragon:** is to blaspheme. It represents human power, which is arrogance, self-manifestation and reckless behavior, because the dark force is behind it.

**The mouth of the beast:** is to boast and manifest itself. It refers to those who are not led by the Spirit, nor connected with the Spirit, but stick to doctrines and manifest themselves.

In a vision: a tree grows wild. It represents those who are not pruned, neither are they able to humble themselves. There is a spirit of religion in them, therefore they reject being pruned and grow wild.

**The false prophet:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "False prophets come in My name, however they are not certain about the truth, therefore the words they preach are deviated (from the truth), because they are circumcised by themselves (self-righteous)."

In a vision: a well for water, which is an ancient well.

"They dig their own wells, from where they draw water to irrigate everything by themselves. False prophets rule over the churches, but all are earthly churches, because all what they think, preach and work is for the things on the earth," the Spirit of the Lord said.

In a vision: three mouths are pierced together by a white-nail, becoming one.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "All the words from the mouth of the Dragon, the mouth of the Beast, the mouth of the false prophet are earthly, which draw people's attention to the things on the earth."

**16:14 For they are demonic spirits, performing signs, who go abroad to the kings of the whole world, to assemble them for battle on the great day of God the Almighty.**

**For they are demonic spirits:** They are completely controlled and dominated by the devil. They lose liberty and are just like a remote controlled Television.

How does Jesus reign over His church?

Jesus reigns over God's household with His words, when Jesus is in power, the household of God becomes better and better. When the truth and the Spirit come, they will convict the world concerning sin and righteousness and judgement. Jesus leads people to work in an orderly manner, and become more and more godly.

In a vision: The Lord keeps catching lice from a man's head and then cures him with treatment. The Lord rules His house step by step, so that His children become more and more like Him.

However the devil controls, dominates and deceives people instead, so that people lose their freedom.

**Performing signs:** The seductive speech of the evil spirit is also smoother than oil, which can conquer the heart. We were revealed by the Spirit to read Proverbs 5: 3-6.

In a vision: so many children are eating lollipops, which means they are deceived.

"Evil spirits confuse people with magic, they deceive people with the spirit of the external work of miracles, is from the demons of evil spirits," the Spirit of the Lord said.

**Go abroad to the kings of the whole world:** The spirit of demons lets them out.

In a vision: A group of old, bald dwarfs are dressed in black and wear hats. There is a white<sup>44</sup> word 'king' written on their foreheads, they are the ones who set themselves as king. We also see a group of followers holding a placard with the word "king" in black<sup>45</sup> written on it. They are those who unpold and follow these kings.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "What do these demons go abroad to do? To assemble 'the kings', which are the thirty-one kings in Canaan, to unite them with all the kings from the nations (at the four corners of the earth) to battle against God on the great day of God the Almighty. Satan gathers its soldiers against Me and My children." This is, Gog and Magog in Revelation Chapter 20, who gather them for battle.

**“And will come out to deceive the nations that are at the four corners of the earth, Gog and Magog, to gather them for battle; their number is like the sand of the sea” (Revelation 20:8)**

**To assemble them for battle on the great day of God the Almighty:** The Spirit of the Lord said, ““The great day’ refers to the time when My Father rules over the earth once again, and also the time when I reign over the whole earth. The devil gathers its soldiers to battle against God. Satan hinders My plan and My work, it comes to battle, to deceive and defile the whole earth, to turn the truth upside down, in order to control those ungodly ones, and rule thirty-one kings. These thirty-one kings are the stumbling blocks in My plan, they are religious leaders who dominate their territories as kings. ”

In a vision: Like the Yan'an Cave in China, where there are many cave dwellings up and down. The Spirit of the Lord said, "One cave for one king who comes out to fight with the Son of God for their territories. All thirty-one kings have different ambitions." (Refer to Joshua 12)

---

<sup>44</sup> White - represent those leaders of the church who believe in Jesus.

<sup>45</sup> Black - represent those kings of the world who do not believe in Jesus.



"The land of Canaan is where I will take you to go," the Spirit of the Lord said. Therefore, the children of God must rise up to fight and pray, destroy the enemy's strongholds, and embrace the great day of the Lord!

**16:15** ("Behold, I am coming like a thief! Blessed is the one who stays awake, keeping his garments on, that he may not go about naked and be seen exposed!")

**Behold:** John can see, also hear. This is the voice from the Lord to wake up everyone. Whoever has ears, let them hear.

**I am coming like a thief:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "No one knows on which day I will come, but only the Father. I will come unawares, therefore you shall keep watch all the time. Whenever I come, you must watch your heart and prepare yourself."

**Stay awake:** Not only stay awake, but also prepare the oil (for the lamp). What does 'the oil' mean? The oil means faith and words that are anointed by the Spirit. Read the Bible and pray through faith, equip your heart in the Spirit and the truth.

**Stays awake, keeping his garments on:** Be watchful of your words and deeds, keep your heart abiding in the Lord. Not only have faith, but also have good deeds and stand firm, so that you can enter into the unshakable Kingdom.

**He may not go about naked:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "Lest you are exposed without cover and shame My name. Your words and deeds are like your garments. Without good deeds you would be naked and bare. What I desire is a Bride of Christ (refer to 2 Corinthians 11:2)."

"For I feel a divine jealousy for you, since I betrothed you to one husband, to present you as a pure virgin to Christ" (2 Corinthians 11:2).

**Blessed is the one who... go about naked and be seen exposed:** The Spirit of the Lord said: " God has taken away your shame because of your good deeds. Whoever practices righteousness is righteous. It may be a small thing in the eyes of man who does not care, but it's filthy in the sight of God. Behold! I am coming like a thief. "

The Holy Spirit revealed two verses(to us):

"Little children, let no one deceive you. Whoever practices righteousness is righteous, as he is righteous" (1 John 3:7).

"To speak evil of no one, to avoid quarreling, to be gentle, and to show perfect courtesy toward all people" (Titus 3:2).

In the midst of the Seven Bowls, we can see God's love and His mercy. In the last days, God gives us one more chance to repent. In short, He is a merciful God. He is love and He always hopes us to be saved, to be victorious and to be rewarded.

**16:16 And they assembled them at the place that in Hebrew is called Armageddon.**

**They:** The Spirit of the Lord said, " 'They' refer to three demons mentioned earlier who manifest their superiority and destroy My plan. The battle begins. Letter: All nations want to divide Israel."

**Assembled them at the place:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "They try to divide My land and plunder My people. These demons want to hinder My way."

The Holy Spirit revealed a verse: "I will gather all the nations and bring them down to the Valley of Jehoshaphat. And I will enter into judgment with them there, on behalf of my people and my heritage Israel, because they have scattered them among the nations and have divided up my land" (Joel 3:2).

**Armageddon:** Letter: a battle field on the earth. It means: 1. Military area; 2. Congregation; 3. Meeting place; 4. Appointment; 5. Marker. The Battle of Armageddon has both the letter and the Spirit. The Spirit comes to be fulfilled first, then the letter.

**Spirit:** It is a spiritual battle. The Spirit of the Lord said, " 'Armageddon' is a 'dead tower', whoever cannot be raptured will die here. This is a battle in the spiritual realm, between life and death."

This place (Armageddon) used to be an ancient battlefield and is filled with the spirit of bloodshed, the spirit of Jezebel, the spirit of the false prophet, and the spirit of death. This is the meeting place of the kings and false prophets, where they attend Satan's appointment. The spirits of the demons assemble the kings and hold a meeting to show their superiority. They want to fight against God and destroy God's plan.

In a vision: Three demons make up a trike, it looks as if three large wheels are pulling a trike, which is swinging from side to side like a hammock. People on the trike are drowsy, who look drunk in a daze. They are the kings who are deceived by Satan and brought to Armageddon, the mountain of slaughter. The devil is aware its ending is coming, therefore it calls the kings and gathers them to fight against God.

Here, there are also thousands and thousands of the spirits of true prophets and the spirit of Elijah. We see many of God's true prophets with wings like

angels, being guided by God and flying here (Armageddon). God is to make known His great glory here!

This is also the place where Gog and Magog gather for battle. God will descend the fire to end this battle. He will lead thousands of saints to come down from heaven to terminate this sinful generation. (Refer to Revelation Chapter 20)

We asked, "Are the churches still on the earth before the Seven Bowls?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "A third of the believers of the churches are raptured who are with Jesus in heaven. That is the tangible sky where they meet the Lord in the air. The raptured ones are all true children, they have My commandments and keep them, who do justice and love kindness, and walk humbly with Me. The rest two-thirds (of the believers) are left behind.

Many of those who are left behind, it's because they focus on the shortcomings of others and judge them behind their back, instead of helping them with the Bible. "You who hate the good and love the evil, who tear the skin from off my people and their flesh from off their bones" (Micah 3:2). Always learning and never able to arrive at a knowledge of the truth" (2 Timothy 3:7). Such people are left behind. "

**16:17 The seventh angel poured out his bowl into the air, and a loud voice came out of the temple, from the throne, saying, "It is done!"**

The seventh angel's task is to pour out his bowl which is full of the winepress of God's wrath into the air, this is the seventh bowl. "Into the air" means to destroy those who are stubborn and rebellious, none of them can escape. "And a loud voice" refers to the angry voice of heavenly Father. "Came out of the temple, from the throne" represents the Father's majesty and power. "It is done!" means God's time has come without further delay, there is no more chance of repentance.

The first time that the Lord Jesus said, "It's done!" was on the Cross. When He breathed His last, God's great work of redemption was accomplished. However, many of God's children are unwilling to put off their old selves, therefore the devil is not convinced, it refuses to surrender till the revealing of the sons of God. Take off the old self, defeat the devil and cease all sources of sin, for the time has come to redeem the whole earth! Heavenly Father's majestic loud voice comes out from the throne, saying "It is done!" which means all will be accomplished! The sons of God are to be revealed, and the whole earth is to be redeemed.

16:18 And there were flashes of lightning, rumblings, peals of thunder, and a great earthquake such as there had never been since man was on the earth, so great was that earthquake.

**Flashes of lightning:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "My words are like lightning, they flash once then darken<sup>46</sup> again. How can I not be angry? Therefore, My anger comes to the earth like flashes of lightning.

"For the word of God is living and active, sharper than any two-edged sword, piercing to the division of soul and of spirit, of joints and of marrow, and discerning the thoughts and intentions of the heart" (Hebrew 4:12). Flashes of lightning are My word, My light, which illuminate the eyes of your hearts, so that your whole body will be brightened, and you will learn from Me, take My yoke, and do My work diligently. How can I not be angry with the current status of My churches? Some people are anxious, some are loose and leisurely, and some set their mind on the flesh and indulge in enjoyment. It is the end time at stake, but they are still in a deep sleep and unconscious. What I am talking about here is the current situation of the churches. **My anger is to shake heaven and the earth, in order to save you, whoever hears, repent immediately."**

**Rumblings:** This is the voice of God's wrath which awakens the cedar tree and makes the deer give birth<sup>47</sup>.

"At that time his voice shook the earth, but now he has promised, 'Yet once more I will shake not only the earth but also the heavens'" (Hebrews 12:26).

**Peals of thunder:** Heaven and the earth are shaking, flash floods are coming. When God is in anger, who can bear it? Who can escape from it?

**Earthquake:** Landslides and dim sky. This is the fulfillment of the letter, which also shakes the heart of the whole world. The seven bowls come to fulfill the letter now.

In a vision: While heavy rain is pouring down, several chicks scratch the edge of the ark but can not enter the ark in the end. Because it's too late.

**Such as there had never been since man was on the earth:** Since ancient times when God created heaven and earth, **there has never been such a large and powerful earthquake, landslides, houses collapse.** Most of the people cannot escape from this catastrophe. All is in a mess, the damage is too huge to

---

<sup>46</sup> Lightning, it means the word of God, the Word of judgment. When the lightning flashed once, people were illuminated. But after that, they do not repent from the depth of their heart, instead they turn back and do what they used to do, so they darken again, which provokes the wrath of God.

<sup>47</sup> The Holy Spirit said, " 'Give birth' is because of being frightened. "

express. Only very few people will survive from this great tribulation. Because it is a devastating catastrophe.

**16:19 The great city was split into three parts, and the cities of the nations fell, and God remembered Babylon the great, to make her drain the cup of the wine of the fury of his wrath.**

**The great city was split into three parts:** Letter: The earthquake was too great! Because of sin, this great city is split into three parts. Why three parts? The houses have sunk under the ground, so the whole earth is totally destructed. **The book of Revelation is revealed, the spirit is to save life! Do not wait until the time when calamity comes to fulfil the letter. It is too late by that time.**

The revealed letter manifests the Spirit in order to save life. The spiritual meaning is that the Babylonian system will be demolished and split into three parts: pluck out the first part, demolish the second part, and ruin the third part, for the purpose of reconstruction, that is to rebuild with the Holy Spirit, tear down the old and build the new according to God's will. (Refer to Jeremiah 1:10)

**The great city:** it means the framework church, where monks<sup>48</sup> act as the head and religion is in power instead of God. They are all around from the highest to the lowest of them. If such kind of people remain unrepentant, God will let go of them.

In a vision: The archangel Michael leads the angels and heavenly army to battle in the air first. They bombard the headquarters and capture the head (Satan, also the devil) first and defeat it, so its troops are defeated as well! And we see dry-dung of donkeys are all over the place, we also see fires descending from heaven to devour the armies that oppose God (to fulfil the Revelation 20:9-10 ). At last, all is washed away by a great tsunami. After that, the Lord leads thousands and thousands of conquerors to come down from heaven, riding on white horses that have wings, they are death squads in white robes. There are also many martyrs descending from heaven (to fulfil the Revelation 19:14-21) to clear up the mess on the earth. Prepare to enter the new heavens and the new earth.

**The cities of the nations fell:** Letter: The involved area is huge; Spirit: Includes many nations, whichever is implicated in the Babylonian system, will all collapse.

---

<sup>48</sup> The Monk: It refers to only chanting the scriptures but does not live out; only recites but does not take it seriously, only lives in the external framework but does not have a life relationship with the Lord.

**God remembered Babylon the great:** God remembers the filthiness and sexual immorality in Babylon, therefore He is to rage against it.

“Hear, O heavens, and give ear, O earth; for the Lord has spoken: ‘Children have I reared and brought up, but they have rebelled against me’ (Isaiah 1:2).

**To make her drain the cup of the wine of the fury of his wrath:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "This is God’s wrath, let sinners eat the fruits of their sinfulness, let the inhabitants of the earth be intoxicated with the wine of her adulteries, and I will put the cup into the hands of your tormentors. "

**16:20 And every island fled away, and no mountains were to be found.**

**Every island fled away:** It is the fulfillment of the letter, which is consistent with the Bible. Every island flees away, which means fatalities caused by natural and man-made disasters are inevitable. Two thirds of people either die in this calamity or the next one. Earthquakes, plagues, battles, every calamity written on the Bible will be fulfilled.

In a vision: Cars are moving, but all fall into the cracked road suddenly! We also see a great tsunami that devours many great mountains and islands, the sky falls apart and every island flees away.

Spirit: It means the heads from every religion and the leaders from every sect, they are all scared away, running and fleeing away. Many of them throw away their official black gauze hats, saying, "I am not the head, I am not the head." They are terrified! The corrupt have stepped down, their humiliation is exposed in public. Also the ungrateful and the betrayed are revealed.

In a vision: a group of people who hold white flags<sup>49</sup> in their hands and say, "Uphold the truth and never be shaken", however when the circumstance comes, "Throw away the white flag and seek for help from kith and kin, which means to seek the place of protection," the Spirit of the Lord said.

The Spirit of the Lord commanded, "The unfolded Revelation is to fulfill the Bible because it is the end time. The revealed Revelation is also to lead people to understand God's heart, in order to save souls and let people know how they can come back to life, and how they will die. The rebellious, the stubborn, and the backsliders will die. God’s will is to save more and die less, rescue souls one by one and never give up. "

---

<sup>49</sup> Why do they hold a white flag? The Spirit of the Lord said, "They consider themselves as godly believers."

**No mountains were to be found:** Natural and man-made disasters are the fulfillment of the letter. Many great mountains sink down, also followed by volcanic eruptions and landslides. Spirit: The proud can not pride anymore. Only through these circumstances, can we purify the self-righteousness and pride in us. The arrogant flee away, and the indifferent and the slanderers are not to be found.

**16:21 And great hailstones, about one hundred pounds each, fell from heaven on people; and they cursed God for the plague of the hail, because the plague was so severe.**

**And great hailstones ...fell from heaven on people:** Hailstones are generally 4-5 kg but these hailstones are actually 45 kg. Great hailstones also refer to serious harms and devastating strikes. Once they fall on a man, they will die.

**It's still the spirit before the Seven Bowls, which is still God's severe words and the Word of judgment, in order to save life, it is now.** By the time of the Seven Bowls, all real calamities will take place.

**About one hundred pounds each( approx. 45 kgs for each), they cursed God for the plague of the hail, because the plague was so severe:** Because people are deceived, their hearts are stubborn and rebellious and they do not understand God's heart, even unto death. We shall learn the lesson from Saul's testimony: Although Saul had experienced the power of God, he would rather seek a medium than seek the presence of God, because when human heart is blinded, stubborn and rebellious, they are on the way of self-destruction, so they still blaspheme against God even unto death.

We asked the Lord, "What does 'hailstone' mean?"

"It's the real hailstone. It also refers to a severe, furious and devastating strike and once it falls on the people, they will die. Those who fall into the Seven Bowls will be trialed even greater than Job, because the last Seven Bowls are the destruction." the Spirit of the Lord said.

God concludes four sentences for Chapter 16, "Save the wise, strike and awaken the foolish, shake and wake up the sleepers and save the children of God!"

We asked, "O Lord, who are the foolish and who are the wise?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "The foolish: refers to those who do not understand the words of the Bible. The wise: are those who work hard on the truth and the Bible, so they are men of understanding of the Bible who are obviously

wise. I am the way, and the truth, and the life. No one comes to the Father except through Me.”

*The Holy Spirit sang:* “For you have delivered my soul from death, my eyes from tears, my feet from stumbling; What shall I render to the Lord for all his benefits to me? I will lift up the cup of salvation and call on the name of the Lord” (Psalms 116:8,12-13).



## Chapter 17

### The Mystery of the Great Prostitute and the Beast

We asked, “O Lord, aren’t the Seven Bowls over in Chapter 16? Why do the Great Prostitute and the Beast come again? ”

“It adopts a flashback method in Chapter 16, Chapter 17 and Chapter 18, that tells you the outcome first, then the details, which is like a riddle,” the Spirit of the Lord said.

In a vision: The Lord tears off two pages from the back of a book and places them at the front. And we see something like a military map and also see a box of puzzles poured out and put together. Part of the contents of Chapter 17, 18, 19 and 20 are interspersed before, during and after the Seven Bowls. We asked, “Why is there no order?” The Spirit of the Lord said, “It’s to resist the wisdom of the world. That is, to resist those who are proud and arrogant to interpret the book of Revelation with their own knowledge. It’s also to resist those blind leaders who are covered by a veil.” In a vision: A groom and his bride cooperate together to grind the flour, otherwise the finest flour[a] can not be produced. It’s the same for the book of Revelation, man can not penetrate by himself. O Lord, how wondrous You are! How wise You are!

The mystery of the great Babylon is revealed in Chapter 17, and the great Babylon is ruined and broken-down in Chapter 18. In a vision, Chapter 17 and Chapter 18 are like two planks put together, with a gap in the middle. They are two pieces when separated, yet one piece when closed up.

**17:1 Then one of the seven angels who had the seven bowls came and said to me, “Come, I will show you the judgment of the great prostitute who is seated on many waters,**

**One of the seven angels who had the seven bowls came and said to me:** This is one of those seven angels who have the Seven Bowls and rule the last-day Seven Plagues comes to speak to John, he is to show the vision to John about the ending of the Great Prostitute and the Beast, before pouring out the Seven Bowls

**Come:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “This is to let John enter into the heavenly realm spiritually, that is to enter into Me, therefore he can see what I see. **If you look at the things from your own perspective, you are always in the earthly world and will never understand the Father’s heart and My plan,**

neither will you know what is to take place in the spiritual world, nor the enemy's scheme.

Children, come to Me that you may have life, so that your life can be transformed. Only when you worship God in spirit and truth, then He can reign in your heart. ”

**I will show you the judgment of the great prostitute who is seated on many waters:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “ Whoever enters into the heavenly realm, and comes before Me, I will reveal the hidden mystery to them.”

**The great prostitute who is seated on many waters:** This is the spirit of the Great Prostitute who is deviate from God's Word and set herself as king to controls the whole world. It is a ruler that unites with the world and religion and becomes a friend of the world. “**Seated on many waters**” means to be followed by many believers and gain their support.

**I will show you the judgment of the great prostitute who is seated on many waters:** When her sins reach the limit, the judgment will come on her. The Great Prostitute's sin is that she unites with the world's religions and the political union to seize the power from Jesus. The Great Prostitute looks upon people and the false god, she pursues the grace on earth. The thought in her mind is, “I can be saved as long as I believe, I can go to heaven as long as I believe.” She doesn't know any of God's attributes, she believes in Jesus merely with lips, understands very little which is only the outer. Therefore she does not rely on the Spirit, nor understand God's true mind. The judgement she will receive is the final destruction. Those who fall into this system and remain unrepentant will also die with her in trouble. That is, to die in the deceit of the false lion and their own lusts.

In a vision: very great waters sweep the whole world and it is the roar of the fake lion. It prowls around and seeks someone to devour. The great water seem like the Yellow River that roll up and devour all false believers.

The Spirit of the Lord said, “The great water spit from the false lion's mouth is like the Yellow River, that roll up all those who are pride, worldly, arrogant, self-righteous, blind, and those who deal falsely, exalt themselves, practice sorcery, lie, seize power and live in lusts. All those who are against Jesus, will be devoured by the false lion and die in trouble. This is also a warning to those who are ignorant to God's word today: how dangerous it is not to understand God's mind!”

17: 2 With whom the kings of the earth have committed sexual immorality, and with the wine of whose sexual immorality the dwellers on earth have become drunk.”

**With whom the kings of the earth have committed sexual immorality:** Christians are royal priests. Those who do not unite with Christ but to the kings of the world, are to commit sexual immorality. “**The kings of the earth**” refers to all earthly rulers who are in power and act as kings, but the kings of the earth are actually in control behind them. The whole world lies under the power of the evil one. Little children, keep yourselves from idols.

This is the battle between two paths: One is in heaven, another one is on earth; one is the spiritual, another one is the natural; one will lead you to heaven, the other will drag you to hell.

When heavenly children understand God’s heart, they shall digest, absorb and obey God’s words after eating them. While listening with one ear and flowing out with the other ear, it is referred to as ‘a journey of a watercress’[b]. You don’t digest what you eat. The kings on the earth rely upon their own power, which is a complete life of a watercress without brokenness, so they do not understand God’s heart, what they love are all earthly things.

**The dwellers on earth:** They believe in the name of the Lord, but never repent, they merely seek profits of the earth, the grace of God, pleasures and enjoyments. They live by their own preferences and these are the dwellers on earth who are called unbelievers.

**With the wine of whose sexual immorality ... have become drunk:** Wine can lead people into debauchery, therefore the heart is unconstrained and full of sin.

In a vision: A waiter sells wine in ancient times. “ In fact his wine is the soup that makes people lose their mind, whoever drinks it will no longer restrain himself,” the Spirit of the Lord said.

In the vision again: A woman is dancing on the stage while taking off clothes. A group of people under the stage follow whatever she does. The dwellers on the earth do not know to seek the Lord by themselves while reading the Scripture, but follow others, so they become drunk with the wine of her sexual immorality.

The Spirit of the Lord said, “The way of the Great Prostitute is to tamper with the Scripture, and teach My people with human commandments. The wrong-doctrines lead people astray, turning aside from the truth of the Cross, also bring

people to the world and to the gate of hell, where makes them become the child of hell. She leads people to the world, and makes them a child of hell.”

The Holy Spirit revealed a verse: “My people have been lost sheep. Their shepherds have led them astray, turning them away on the mountains. From mountain to hill they have gone. They have forgotten their fold” (Jeremiah 50:6).

**17:3 And he carried me away in the Spirit into a wilderness, and I saw a woman sitting on a scarlet beast that was full of blasphemous names, and it had seven heads and ten horns.**

**In the Spirit:** It refers to God’s might, and His power is upon John.

**He carried me away ... into a wilderness:** John’s spirit is carried into a wilderness. “Wilderness” represents the place of ‘laissez faire’, where selfishness overflows, and the heart is unrestrained. When the heart is not bound by the truth and the Holy Spirit, you’re in a wilderness.

The Spirit of the Lord asked, “Do you live in a state of walking in self-righteousness and seeking profits on earth today? Or, do you take up your own Cross to walk on the small path? Although there are not many of you walking on it, it leads to eternal life eventually.”

The Lord Jesus draws two paths. One is very wide where there are so many people walking on it and they merely hope to be saved to heaven. There are words written on the path: “self-righteousness”, “I am the king ” and “Wilderness”. This terminal of this path is the place where there will be weeping and gnashing of teeth. The Spirit of the Lord said, “This is the path on earth, where selfish desires of the heart are endless[d]! For the Gentiles seek after what to eat and drink. All these things are what the Gentiles seek after. “The other path is a very small path with a narrow gate where it leads to victory. There are also words written on the path: “The Cross”, “ Put off the old selfe”, “The Bride of Christ” and “Rapture”. The Spirit of the Lord said, “This path leads straight to heaven, where people keep sacrificing and surrendering[e] themselves! Give up own preferences, give up the fame, profit, wealth on earth and also forsake the lust of the eyes, the pride of this life, and the lust of the flesh.”

**I saw a woman sitting on a scarlet beast that was full of blasphemous names, and it had seven heads and ten horns:** This woman is the Great Prostitute. It is the time when she is triumphant and in power.

In a vision: This woman[f] is upheld by thousands of people like a king. She wears a crown that looks like emperor Qin Shihuang[g]. She is triumphant and filled with complacency.

**Sitting on a scarlet beast:** “Scarlet” is stained by human blood, this Beast is a slaughter-king. It is made up of many framework churches, therefore it deceives many believers, kills many people by their heresy, and also slays many true prophets.

**It had seven heads and ten horns:** “Seven heads” represent heads from every sect and church. “Ten horns” refers to the kings and rulers of the earth. They are in alliance[h] with the Beast, so their hearts are controlled by the Beast, and they are willing to work for it.

In a vision: Seven black wine jars are covered with red cloth. The Spirit of the Lord said, “The Seven Heads drink the same wine, which is the wrong-teaching processed by themselves. It deviates from the truth of Jesus’ Cross, which is the heresy that is to kill people.”

**Full of blasphemous names:** Its words and deeds despise others, yet exalt itself. It also resists and tramples on the truth, has no faith in God’s words, nor believes the revelation of the Holy Spirit, this is called blasphemy.

**17:4 The woman was arrayed in purple and scarlet, and adorned with gold and jewels and pearls, holding in her hand a golden cup full of abominations and the impurities of her sexual immorality.**

**Purple:** is the colour of the royal, which represents honour and glory.

**Scarlet:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “It is the colour of salvation. The garment stained by My precious blood is prepared for My Bride. This woman puts it on to manifest her might in the church, she tries to seize power from Me and replace Me as a king.”

**Gold:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “It represents My attribute and the faith from Me. This woman uses them as adornments.”

**Jewels:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “This Jewel refers to the understanding of My truth.”

**Pearls:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “ ‘Pearls’ means that only by laying down your life, can you find this pearl: that is to sell all that he has and be broken and put off his old self. This is to remove the old creation and live out the new life. New life is the pearl (the Lord), when you find the groom then you find the pearl. She is clothed in My words and adorned with My truth, the word of God is her garment, however dead bones are inside of her.”

**Holding in her hand a golden cup:** In the sight of God, the golden cup is a precious vessel, which is to receive grace. Seen in spirit: Jesus pours out pure

white milk into a glass to let us drink. After we drink it, we become pure from head to toe, and we all turn into holy virgins. The Spirit of the Lord said, “You shall be filled up with God’s words, His pure milk. However, she is not like this.”

**Full of abominations:** It refers to filth and debauchery but also means those who deviate from the truth, seek grace and profit on earth and seek a ‘comfort zone’, where is the plain that Lot chose, it’s a place to enjoy pleasure without hassles and sacrifices.

**Impurities of her sexual immorality:** means the overflow of their lusts: the evil of greed and every sexual immorality, this is the city of Sodom.

**17:5 And on her forehead was written a name of mystery: “Babylon the great, mother of prostitutes and of earth's abominations.”**

**On her forehead was written:** The Seal of Christ’s Bride is received from the everlasting God: that is ‘Truth, Holiness’, and ‘Christ is King’, ‘Holy to the Lord’ on her forehead. The Mark on the Great Prostitute's forehead is from Satan.

In a vision: There are three big, medium and small tadpoles on the forehead of the great prostitute, they slant down with their tails up, when we look closer, we see “666” marked on her forehead. This is the mark from Satan on those who rule over by themselves.

We asked the Lord, “Why are there big, medium and small ones?”

The Spirit of the Lord said, “ There are big ,medium and small bosses.”

**Babylon the great:** This is the Great Prostitute. The chief head that is controlled by Satan and the summit of the highest and greatest.

**Mother of prostitutes and of earth's abominations:** All the earthly, the worldly, the lustful, all abominations of the earth are under her system and are delivered and controlled by her.

**17:6 And I saw the woman, drunk with the blood of the saints, the blood of the martyrs of Jesus. When I saw her, I marveled greatly.**

**And I saw the woman:** This woman is the summit of the world’s religions that is controlled by the Beast.

**Drunk with the blood of the saints, the blood of the martyrs of Jesus:** It means those who persecute and slay the saints and the martyrs of Jesus, who attack, resist and kill God’s children, they are drunk with the blood of the saints.

**Drunk:** Drunk people are like animals without human nature and compassion.

**The blood of the martyrs of Jesus:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “This is what they do: Slaughter the saints, destroy the churches, persecute God’s true children, slay Me and My disciples.”

**When I saw her, I marveled greatly:** John is surprised, because he has never seen a man ride on a Beast<sup>50</sup> and no one has ever seen this since the foundation of the world[k].

**17:7 But the angel said to me, “Why do you marvel? I will tell you the mystery of the woman, and of the beast with seven heads and ten horns that carries her.**

The Spirit of the Lord said, “The angel asks John in return: why do you marvel so much? I am going to tell you about this woman - the mystery of the Great Prostitute, the mystery of the Beast with Seven Heads and Ten Horns. This woman is the chief head of Babylon the great, who is the Great Prostitute that fully controls Seven Heads and Ten Horns.”

In a vision: A huge woman in the air, wears a very long greyish white robe which is no light. She grins with a fierce face, and looks like a ferocious mud statue in the temple. She holds a golden rod, which is in the air horizontally, however it’s a fake golden rod which is wrapped with golden paper. She holds the rod with both hands and stares at the nations below her, this is the authority given by the devil to the Great Prostitute to rule the whole world, but this is only transient, in order to fulfil the Scripture.

We asked, “O Lord, why is this woman’s robe so big and long?”

The Spirit of the Lord said, “All those who are in this system are delivered by her and deceived by her religious robe. If it is not revealed by God, all of them are deceived by this religious robe.”

What does the true Bride of Jesus wear? It is bright, fine, pure linen.

The Spirit of the Lord said, “I will build My Brides as One - you are to be built as One with the ‘love’ in 1 Corinthians 13:4-8. In a vision: We see a word ‘Love’ in pure red, with many words in the middle, which are the contents of

---

<sup>50</sup> It’s mentioned in verse 4 : This woman is a spirit of the prostitute, and the Beast represents the framework church. A man rides a Beast, which means the prostitute’s spirit manipulates the framework church, devours the lives of God’s children, and becomes a beast in scarlet. God showed the hidden mystery which made John marvel greatly.

1Corinthians 13:4-8. The Spirit of the Lord said, “If you do not live out all of these, you can’t be raptured.” And we also see: The LORD Jesus wears a pure shiny robe in the air. He holds a piece of square fine-linen and turns it slowly in the air. After turning a circle, all Brides are wrapped into the fine linen, and become One. The LORD Jesus grasps the middle of the fine-linen and gently lifts up and all the Brides are raptured as One.

**17: 8 The beast that you saw was, and is not, and is about to rise from the bottomless pit and go to destruction. And the dwellers on earth whose names have not been written in the book of life from the foundation of the world will marvel to see the beast, because it was and is not and is to come.**

**The beast that you saw:** It is the head of religion that kills life and it is the spirit of antichrist that is controlled by the devil behind it. The devil works through a body that is clothed in a religious robe. This is the Beast<sup>51</sup> in the sight of God.”

**Was:** It is the Beast that slain the Lamb of God in the past, and slain the saints and the prophets in the early church. The devil works through man.

**Is not:** The saints’ have bound it through prayers for a thousand years. In a vision: A shiny white sword, pierces into a fox’s mouth, straight to the tail. (fox refers to the spirit of the false prophet). The Spirit of the Lord said, “This Beast is a false prophet.” In the early church, through the sword of the truth and the prayers of the saints, it was killed, and then sealed in the bottomless pit.

**Is about to rise from the bottomless pit:** It means the fallen angel, which is the devil. Chapter 9 and Chapter 20 of the Revelation should be read together. The fallen angel and the fallen messenger (the fallen star from the sky), join forces as soon as they meet, and become the Beast. The fallen angel will rise from the bottomless pit and battle with the Lamb, in order to seize power from Him and attack His true church. In a vision: A fox holds a very tall and straight tree in its mouth. This tree represents the Lord’s true church, but this fox pulls the root out. The root is in the east (planted by God), and the leaves are gone (the leaves represent gifts, the fox first attacks the gifts). However its rampancy is short.

**And go to destruction:** Soon it will be destroyed and no more, because it is to surrender and be defeated. For God speaks, and it comes to be; he commands, and it stands firm, God will smash the counsels of the wicked.

---

<sup>51</sup> When man and demon unite together, that is the Beast.



**The dwellers on earth:** God doesn't want those whose hearts are still on the earth without circumcision. However, God is still willing to save them today.

**Whose names have not been written in the book of life from the foundation of the world:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "Since the foundation of the world, the names of those who believe in Jesus but do not repent, are not written in the book of life. How can your names be written in the book of life? You shall learn from Me and take My yoke upon you. Only when you live out Christ and emit His light, then your names will be written in the book of life."

**Will marvel to see the beast, because it was and is not and is to come:** In a vision: A huge tall man walks up to the podium. He wears a suit and tie and looks very decent. The Spirit of the Lord said, "This is the chief head of the Babel System, the Beast that is to come later, is a complex of framework, world theology, philosophy, and science. He also earns a doctorate in theology."

The Lord revealed it more in visions: we see a doctor of theology on the podium. "This is a wild fox, a false prophet," the Spirit of the Lord said.

And we also see a big building named "University of Science and Technology". A man in the building with a doctoral hat holds a telescope to look down, he controls all mankind through science.

This is the hypocrite who disguises himself as an angel of light, this is the last-day Beast.

In a vision: A red sun is surrounded by stars in heaven. This red sun is the great light of Christ, that illuminates all the stars (the sons of God) in heaven. And we also see the sons drawn by the light are snowballing, becoming bigger and bigger. Then we see the last-day Beast with a doctoral hat of theology dispersing the snowball with one kick and saying, "What is the revealed Word? It's inconsistent with theology, everything is wrong. This is heresy! Dismiss, dismiss!" The last-day Beast blocks and obstructs God's true churches and slays His true prophets. "This is the persecution in the latter days, the natural persecute the spiritual," the Spirit of the Lord said.

**17:9 This calls for a mind with wisdom: the seven heads are seven mountains on which the woman is seated;**

**This calls for a mind with wisdom:** "Wisdom" here is to tell God's children that they must stay vigilant. Do not look at all things with the eyes of the flesh but with the sight of God. The devil tempts and kills people through thousands of ways, don't be fooled. Only God is the perfect love, only by God can you have spiritual discernment and avoid being deceived by the devil.

The seven heads are seven mountains on which the woman is seated: “Seven [Heads]” are the leaders of seven denominations. This “woman” is the chief head of Babylon, who is the Great Prostitute dressed in purple. “Seven [Mountains]” refers to every denomination in history, and also refers to every gang and sect all over the earth now.

In a vision: A bright bridge with seven black short-doors underneath. The Spirit of the Lord said, “The seven black doors under the bridge are ‘Seven Mountains’, they still resist the Holy Spirit and have not yet come out of the wilderness. ‘Seven Mountains’ on where the ‘Seven Heads’ dwell, have their own territory and own organization, reputation and authority. They all try to seize power from Jesus.”

We asked, “What is the bright bridge[m]?”

“This is the bridge what I prepare for My children for transition (life transformation). This is a bridge that leads to the good land of Cannan from the wilderness, to the brightness from the darkness, to the eternal life from the death. Taking off the old self by the washing of water with the word, so that you can put on the new self and cross the bridge. Come up from the wilderness and receive a new life, then you can go through the bridge,” the Spirit of the Lord said.

In a vision: Jesus leads a group of children to walk through the bridge from west to east, they are all beautiful children. There is a troop following behind.

**17:10 They are also seven kings, five of whom have fallen, one is, the other has not yet come, and when he does come he must remain only a little while.**

**Also seven kings:** Seven Kings and Seven Heads belong to the same group. In a vision: Far far away, greyish white buildings stand up one by one but when you look closer, they are like seven tombs. The Spirit of the Lord said, “Outwardly they are decorated like grand palaces, but inside are dead men’s bones.”

**Five of whom have fallen:** The time of pride and elation has gone. Why did they fall? Because Satan caused these denominations to attack, resist and slaughter one another, they fought for fame, profit, power, territory, therefore they were devoured by the darkness, and led to self-destruction.

We asked, “When did they fall?”

In a vision: there is a map. The Spirit of the Lord said, “This is a problem from ancient history, it has remained for five thousand years. Whoever is arrogant and builds the Tower of Babel, is the one against the Lord.”

**One is:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “This is the counterfeit Virgin Mary, who is against Jesus and seizes power from Him. There is also a wrong teaching that rules over My people - worshiping idols and information.”

**The other has not yet come:** The supreme ruler is to come, and this is antichrist.

**When he does come he must remain only a little while:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “This is to manifest the might of God and His glory, in order to fulfil the Scripture and let the nations see. I have already conquered on the Cross, I am the victorious great King forevermore!”

**17:11 As for the beast that was and is not, it is an eighth but it belongs to the seven, and it goes to destruction.**

**As for ... that was:** This Beast has been there since the Old Testament era, it was the Beast that crucified Jesus behind the former regime, and this Beast is to deceive people. It is a spirit of the Pharisees, a spirit to trample on the truth and disturb the world. In a vision: a monk, also looks like a pope, holding a golden staff in his hand which is taller than him. The Spirit of the Lord said, “This is the authority to practise sorcery.”

**As for the beast that ... is not:** This is the eighth one, the supreme leader in the world. “Is not” because it has been taken captive, and shut in the bottomless pit temporarily.

**It is an eighth:** In a vision: A large iron lid has been opened, and a huge crocodile comes out. This is the great Dragon, the ancient serpent. It is the Beast rising from the bottomless pit, which is the eighth king.

The Spirit of the Lord said, “The Eighth is the supreme ruler of the world, also the leader of the Seven Kings.

We also see the Tower of Babel, there’s an inverted Cross on the spire shining. The Spirit of the Lord said, “ This is the ‘Seven Heads’ and ‘Ten Horns’, because it smears the Cross and opposes Me. Therefore the horizontal stroke of the Cross has disappeared gradually, left only the vertical one, which means to rule alone.” This is the great Beast that is to rule over the Fourth Kingdom in Daniel 7:23.

**Eighth:** In a vision: Heavy water mixed with mud rushes out of a very large thick pipe. This water comes from the black wine jar. The Spirit of the Lord said, “This water represents the wrong teaching. This last Beast is not an ordinary one. It has earned a doctorate in science, philosophy, and theology, therefore its water

pipe is very large and thick, with mud in the water.” We see that the lands it (the eighty Beast) has poured are boundless, and the edge is out of our vision of scope. However, what we see is half of the mountains have fallen, and the roots of trees are exposed on those poured lands. Finally, we see the last-day Beast shooting into the sky with its black gun. We asked, “What does this mean?” The Spirit of the Lord said, “It is against the truth, against the Holy Spirit and the Most High God. It is the eighth king (the Beast) that is self-centered, who sets himself as the supreme one of all.”

**It belongs to the seven:** They are in the same system, ruled by dark forces behind them.

**And it goes to destruction:** No matter how great their system is, it will go into perdition eventually. Because the Lord has conquered, He has brought the counsel of the nations to nothing. It is only their temporary prestige.

“For he spoke, and it came to be; he commanded, and it stood firm. The Lord brings the counsel of the nations to nothing; he frustrates the plans of the peoples” (Psalm 33:9-10).

**17:12 And the ten horns that you saw are ten kings who have not yet received royal power, but they are to receive authority as kings for one hour, together with the beast.**

**The ten horns that you saw are ten kings:** In a vision: It’s misty all over the land, like a windy day that is cloudy and gloomy, not like day time nor night. The earth arches up in the west and it almost comes up and emerges. It departs from the horizon and rises gradually as high as a telegraph pole. The Spirit of the Lord said, “The destroyer has arisen, it will take peace from the earth, as it is going to rule over the world and all mankind.”

**Who have not yet received royal power:** It means they have not yet received the supreme power. They plan to exercise supremacy by force.”

**But they are to receive authority ... for one hour, together with the beast:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “ In order to attain their purpose, they unite with the regime through schemes and flattery. However, do not lose your courage, but keep looking upon the Lord!”

“It is better to take refuge in the Lord than to trust in man. It is better to take refuge in the Lord than to trust in princes” (Psalm 118:8-9).

**As kings:** In a vision: a masked dark man on the tallest building with a black inverted cross on his head. He looks like a spider man and says, “I am the

king, I will rule the world!” The Spirit of the Lord said, “This is the spirit of antichrist that seizes power, this is the leader of darkness who causes great chaos in the world, that is the coming antichrist in the latter days.”

**17:13 These are of one mind, and they hand over their power and authority to the beast.**

It is an alliance of the wicked. These Ten Kings are of one mind with the Beast, they have the same thought and the same mind.

In a vision: The Beast sits on the highest throne, facing against the face of a king to push him down little by little, until he completely submits to it. Then the Beast pulls the king up again. The Beast overwhelms the kings like this, one by one. Therefore they bow down to the Beast with a willing heart, all of them surrender and obey the Beast’s command completely. They also hand over their kingdoms and authorities to it, otherwise the Beast will gather and lead the other kings and mobilise all nations to fight against those small nations (that do not submit to it).”

**17:14 They will make war on the Lamb, and the Lamb will conquer them, for he is Lord of lords and King of kings, and those with him are called and chosen and faithful.”**

**They will make war on the Lamb:** “They” refers to the antichrist and the kings, who are of the same party. They make war against the truth and God’s children, and this is where the natural persecute the spiritual, to wrestle with Jesus.

**The Lamb will conquer them:**

*The Holy Spirit sang: The King of kings, the Lord of lords, the glory, Hallelujah!*

He is King of kings, Lord of lords! Jesus rides on a white horse, so do His messengers. The Lamb of God will surely prevail over them! The Spirit of the Lord reminded us: there is a connection, where the companion can be found in Chapter 19:11.

“Then I saw heaven opened, and behold, a white horse! The one sitting on it is called Faithful and True, and in righteousness he judges and makes war. And the armies of heaven, arrayed in fine linen, white and pure, were following him on white horses” (Revelation 19:11,14).

**For he is Lord of lords and King of kings:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “I am the King of kings, Lord of lords. My love binds everything together in perfect harmony. I have 144,000 chosen men for the battle, along with the angels and

heavenly armies. The archangel leads the angels to battle with Satan in the second heaven. Satan is defeated! The Fourth Kingdom is defeated too!

Fight against Lucifer in the air, bombard the headquarter. Once the commander is defeated and destroyed, the little demons will surrender.

In a vision: The earth opened, and those little evil spirits jump into the lake of fire by themselves, it's in chaos on the earth.

We asked, "If everything on the earth is in a mess, then how can the new heavens and the new earth come?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "Isn't it need only a word from God? Then, water turns into wine." We see a very large tsunami clear up everything, then the new heavens and the new earth arrives.

**And those with him are called and chosen and faithful:** Refers to the Brides of Christ, they are called and selected by God who are faithful and good. They are the chosen ones in hundreds, their hearts are transparent with Jesus'.

In a vision: Many Brides are clothed in white robes and standing on the moving walkway (like the one in the airport lounge). They are transported forward one by one. A huge dark man in mid-air, looks at every Bride passing by. The devil even counts with its hands, one by one. It knows all these Brides, therefore the devil is truly convinced of its defeat[p].

This is to tell every Bride to battle and wrestle with the devil on earth and prevail over it, otherwise it will keep accusing because it is not convinced. How do we prevail against it? **"And they have conquered him by the blood of the Lamb and by the word of their testimony, for they loved not their lives even unto death"** (Revelation 12:11). The Brides of Christ must first conquer the devil on earth, then they can be raptured.

**17:15 And the angel said to me, "The waters that you saw, where the prostitute is seated, are peoples and multitudes and nations and languages.**

**And the angel said to me:** This angel is commanded to continue to tell John about these mysteries.

**The waters that you saw, where the prostitute is seated, are peoples and multitudes and nations and languages:** The Great Prostitute rules over the whole earth who is above all. 'The whole earth' refers to **"peoples and multitudes and nations and languages"**. By that time, they will be like puppets who are willing to be controlled by the Great Prostitute.

In a vision: a huge thing looks like a chicken claw that appears in the air and grabbing everyone's head.

**17: 16 And the ten horns that you saw, they and the beast will hate the prostitute. They will make her desolate and naked, and devour her flesh and burn her up with fire,**

**The ten horns that you saw, they and the beast will hate the prostitute:** “ten horns” are Ten Kings of the Fourth Kingdom. “The [Beast]” refers to the antichrist; “the prostitute” is the religious ruler. The Beast (antichrist) wants to rule everything alone and be the sole power, therefore it is going to devour the nations and sit on the peoples. However, the book of Revelation 17:15 has mentioned that the Great Prostitute is seated on the waters, therefore this is a battle between two evil forces.

In a vision: two black oxen battle with horns, violently.

**Will make her desolate and naked:** The Beast and the ‘Ten Horns’ will corrupt her reputation and seize her regime, because she sits on the waters. In a vision: The Great Prostitute is seated on such a tall spire of the tower. The Beast and the ‘Ten Horns’ say, “She is so high that has taken our power and seals away from us, why shall we worship her?” We saw in the vision, again: a pile of seals on the table, each of them is wrapped with yellow silk cloth, the Great Prostitute holds all the seals with both hands and yellow silk cloth is exposed from her fingers.

“Therefore, the Beast and the ‘Ten Kings’ will make her desolate and naked. The Beast will restore its own regime: rule alone and be the sole power,” the Spirit of the Lord said.

**And devour her flesh:** In a vision: a magnified skeleton of a dead man is standing at the crossroad.

The Spirit of the Lord said, “Everything has been taken away, including her cloak and tunic, the authority and power as well as the glory have gone. The time has come, along with the humiliation, she is to be naked because everything has been deprived.”

**Burn her up with fire:** fire here, represents destruction.

In a vision: There is fire coming out of a skeleton, because the evil Beast burns her. We see the beast light up the dry wood with the devil's torch, this fire is from Sheol. We also see the skeleton connected by ligaments (means those who have connection with the prostitute) and the Beast holds them together from all

directions to burn them like dry wood. Their flesh is lit up by the Beast with the fire from Sheol, their souls are waiting for the lake of fire in the end.

We asked, “Is this fire visible?”

“This is the fire from hell, a Nuclear weapon, which is related to Revelation 18:8. The flesh will be burnt up and the soul will be waiting for judgement,” the Spirit of the Lord said.

In a vision: fires from a plane are like fire torches dropped down one by one by the antichrist.

“For this reason her plagues will come in a single day, death and mourning and famine, and she will be burned up with fire; for mighty is the Lord God who has judged her” (Revelation 18:8).

Whoever intends to destroy Jesus, Jesus will plunge them[q] into destruction. The Great Prostitute is destroyed by the devil.

17:17 For God has put it into their hearts to carry out his purpose by being of one mind and handing over their royal power to the beast, until the words of God are fulfilled.

For God has put it into their hearts ... by being of one mind: The kings are under the mighty hand of God.

Carry out his purpose: In a vision: Golden splendour of God. “Everything is to be fulfilled by time. God must conquer! Now the temporary rampancy of demons, which is allowed by God,” the Spirit of the Lord said.

Handing over their royal power to the beast: The leaders of every nation hand over their kingdoms to the Beast, and if they do not do so, the Beast will suppress them and their nations[r].

In a vision: A man wears a yellow robe like an emperor, he strides over the mountains one by one, even though they are so tall. “The Beast rules over the whole world,” the Spirit of the Lord said.

Until the words of God are fulfilled: The Spirit of the Lord said, “I created humans, all things and the world in the beginning. From the foundation of the world to its end, all these still belong to Me, no one can take them away.”

In a vision: The LORD Jesus stands in the clouds in the air. We see the people going upward, they are singing while walking: Your nation is my home, for I already belong to You...” **The Holy Spirit said, “The ultimate victory belongs to Jesus!”**



17:18 And the woman that you saw is the great city that has dominion over the kings of the earth.”

The Spirit of the Lord said, “The great city refers to the great city of Jerusalem. When we read this with Chapter 18 of Revelation together, it also refers to the religious system. After I find My children, I will destroy those who resist and oppose Me, also those who are under the Great Prostitute’s system and work with Lucifer.”

*The Holy Spirit sang: King of kings, Lord of lords, Glory, Hallelujah! King of kings, Lord of lords, Glory, Hallelujah! Jesus, the king of peace, Glory, Hallelujah! Jesus, the king of peace, Glory, Hallelujah!*

The destruction of the Babylonian system and the fall of the great city Babylon will be interpreted in the next chapter.

## Chapter 18

### The Fall of Babylon

18:1 After this I saw another angel coming down from heaven, having great authority, and the earth was made bright with his glory.

**After this:** One scene is over, another begins.

**I saw another angel coming down from heaven, having great authority:** Again, John saw in spirit an angel descending from heaven to perform the task given by God, he has great authority, power and glory. This is an angel appointed to an important position by God. "Coming down from heaven" represents humility. The closer the messenger is to God, the greater of the Lord's glory he carries, the closer to the throne the more humble he will be. The greatest glory of the Lord Jesus is humility.

**The earth was made bright with his glory:** The earth is brightened because the angel descends with the glory of God. When the sons of God are humble, the earth will be turned over and full of God's glory.

**Earth:** This also represents the heart that is reigned and turned over by Christ. When human heart is illuminated and awaked, they will see the glory of Christ and understand the Lord's heart, therefore they will turn around to God from the world.

18:2 And he called out with a mighty voice:" Fallen, fallen is Babylon the great! She has become a dwelling place for demons, a haunt for every unclean spirit, a haunt for every unclean and detestable beast.

**He called out with a mighty voice:** This is the angel shouting aloud.

We asked, "Can humans hear that?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "The angel shouts through My chosen messengers, for judgment is to begin at My household. It is the time for the children to wake up and watch, so that everyone shall come out of the great city Babylon and from the Babylonian System! I always shout through My messengers till the day I come again. People who stay vigilant will hear My voice, that's My shout: Come home!"

**Fallen, fallen is Babylon the great!** This is to tell God's children seriously: this is the abolishment from God! The Holy Spirit departs, which is a strike from God. Everything that is not rooted in the foundation of the apostles, prophets and the rock of Jesus Christ will be demolished, removed and destroyed.

**Fallen:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "It also means to cleanse the old creation. The purpose of demolishing is to rebuild and to build on the rock of Jesus Christ. Tell My children: whoever desires Me, loves My presence and waits for Me shall repent and turn their hearts to Me. Everyone cleanses the old creation, the blemishes, spots, wrinkles and rubbish to establish a new atmosphere in heaven, to serve Me in fresh wineskins. "

**Become a dwelling place for demons:** Once God's Spirit departs, it will become a dwelling place for demons. When the Spirit of God departed from Saul, God allowed a demon to dwell on him.

**“Now the Spirit of the Lord departed from Saul, and a harmful spirit from the Lord tormented him” (1Samuel 16:14).**

**A haunt for every unclean spirit (or “prison”):** This is a vast and real Babylonian System in where all nations are caged and deceived. Everyone in here has the Mark ‘666’.

In a vision: A church under the Babylonian system is like a prison, there is no light inside, so many people are like prisoners, dominated by the spirit of demons. A few people in white garments want God, they lean on the window and wish to go out. The windows are closed and blocked by many iron railings to hinder them from going out. These people in white are Zion daughters called by God, who rely on the Lord to remove their fear and come out of Babylon.

Fallen is Babylon the great, from where the Spirit of God has departed, for it is filled with unclean spirits and armies of evil spirits.

In a vision: Several dark gorilla-like evil spirits walk up to the podium. An ox also stands on the podium to threaten people and it roars like a fake lion, saying "Don't leave here! You will be captured by heresy if you go out!" When someone is trying to leave, the evil spirit mocks and attacks him with cynicism, and also puts the hat of heresy on him, so that people are scared and dare not to leave.

"This is the spirit of trample that tramples on the truth and the Holy Spirit," the Spirit of the Lord said.

**A haunt for every unclean bird:** “Unclean bird” means evil spirits; "haunt" refers to Satan's stronghold, and the heart with overflowing lusts. When God's

Spirit dwells in the heart, there is light in the heart, where is filled with love of God, therefore the heart is bound and becomes the holy temple of the Lord. When God's Spirit departs, the heart is darkened and unconstrained, where all kinds of evil passions and lusts overflow, therefore it becomes a bottomless pit, where people follow their hearts and do whatever at will. The heart opens a door to the lust and every unclean spirit crowds in, therefore the heart is controlled by Satan. So also will it be with this evil generation (refer to Matthew 12:45). When the Spirit of God dwells in the heart, other spirits are shut out of the heart, they can only disturb people. When one stays awake, confesses, repents, and declares, the spirit of the devil will be gone.

**18:3 For all nations have drunk the wine of the passion of her sexual immorality, and the kings of the earth have committed immorality with her, and the merchants of the earth have grown rich from the power of her luxurious living.**

**For all nations have drunk the wine of the passion of her sexual immorality:** All nations, peoples, and tribes of the world are deceived by Babylon's false teaching.

**The wine of passion of ...sexual immorality:** Their hearts turn to evil, from the faith and from the truth of godliness but they still think they are right. In a vision: A woman holds a glass with half a glass of pure water, however she spits out filthy things from her mouth into the glass, this is the word preached at her own will. The Spirit of the Lord said, "The filthy thing she spits is her lust. Half a glass of pure water is God's word." We see this woman hand the glass to others to drink, and whoever drinks will be deceived, it strengthens her false teaching even more.

Then why is she still in "**passion**"? The Spirit of the Lord said, "It is time for the nations to be in passion."

In a vision: A man stands on the podium and says loudly, "Believe in Jesus so you can go to heaven! The Bible says, those who believe in the Son have eternal life, for with your heart you believe, with your mouth you confess, then you are saved, why not believe? Why still pay the price? Why still keep the law." We see he is still in the passion.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "They claim they are holy and godly, and think they are right. In their eyes, whoever is different from them is condemned to be wrong and rebellious. This is the spirit of error that corrupts the nations. Whoever receives those words from him is defiled by his spirit. "

**The kings of the earth have committed immorality with her:** The earthly and the prostitute fit in easily with each other. "**King of the earth**" represents 1. The king of the world and the prince of the earth; 2. Those who exercise self-rule in earthly churches.

**The merchants of the earth:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "Refers to ungodly preachers and the earthly preachers. They are those who set their mind on their belly, they prophesy in order to make a living, not to build life." For those who devote themselves to the Lord. How could the Lord make them hungry? "

**Have grown rich from the power of her luxurious living:**

1. They wear famous brands and eat the best food. Wherever they go, God's children offer the best things<sup>52</sup> to them.
2. They covet the glory of vanity, the more they manifest themselves the more people are drawn in.

In a vision: Someone acts in an opera on a stage, and he starts to manifest himself when he becomes popular. When he is over mood, we see two people carrying a large offering box to the stage, which seems not to be able to fill up any more money. The people on the stage say, " The more you offer to God, the more blessings you receive from God. Devote, devote... only when you devote then you can receive and the more you devote, the more God gives you." They don't preach about life, but only about the profits of the flesh, and they only tell people to offer. They lead people into the glory of vanity completely. More and more people are drawn in by them, even the evil spirits help them to spread these words: "Believe in Jesus, believe in Jesus, you will be saved from this plague; believe in Jesus, you can earn a hundredfold in this life, and enjoy eternal life after this." They make people proselyte, and turn them into sons of hell. What they preach is not the gospel of heavenly Kingdom, but "the earthly gospel", which is a different gospel, that is the specious word to lead people to the kingdom that cannot save them.

The revealed Revelation is the gospel of the Kingdom and the gospel of salvation. The prerequisite of being blessed, is to obey God's Word. Only those who are willing to leave everything behind for the Lord and for the Kingdom of God, can receive true blessings.

**18:4 Then I heard another voice from heaven saying, "Come out of her, my people, lest you take part in her plagues, lest you share in her plagues;**

---

<sup>52</sup> The Lord remembers those ministers who truly suffer for the Lord, devote themselves and sacrifice all for the Lord. The Lord will supply everything they need. What the Lord hates is greed and sin in man.

**I heard another voice from heaven saying:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "John heard My voice. I observe everything that takes place on earth, I know everyone."

**My people:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "O My people, if anyone has an ear, let him hear"

**Come out:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "Those who are in the great city (of Babylon), as long as their hearts return, turn back from the framework (religion), come out of self-ego and turn to God, remove the veil, they will understand God's heart. The veil is the fake mask which is a deceit, it is a dull and ignorant heart that makes people closed up on the earth. Because the shepherd leads the sheep astray. However, the light can expose everything, so I reveal the Little Scroll to you to wait for your return. O My people, come out of the great city (of Babylon) !  
"

**lest you take part in her plagues, lest you share in her plagues:** This is God calling His people to come out, lest they take part in her plagues. This is the mercy of heavenly Father. Today, when the Word comes, we shall understand and immediately turn away from Babylon, lest we share in her plagues.

**18:5 For her sins are heaped high as heaven, and God has remembered her iniquities.**

**For her sins are heaped high as heaven:** Because she destroys God's plan, leads people into the framework, and makes them become the children of hell. Therefore her sins are piled up to heaven. When her sins reach their limit, she will eat the fruit of her own sins. For everyone's deeds will be put in a vessel and God will reward those who fill theirs with righteousness. However, those who fill with evil, it will be poured out on them when it overflows.

**“Behold, I am coming soon, bringing my recompense with me, to repay each one for what he has done” (Revelation 22:12).**

Why does God want people to confess? When a man confesses after being enlightened and judged by the Word, in a vision: A glass was originally filled with black things, but when people confess and repent thoroughly, the Lord Jesus pours out the dirty things. However, the bottom of the glass is still black, then the Lord washes it with pure water carefully until it becomes very clean and crystal clear. "The glass represents every heart, every vessel," the Spirit of the Lord said.

**God has remembered her iniquities:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "Her greatest iniquity is not to unite with Me, but with strangers. All she does at her own will are iniquities in the sight of God. The head and guidance of her has changed, therefore whatever she does is unrighteous, no matter how good she does. She manifests her glory and her righteousness according to her own will, which is to seek the praise from man, all these are her iniquities. She steals God's glory, wastes God's resources to build the framework, but not life. God has remembered all her evils, as God's time comes. For God will bring every deed into judgment, with every secret thing, whether good or evil."

**18:6 Pay her back as she herself has paid back others, and repay her double for her deeds; mix a double portion for her in the cup she mixed.**

**Pay her back as she herself has paid back others:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "Repay her according to her deeds, God will measure her with the measure she uses to others. Do you think that the Scripture says in vain? She kills My people with the waters of Sihor and deals deceitfully with them, so God will repay her double for her wickedness. For God is faithful and righteous. "

**Repay her double for her deeds:** The more evil she does, the heavier retribution she receives. For you sow the wind, and shall reap the whirlwind (refer to Hosea 8:7).

**Mix a double portion for her in the cup she mixed:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "'The cup she mixed' means her evil cup. 'Cup' represents the vessel." In a vision: a cup isn't shining and the water inside is greyish black, which looks like being used to wash a brush. "This is poisoned wine and impure word. The cup she mixed turns into the cup of My wrath, with which I will mix a double portion for her," the Spirit of the Lord said.

**18:7 As she glorified herself and lived in luxury, so give her a like measure of torment and mourning, since in her heart she says, ' I sit as a queen, I am no widow, and mourning I shall never see.'**

**As she glorified herself:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "She practises self-righteousness, glorifies herself wildly, and in the meantime[s], she steals My glory, so she brings reproach on herself, for her wildness brings punishment on herself."

**Lived in luxury:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "In order to satisfy her overflowing lust, she squanders God's resources to build herself a palace and build the Tower of Babel so as to boost and exalt herself. However she does not use God's resources according to His will to save souls and do missionary work.

She is extremely luxurious and arrogant. I do not dwell in temples built by man, I come that people may have life and have it abundantly. I will pitch My own tent in the whole earth, not with the hands of man. I will be a minister in the true tabernacle. Whoever has ears, let them hear."

**Give her a like measure of torment and mourning:** She deserves the pain, and eats the fruit of sin. It is her arrogance that brings torment and mourning on herself.

**Since in her heart she says:** Because of her arrogance, she sits up high above all without God or man in her eyes. She says to herself, "I understand everything in the Bible, there is nothing I don't know, nothing I cannot get. Everything I have is the blessing from God." The eye of her heart is blinded by an evil spirit of arrogance.

In a vision: Many people walk on a plain, some leaders wear black blindfolds, some have eyes without pupils. There is a long line following them. They are all guarded by many ugly evil spirits behind them.

**I sit as a queen:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "The ignorant Great Prostitute is speaking, she says that she has become the queen. This is a mountain that weighs on My people. She dominates My people, deceives My children, and kills them. When the time comes, she will end up in ashes."

**I am no widow, and mourning I shall never see:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "She talks to herself, because the spirit of deceit is in her. She says, 'I'm not a widow. I have firm dependence upon the Most High for I am a child of Him, I am the Bride of Jesus, therefore I will not be left behind and be judged.' She stands on the podium saying, 'Christians are not to be judged, we will not see the great tribulation, but will be raptured to heaven before that.'"

This is the devil's deception. What the devil fears the most is the church accepts to be judged by God's word because once they receive it, the devil is unable to stand in the church but to be driven out from people's hearts. The devil also fears the church learns to fight, once they know how to fight, it has nowhere to stand in the church. Therefore it deceives ignorant people through false teaching and false prophets, and fills their hearts with the world and the earthly things. **Today is the day to take away blindness. Today is also the day to redeem!**

**18:8 For this reason her plagues will come in a single day, death and mourning and famine, and she will be burned up with fire; for mighty is the Lord God who has judged her."**



**For this reason, her plagues will come in a single day:** In a single day, calamities will come without delay. The end time is at hand, along with the calamities.

The Word is revealed, this **'(in a) single day'** is an opportunity for everyone to repent today. Grasp the last-day opportunity to repent quickly and do not wait till the fulfillment of the letter.

Why **"her plagues will come in a single day"**?

The Spirit of the Lord said, "I have given her chances to repent, but she doesn't, therefore the plagues will come together in a single day. Heaven and earth will pass away, but not the least stroke of My words will pass away."

**Death:** She dies in the spirit first, then comes the death of the flesh. She is caught by the spirit of death first, becoming the dwelling place of demons and the haunt of all kinds of unclean spirits, so her entire body is in the darkness without any hope, and the spirit in her is entirely destroyed by the spirit of death, and her flesh is also to be consumed by fire.

**Mourning:** She deceives the ignorant people by saying, "There was no mourning." Therefore let her taste her mourning today which makes her extremely grieved.

**Famine:** All famines come, spiritual famine comes first then the flesh. **"Famine"** means the heart is desolate and people live in despair, because of no God, nor His words and provisions. All blessings are gone and all supplies are cut off. The sky is shut up to her without rain, this is to eat the fruit of sin.

**She will be burned up with fire:** **"She"** here refers to the Great Prostitute, the Babylonian system. **"Fire"** is the fire from heaven, which is visible and seen with the eyes of flesh. She is to be destroyed by the fire from heaven like Sodom.

In a vision: Piles of fire balls come down from heaven, like the fire from the sun so dazzling. We see a human turned into a pile of ash in a second. The Spirit of the Lord said, "This is a judgment of wrath, to turn her into ash." We asked, "Where will her soul go?" The Spirit of the Lord said, "It will go where she should go." In a vision: Her soul is in the lake of fire, two hands stretching out and it looks so painful. The Spirit of the Lord said, "So many souls and My people have been killed by her false teaching, this is to repay her for her sins."

**For mighty is the Lord God who has judged her:**

*The Holy Spirit sang: "Our God comes; he does not keep silent; before him is a devouring fire, around him a mighty tempest. He calls to the heavens above and the earth, that he may judge his people; Gather to me my faithful ones, who made a covenant with me by sacrifice"(Psalms 50:3-5)!*

God is the almighty who judges the heavens and the earth, there is a devouring fire before Him when He comes. Her ending is coming.

**18:9 And the kings of the earth, who committed sexual immorality and lived in luxury with her, will weep and wail over her when they see the smoke of her burning.**

**The kings of the earth, who committed sexual immorality and lived in luxury with her:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "The earthly kings usually associate with those who disobey Me and exercise kingship. The earthly kings and the Great Prostitute hit it off immediately and become partners. They are indulgent in lusts and walk boldly without God in their eyes. "

**Will weep and wail over her when they see the smoke of her burning:** These kings see the smoke of her burning and also her plagues, they weep and wail over her, and also complain and blaspheme, saying "Can't you be saved by believing in Jesus? Why doesn't your God save you?"

**18:10 they will stand far off, in fear of her torment, and say, "Alas! Alas! You great city, you mighty city, Babylon! For in a single hour your judgement has come."**

**In fear of her torment:** In a vision: All four limbs are burned up, hair and ears are burned to paste, so she screams in agony. These kings see it with their own eyes, hear it with their own ears, therefore they are all frightened.

**They will stay far off and say: "Alas! Alas!"** Lest they share her pain, they all stand afar off and say to themselves, "Alas! Pathetic!" They sigh, "What a pity! Such a great city! O their God, save them!"

**Babylon:** Letter: 1. Chaos; 2. The gate of Baal; 3. The gate of God. The visible great city is their headquarter but if they don't repent, there will be a great earthquake and fires from heaven. They have the support from the United Nations, and the support of large businessmen and rich men. They also have huge political power and many organisations[c] behind them, so no one is

able to lay a finger on them. Unless God Himself intervenes, no one can demolish this (headquarter).

**For in a single hour your judgement has come:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “Her sin has reached its limit, when it overflows, the sky and earth collapse, even the fire from heaven shows no mercy. Father holds back His anger again and again. I give her chances to repent. Now the time comes, so she has no more chance to repent. When man’s sin overflows, the judgement will come upon him in a single hour by a word from God.”

**18:11 And the merchants of the earth weep and mourn for her, since no one buys their cargo any more,**

**The merchants of the earth:** means the corrupted ministers who set their mind on the things of the earth.

**Weep and mourn for her:** These merchants on the earth weep and mourn for her, “Our boss is dead, our headquarter is gone, and so is our source of supply. Where can we buy cargos?”

In a vision: A huge building is filled with all those who practice wickedness and commit adultery. All of the sudden, the sky collapses and the building has disappeared, and calamity comes. So their ending is destruction.

**Since no one buys their cargo any more:** Whoever understands will not commit sins and partner with them anymore, instead will break up with them.

What is "their cargo"?

The Spirit of the Lord said, "1. There are material cargoes. Because of the collapse of the sky, the earth is burnt by the fire from heaven, so all goods are gone.

2. The spiritual resources are also gone, which are shut to them without supply. God stops all supplies to those who are in the Babylonian system and those Babylonian systems of all nations that connect with them. Everything is gone. "

In a vision: There are a few people left in the Babylonian system, they kneel down toward the east and pray to God. Just like Lazarus, each of them holds a bowl, some ask for money, some for water, and some for life.

The Spirit of the Lord said, “Everything is gone, stop providing anything to them.”

**No one buys their cargo any more:** Whoever understands is unwilling to be defiled by their evil. These vessels and cargoes should be fit for the Lord's purpose, but are plundered by Babylon and defiled by Babylon's filth, therefore they are no longer to be used, and no one wants them.

In a vision: A huge ship (Babylonian system) takes people captive in it, the ship is sinking in the sea of fire, and totally devoured by the sea like the Titanic.

**18:12 Cargo of gold, silver, jewels, pearls, fine linen, purple cloth, silk, scarlet cloth, all kinds of scented wood, all kinds of articles of ivory, all kinds of articles of costly wood, bronze, iron and marble,**

**Gold:** represents those who have faith, might, and glory of the Lord.

**Silver:** represents those who receive the Lord's salvation

**Jewels:** represents those who are willing to live out the truth.

**Pearls:** represents those who are willing to suffer and deny themselves.

**Fine linen:** represents those who are righteous.

**Purple cloth:** represents those who are humble.

**Silk:** represents those who have good deeds.

**Scarlet cloth:** represents those who are willing to sacrifice for the Lord and be rewarded as a saint.

**All kinds of scented wood:** represents all kinds of vessels and those who have various gifts.

**All kinds of articles of ivory:** represents those who have the ability to distinguish between spirits.

**All kinds of articles of costly wood:** represents those who are willing to take up the Cross and give up everything for the Lord. "All kinds" means a lot of such people.

**Bronze:** represents those who are willing to receive judgement.

**Iron:** represents those who are willing to pray.

**Marble:** represents those who are willing to be a holy vessel.

**18:13 Cinnamon, spice, incense, myrrh, frankincense, wine, oil, fine flour, wheat, cattle and sheep, horse and chariots, and slaves, that is, human souls.**

**Cinnamon:** represents those who are willing to love one another.

**Spice:** represents those who are willing to unite.

**Incense:** represents those who are willing to be of one mind with others.

**Myrrh:** represents those who are willing to reconcile.

**Frankincense:** represents those who are willing to rise from the dead.

**Wine:** represents those who have the power of the Holy Spirit.

**Oil:** represents those who are anointed.

**Fine flour:** represents those who are willing to be obedient and broken.

**Wheat:** represents those who have life, but are still immature with chaff.

The vessels from here on are completely deteriorated.

**Cattle:** represents those corrupted workers.

**Sheep:** represents those believers who have fallen into a ditch.

**Chariots:** represents instruments of wickedness, that is the framework church.

**Horse:** the Four Horses that disturb the world come out from here, which is the mount of the false prophet.

**Slaves:** represents those who cannot reach the Lord and become slaves of the devil.

**Human souls:** represents those who belong to the devil family.

The holy temple is destroyed and the precious vessels in God's temple are plundered to Babylon.

Refer to scriptures: Jeremiah 51:34-35;44-45; 52:17-23

The Spirit of the Lord said, "The people here are extremely good or extremely bad. The good are those who have understood and will become the Lord's Bride; the bad are those who have deteriorated, and become one of the devil family. However God is still not willing that any should perish, but that all should reach repentance. "

The intercessory prayer warriors, please pray for the vessel that Babylon has plundered, but the Lord Jesus is to use!

We asked the Lord, "What's wrong with so many precious vessels?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "1. The fountain is wrong. As soon as they unite with Lucifer - the wrong fountain, they have committed spiritual fornication once united and Christ is no longer their king (or head). You must dwell alone many days and belong to God solely, for your citizenship is in heaven (refer to Hosea3:2-5).

2. Why are they captured? Their heart covets the world and never departs from the world, therefore they are taken captive. This is a global and historic issue."

*The Holy Spirit sang: Pray to the Lord to give me a heart to live for the Lord. Put everything aside in the world, no longer thinking. Give me strength without slipping but continue to walk the rest of a few miles. Wherever and whenever, may the Lord guard me.*

**18:14 The fruit for which your soul longed has gone from you, and all your delicacies and your splendours are lost to you, never to be found again.**

**The fruit for which your soul longed for you has gone from you:** Those daughters of Zion who are in Babylonian system, those who understand have fled and departed. **“The fruit for which your soul longed for”** refers to the vessel that the Lord Jesus wants to use. Those who understand are all gone, because they belong to the Lord. The Spirit of the Lord said, "I will take away all these things what Babylon loves. Because they all belong to Me."

**“My father, who has given them to me, is greater than all, and no one is able to snatch them out of the Father’s hand” (John 10:29).**

**“My sheep hear my voice, and I know them, and they follow me” (John 10:27).**

In a vision: A graveyard. An angel takes the glowing steel fork to dig up the tombs and we also hear the angel saying, “Dig up those whitewashed tombs and the dead bones! The devil’s theology brings people to the gate of hell, and all false teachings are to be overturned and destroyed!”

**All your delicacies and your splendours are lost to you, never to be found again:** 1. It is the fulfillment of the letter. This refers to their favorite delicacies and all their splendours. In a vision: So many people present golden pots and bowls to the Pope, which are all burned by the fire, all sins among them are destroyed.

2. Spirit: **“All delicacies”** means all the spiritual foods they love are gone now, no longer provided. **“Splendours”** means all kinds of vessels and gifts. All these are to be judged and reformed in the presence of the holy God, so as to depart from error and be purified from the dross, and to be useful to the Lord. Those who remain unrepentant and reject God's judgment will be destroyed together with Babylon.

**Never to be found again:** Everything has gone and will never return. God's supply ends here. On the path of the Cross, there is no ‘me’, but only God. Any bit of ‘me’ is a stain that makes you turn to your own way and fall into a ditch, so that you cannot walk on the Cross and reconcile with the Lord.

18:15 The merchants of these wares, who gained wealth from her, will stand far off, in fear of her torment, weeping and mourning aloud,

**The merchants:** Who are the merchants? The Spirit of the Lord said, "Religious wholesale stations, the Great Prostitute and those who teach and seduce. But as soon as God's time comes, all these will be gone."

**These wares:** It means those splendours and treats with high-value that belong to God, are merchandised to Babylon by the Great Prostitute. Therefore so many people are deceived.

**Who gained wealth from her:** "Her" refers to the religious Babylon; "merchants" refers to those religious shouters.

In a vision: two large, fat, white-bellied frogs.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "They are the spirit of religion and the spirit of filthiness. They shout with their own strength."

They are thieves and Judah in God's household. Under the banner of believing in Jesus, they do not know to fear God, but set their mind on the belly and make fortune for themselves. These merchants on the earth gain wealth from Babylon.

In a vision: They strip off the Lord Jesus' clothes, they are a group of people who bring shame on Jesus. We see the Catholic Pope and corrupted Christian ministers are among them. The Holy Spirit moved us to read the verse: 1 Timothy 6: 8-10

"But if we have food and clothing, with these we will be content. But those who desire to be rich fall into temptation, into a snare, into many senseless and harmful desires that plunges people into ruin and destruction. For the love of money is a root of all kinds of evils. It is through this craving that some have wandered away from the faith and pierced themselves with many pangs" (1 Timothy 6:8-10).

**Will stand far off, in fear of her torment, weeping and mourning aloud:** These merchants are in fear of the plagues and torments of the Great Prostitute, therefore they stand far off, however they are still wandering around and reluctant to leave.

In a vision: A large cargo ship sways in the sea, it sinks and disappears in a while. Although many people got off this ship, they still stand on the shore weeping and mourning. We see a few obese noble sons in big red or green robes crying on the shore. The Spirit of the Lord said, "They are weeping for their earthly father who raised them. They do not look upon their heavenly Father. They weep that the supplies are gone, the headquarter is gone, so they have nothing."

18:16 "Alas, alas, for the great city that was clothed in fine linen, in purple and scarlet, adorned with gold, with jewels, and with pearls.

Alas, alas, for the great city: Who is speaking? They are those weeping merchants mentioned above. They said, "Alas! Alas! Such a great city!"

That was clothed in fine linen, in purple and scarlet, adorned with gold, with jewels, and with pearls: They adorn themselves with God's gifts, they also plunder God's treasures as their adornments.

We asked the Lord, "You always tell us the Spirit, where is the letter after all? If You don't explain it clearly, we are not able to go on preaching."

*The Holy Spirit sang: Israel, the Lamb of God ...*

The Holy Spirit often reveals to us His meaning through hymns.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "The letter means the place where the Lamb is slain, that is My capital where the celebrities live. If the third holy temple is built according to God's will, it will be like the sun never sets; if it is built by man, it will be destroyed.

With the eyes of the flesh, it looks like a spectacular great city with a magnificent luxurious appearance which is adorned with pearls and gems inside. However, all deeds are external. They have the appearance of godliness, but deny its power. Man looks on the outward appearance, but the Lord looks on the heart. What God wants is the inner self and godliness, that is the unfading beauty of a gentle and quiet spirit, which is of great worth in God's sight. But what they do is extremely contrary to what God wants. Everything that God does not want, will be destroyed. "

18:17 For in a single hour all this wealth has been laid waste" and all shipmasters and seafaring men, sailors and all whose trade is on the sea, stood far off,





In a vision: it looks like the United States or the United Nations, a large Babel Tower comes from there, there is a big belly monster standing behind the tower, like a demon, patting its belly to boast itself.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "It deceives all nations and devours God's treasures. Whoever is against God will be ruined and burned."

**18:19 And they threw dust on their heads as they wept and mourned, crying out, "Alas, alas, for the great city where all who had ships at sea grew rich by her wealth! For in a single hour she has been laid waste.**

**They threw dust on their heads:** "They" means the shipmaster and sailors. This is false humility because they are still caught in the deception. They weep, but not for confession and repentance.

**Wept and mourned, crying out:** How did Lot's wife die? She longed for the shadow of the past, wept and mourned. For the moment she was lost and extremely confused, she did not know how to continue and there was nowhere to go. In a vision: some people walk along the wall and grope their way toward the west slowly.

**Alas, alas, for the great city:** They long for their former master (the great idol), what they worship is the great Babylon, which is the great city of their supply.

**Who had ships at sea:** All that unites with the world and Babylon will be destroyed. The ship in the sea is to save lives, the ship represents not only the individual but also the whole. As long as the ship of life does not load life but cargoes, it will end up in ruin, in the tomb.

**Grew rich by her wealth:** "Wealth" represents exalting the cross. However, the cross is red outside and black on the other side. They know all the words, from back to front[f], they also sing "Keep walking on the path of the cross", but the words are only the letters, and they are still the same. The words from their lips are red (bright), but their deeds are in the darkness, for their minds are set on the world, what they seek and desire is the world. They truly believe Jesus was crucified for them and they take it all in, they understand the Lord has sacrificed Himself and died for them, but they are unwilling to do the same in return. In a vision, the cross cannot be turned over.

The Spirit of the Lord exhorted, "Paul said that lest after preaching to others he himself should be disqualified. Therefore, work out your salvation with fear and trembling."

**For in a single hour she has been laid waste:** It means God's wrath comes, so all straw, wood and hay will be burned, and the jawbones of donkeys will no longer be used. If they do not repent at the end time, they will become desolation in spirit, and further bring destruction if they still remain unrepentant.

**18:20 Rejoice over her, O heaven, and you saints and apostles and prophets, for God has given judgement for you against her!"**

**O heaven, and you saint and apostles and prophets:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "This is the angel speaking. **"Saints"** refers to those who keep holy for Me. **"Apostles"** refers to those who are sent by Me on missions. **"Prophets"** means those who have been revealed to know My heart and My plans in advance, so they can lead My churches to walk in My ways. Whoever is guided by My Spirit is My prophet, they understand My will and My mind."

**Rejoice over her:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "Won't you rejoice when Babylon is demolished? You shall rejoice, for God will demolish the mountain that is pressed over My people! O My people, you are released!"

In a vision: so many people who bear heavy burdens throw them away, saying, "We are released."

**For God has given judgement for you against her:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "Vengeance on Mine, I will repay. Let Me tell you: keep praying in any circumstances, and God revenge for you when the time comes. Do not fret because of evildoers, keep praying and I will be ready to punish every disobedience, when your obedience is complete (refer to 2 Corinthians 10: 6). "

**18:21 Then a mighty angel took up a stone like a great millstone and threw it into the sea, saying, "So will Babylon the great city be thrown down with violence, and will be found no more;**

**A mighty angel took up a stone:** **"The mighty angel"** is the strong and mighty messenger that is sent by the Lord. **"Stone"** represents the fulfillment of the letter. **"Took up a stone"**: these people all stumble over this stone as they all live in the letter, not in Christ. For the letter kills, but the Spirit gives life.

**"But the LORD of hosts, him you shall honour as holy. Let him be your fear, and let him be your dread. And he will become a sanctuary and a stone of offence and a rock of stumbling to both houses of Israel, a trap and a snare to the inhabitants of Jerusalem. And many shall stumble on it. They shall fall and be broken; they shall be snared and taken"** (Isaiah 8:13-15).

“So the honour is for you who believe, but for those who do not believe, “the stone that the builders rejected has become the cornerstone.” And “A stone of stumbling, and a rock of offence.” They stumble because they disobey the word, as they were destined to do” (1 Peter 2:7-8).

“For behold, on the stone that I have set before Joshua, on a single stone with seven eyes, I will engrave its inscription, declares the LORD of hosts, and I will remove the iniquity of this land in a single day” (Zechariah 3:9).

Refer to scripture: Luke 2:34-35.

**Like a great millstone and threw it into the sea:** The wheat should be ground and broken by the millstone so that it is able to supply to one’s life but these people do not go through brokenness, they only live in religion and in the letter, they know and understand everything, but they are unwilling to be broken or sacrifice themselves. "Sea" also represents those who live in their own way. They criticize, judge, complain, with jealousy and bitterness when there is a little dissatisfaction or circumstance. “A great millstone and threw it into the sea” means it is a ripe time to get even, because they only preach the letter and today they will be beaten and judged by the words they preach.

**Babylon the great city be thrown down with violence:** Those who reject God's will, will be destroyed. "Be thrown down" means to be demolished and to perish.

**Will be found no more:** It’s gone, will never return. No one can rebuild what God has demolished. Just like the city of Jericho, what God has destroyed, whoever rebuilds will be cursed.

Now the Word comes to fulfil the Spirit, so we shall repent. The Spirit of the Lord said, "The Word of judgment has come, each one should examine yourself until you’re enlightened and reach to repentance, as you come to understand God’s will and know that Jesus died for you. So that you are willing to self-denial and put off your old self for the Lord, then you will come to life."

**18:22 And the sound of harpists and musicians, of flute players and trumpeters, will be heard in you no more, and a craftsman of any craft will be found in you no more, and the sound of the mill will be heard in you no more,**

**The sound of harpists and musicians, of flute players and trumpeters, will be heard in you on more:** In a vision: They dress in white robes in a choir, and

there is a red cross embroidered on the front of the robe, but the filthy garments are exposed on their backs.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "I am pleased with those who worship and praise Me in the Spirit and in truth, but not in manifestation of their own desires. Depart from Me, all those who practice their righteousness. Those who sing for people, are manifesting and performing, like presenting wreaths to the dead. I don't listen to this kind of singing from the Babylonian system." In a vision, the Lord Jesus walks away.

What are the "sounds of trumpeters"?

"**Trumpeters**" are blowing trumpets of the truth, that is, teaching people with the Bible. They teach others with the Bible, but they themselves practice falsehood. God will no longer use such trumpeters.

**Will be heard in you no more:** Babylon has been demolished. God does not want Babylonian singing and trumpet. "**In you**" means each of you. All the straw, wood and hay in God's children will be burned. Those who deal falsely before God can not stand at all. Now it is the end time of the world, it is not the same as it was at the beginning, those who have weeds in them must be plucked out, and all the straw, wood and hay must be burned. It is also the time to reveal the wheat and the weeds.

**A craftsman of any craft will be found in you no more:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "These craftsmen refer to people with various gifts. Each of them has different functions. However they neither work with My humility nor live out My attributes, instead they manifest their own wisdom and human intelligence in the church. They manifest themselves with different crafts and show off their petty tricks. People may not peck on you, but you won't get through God's standard in the end. I will destroy the wisdom of the wise. I don't want them to manifest their gifts, but to grow their life. These craftsmen who have only gifts but no life, are withered, dead trees and these gifts will be found in them no more. At the end time, when My judgment comes, I don't need craftsmen but My true children who have both fruits and leaves. "

**The sound of the mill will be heard in you no more:** "**Mill**" means to reveal the Bible words<sup>53</sup> under the revelation and guidance of the Holy Spirit. "**Push**" represents the worker who works hard; "**grinding**" represents being ground by the

---

<sup>53</sup> The mill means the praise and worship on the mountain of the truth, which is to unite with the Spirit, and to reveal the word of God under the guidance of the Holy Spirit.

Holy Spirit. "Sound" represents the voice of prayers and supplications from the workers. Pray to the Son of Man to come to work, to open the gate facing east, which is the gate of revelation, so that the Spirit leads(us) into all truth (refer to Ezekiel 43:1-2). "Mill" means being crushed and ground into fine flour by the Holy Spirit. The workers examine themselves[m] with God's word and put off the old self first. When the old self has gone, their teeth are cleansed by the Word, just like a flock of newly sheared ewes, each bears twins of the letter and the Spirit, without old self and self-righteousness. However, people from the Babylonian system are different.

In a vision: A man prepares a sermon and there is a pile of notebooks beside him. And we see the word written:"Doctrine".

The Spirit of the Lord said, "They grind with their own strength, they prepare sermons by themselves, which are whitewashes, and the unpeeled leftover grains, they are impure words. They say they know Me, in fact they don't. The soy milk they process is mixed with dregs." In a vision: a bowl of black soy milk[h] is fed to people to drink.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "I don't want the adulterated flour that Babylon grinds." In a vision: Lord Jesus pushes them out of the gate. The Spirit of the Lord said, "I don't want these. Only those who are led by the Spirit of God, are the sons of God."

And also we see Jesus holding a bowl of pure white soy milk. The Spirit of the Lord said, "This is the pure truth." The Lord takes it to the grinder, saying, "Grind like this."

**18:23 And the light of a lamp will shine in you no more, and the voice of bridegroom and bride will be heard in you no more, for your merchants were the great ones of the earth, and all nations were deceived by your sorcery.**

**The light of a lamp will shine in you no more:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "The light of a lamp' means the word of God is a lamp, and God is the light. I will no longer guide them, nor illuminate them, because it (the Babylonian system) is demolished and rejected. There is no light nor supply to them when they read the Bible. Those who disobey God's words are to perish and fall into destruction. The only way to live is to lift up your eyes to the mountains and look upon Me. "

The Holy Spirit revealed three verses: Jeremiah 3:2-5, Jeremiah 3:14, Jeremiah 4:1.

**The voice of bridegroom and bride will be heard in you no more:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "I will no longer speak to them, nor will I listen to their rhetoric. These people come near to Me with their lips, but their hearts are far from Me."

In a vision: A woman is dancing alone, she is not in white dress, and her hands cannot reach the groom. Therefore she dances in front of the mirror and tries to hold the groom's hands in the mirror, but couldn't.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "I have gone because she asks wrongly. She seeks Me in her own method but is not according to Mine. She lives in indifference and asks with wrong motives."

A scripture was revealed by the Holy Spirit: Isaiah 29: 9-14.

**Your merchants were the great ones of the earth:** Babylon's merchants were the honorable ones on the earth, on whom they rely are also the great men, the princes of the earth.

O Israel, take refuge in the Lord. He is your only help and shield.

The Lord revealed another scripture: "It is better to take refuge in the LORD than to trust in man. It is better to take refuge in the LORD than to trust in princes" (Psalms 118:8-9).

**All nations were deceived by your sorcery:** This is the devil's snare, which traps people into indulgence of leisure, comfort, and grace. This is the snare of deception. Those who seek gifts and profits of the flesh every day, will be lured into sorcery. Sorcery is a kind of magic that deceives people, so that the believers cannot find His way, this is a trap from Satan. Now the whole world is trapped in this snare. This is a huge system, the devil's system.

In a vision: a big white spider weaves a huge white web.

The Spirit of the Lord said, " The churches in Babylonian system are shrouded in this white web."

In a vision: Many people sit in a large and luxurious church, and although they are confessing, we see the Lord's precious blood dripping on the white web and drained immediately. The Lord's blood cannot drip on these people, therefore their sins cannot be cleansed. And we see these people still do what they do as usual after leaving the church: some go to the dance hall; some take off the holy robe of the choir and go to play mahjong[i]; some priests commit adultery; some elders drink. A little choir sister confesses but sins again and again, she has no

strength to repent therefore she is greatly distressed. Until she finds a church that is truly reigned by Christ, she drinks the living water, confesses and repents, therefore Christ's power is upon her, and she sins no more.

We asked, "O Lord, how did that happen?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "This is the deception from Lucifer's sorcery, it is related to the spiritual power. As long as you unite with Lucifer[j], you are under its power. All these people here bear the Mark of '666', which is invisible to the eyes of the flesh. The revealed Revelation is to expose Satan's deception in order to destroy this system. O children of Zion, flee from Babylon, to the mountains, into the truth, into Christ and the Kingdom of God. "

**18:24 And in her was found the blood of prophets and of saints, and of all who have been slain on earth.**

The Spirit of the Lord said, "The devil's system is a killing machine. My prophets and saints disobey its system, therefore the devil condemns, slanders, persecutes, rejects, and slays them in the end."

**All who have been slain on earth:** It refers to those who do not understand, whose souls are deceived by devil's false teaching and poisonous wine. They make people proselyte and become a son of hell.

**In her was found:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "When God's time comes, everything is revealed. I will execute judgment, I will avenge My children for all the harm and slander they suffer."

Then, the Lord revealed to us a vision: Haman prepared a gallows[l] (a cross for poisoner), instead he hung himself on it in the end.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "I will measure you as how you measure others, I will condemn you as how you condemn others. They condemn the prophets and saints by saying they are crooked, evil, wrong, and kill them eventually. Now I will demolish and burn its(the Babylonian) system, make their evil revealed. For how they condemn the prophets, it will be condemned on themselves today."

*The Holy Spirit sang: Depart, depart, go out from Babylon!*

**“Depart, depart, go out from there; touch no unclean thing; go out from the midst of her; purify yourselves, you who bear the vessels of the LORD. For you shall not go out in haste, and you shall not go in flight, for the LORD will go before you, and the God of Israel will be your rear guard” (Isaiah 52:11-12).**



## **Chapter 19**

### **The Marriage Supper of the Lamb**

‘The fall of Babylon’ was mentioned in Chapter 18. The Lord told us: Since this Word is proclaimed, God has stopped all supplies to Babylon! In a vision: The current Babylonian system is a dark road and a black carriage. ‘Black Horse’ means poverty. ‘Black carriage’ means it has reached a dead end!

When we started Chapter 19, we saw a vision: a white carriage is on a white road, and the road is narrow, straight, and bright. The Spirit of the Lord said, "Go straight on consistently until the day I come to take you." Every saint who is cleansed by the washing of water with the word will be taken to the heavenly realm, that is to enter the glory to serve God in the third heaven.

We asked, "O Lord, does the message of Chapter 19 refer to the earth or heaven?" The Lord revealed three visions to us :

The first vision: The Lord draws two lines - a horizontal line, that is on earth; another vertical line, that leads to heaven. Two lines form a right angle of 90 degrees. The Spirit of the Lord said, "This horizontal line means this Word must be fulfilled on the earth first: the saints shall walk on God's will and be cleansed by the Word. At last, they will go through the vertical line: that is being rapture, meeting the Lord in the air. "

The second vision: a cleaned transparent cup, a lid comes down from heaven on the cup, then they are both lifted up to heaven.

The third vision: we see a two wheeled skateboard standing upright, with one wheel on the ground and another in the air.

These three visions told us: In Chapter 19, the marriage supper of the Lamb is to be fulfilled on earth first, then in heaven. The Spirit works in our life first, so that we can experience the spiritual third heaven, then we will go through the fulfillment of the letter: the larger marriage supper will take place in the actual third heaven.

**19:1 After this I heard what seemed to be the loud voice of a great multitude in heaven, crying out “Hallelujah! Salvation and glory and power belong to our God,**

**After:** A new scene, new work begins.

**I heard what seemed to be the loud voice of a great multitude in heaven, crying out:** "I heard" means John the Elder heard in spirit; "multitude" refers to the saints; "in heaven" refers to the third heaven. When your spiritual ears are opened, you can hear there is no other sound, but the voice of worship and praise in heaven.

In a vision: Rows of people in white whose robes are cleaned are eating with the King. They are the saints who are cleansed by the washing of water and the word, and invited by the King to the supper in heavenly Kingdom.

**Hallelujah: (means 'praise the Lord')**: This is the voice of cheer and praise from the conquerors.

**Salvation and glory and power belong to our God:**

**Salvation:** Praise God's salvation and His greatness, because God's salvation fulfills everything.

**Glory:** This is God's glory. All who come and stand before God, are the glory of God.

**Power:** God is almighty and perfect, for He is omniscient, omnipresent and omnipotent, His name is worthy of praise. Worthy is God to receive honor, power and glory! He is worthy of all!

**19:2 For his judgements are true and just; for he has judged the great prostitute who corrupted the earth with her immorality and has avenged on her the blood of his servants. "**

**His judgements are true and just:** He will not judge by what He sees with His eyes, or decide by what He hears with His ears, for He always shows no partiality. He is the God who tests the heart and mind, man looks on the outward appearance, but God looks on the heart.

**For he has judged the great prostitute who corrupted the earth with her immorality:** The Holy Spirit said, "The Great Prostitute seduces people to proselyte with profits, and makes people only seek profit on earth, which leads people to hell. However, Jesus conquers the heart with love, He loves you so much that He died for you on the Cross. His judgment is according to God's standard, therefore everything does not meet God's standard will be corrupted.

Since she (the Great Prostitute) has corrupted the earth with her immorality, so God will also corrupt her. "

**Corrupted the earth:** means her words and deeds are according to her own standard, therefore, her teachings and doctrines are not aligned with God's standards[o].

**On her the blood of his servants:** She causes bloodshed of God's servants, and corrupts people, so God will repay her double of her deeds. This sentence also means God will cleanse the whole earth to redeem His people and release the great earth.

**Has avenged:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "I will give justice to My servants, so that no one will be trapped in the same sin again. The spirit of My servants is with Me, and their rewards are in heaven."

**19:3 Once more they cried out, "Hallelujah! The smoke from her goes up for ever and ever."**

**Once more they cried out, "Hallelujah!** The saints said, "You are the God, who was and who is and who is to come. Your name is worthy of praise, for You are the only true God! "

**The smoke from her goes up:** The smoke can be seen by the eyes of the flesh, this is the collapse of sky and earth mentioned in Chapter 18. There is also the fire coming from heaven, which burns up everything, just like the city of Sodom was burned down by God's fire from heaven.

**For ever and ever:** This is the eternal destruction! The smoke from the Great Prostitute goes up, just like a fire pit keeps burning. This is to warn every child: come out of the Babylonian system today, lest you share in her plagues.

**19:4 And the twenty-four elders and the four living creatures fell down and worshipped God who was seated on the throne, saying, "Amen. Hallelujah!"**

The Spirit of the Lord said, "God is greatly glorified, therefore, shouldn't you fall down to worship Him? God's plan has been accomplished, God has done great things, so His name is greatly glorified! Twenty-four elders and the four living creatures fall down to praise God, worship Him, Amen! Hallelujah! His name is worthy of praise!

This is a great spectacular scene to describe the reverence to God and the praise of God's greatness. The heavens worship God solemnly once the Great Prostitute is burned[a]. "

*The Holy Spirit sang: Your Kingdom is forever and ever, Your regime is forever and ever ...*

The Spirit of the Lord continued, "Hallelujah, Amen! Tell the saints: All in heaven and on the earth shall worship God, worship the Lamb on the throne in spirit and in truth! Praise and worship heavenly Father in spirit and in truth, who guards you and keeps you every day. "

**19:5 And from the throne came a voice saying, "Praise our God, all you his servants, you who fear him, small and great."**

**From the throne came a voice saying:** Then a voice comes from the throne, this is the voice of the Lamb of God.

**All you his servants:** They are the Lord's angels, God's saints, and His children.

**Praise our God... You who fear him, small and great:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "No matter what you serve in God's house today, you will be remembered as long as you have a heart to fear God. And regardless of your position in God's temple, you're all equal in the sight of God. You shall praise the Lord! "

**19:6 Then I heard what seemed to be the voice of a great multitude, like the roar of many waters and like the sound of mighty peals of thunder, crying out, "Hallelujah! For the Lord our God the Almighty reigns.**

**I heard what seemed to be the voice of a great multitude:** 'I heard' here means being heard by John's spiritual ears. This is the voice of the saints, the voice of the angels.

**The roar of many waters:** This is the voice from the saints and the apostles who shout and praise together, it is a grand and magnificent voice like the roar of many waters.

**The sound of mighty peals of thunder, crying out, "Hallelujah! For the Lord our God the Almighty reigns."** All of them shout loudly with majesty and power, saying, "Praise be to the Lord our God. "

The Spirit of the Lord said, "For I am the King of kings, the sovereign Lord who has created everything in the world, so I am also the Almighty God. I will return to Mount Zion, and sit on My throne again."

*The Holy Spirit sang: King of kings, Lord of lords, Glory, Hallelujah! ...*

**19:7 Let us rejoice and exult and give him the glory, for the marriage of the Lamb has come, and his bride has made herself ready,**

**Let us rejoice and exult:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "I have taken My land back, and recovered all what belongs to Me. So, you should rejoice. I am the Lamb on the throne, no one can replace Me because I am the King of kings, the Lord of lords. "

**Give him the glory:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "Everything is accomplished by Jesus, so it is right for you to give Him the glory."

**For the marriage of the Lamb has come:** The Spirit of the Lord said, " I have conquered and I shall shake heaven and the earth! I have well prepared everything for the feast as well. For My Bride has made herself ready to be betrothed, therefore the time for the marriage comes."

We asked, "O Lord, when will be the marriage? When will marriage take place?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "The marriage is to take place in the midst of heaven and earth, before the Lord returns. Those who are obedient and judged by the washing of water and the word, they have removed the Babylonian stain and corruption in them, are become holy in heart, therefore they are granted to be arrayed in fine linen, clean and white. People who die in Babylon are those hardened, rebellious ones who betray God, do not return unto death, and such people will die in Babylon, this is, to die in plagues in Chapter 18. "

**His bride has made herself ready:** They are wise virgins who are blessed, they are pure virgins who are prepared to be Brides of Christ.

We asked, "How does the Bride prepare herself?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "While everyone sleeps, the Bridegroom and the Bride prepare together."

In a vision: The Bridegroom and the Bride weave together at night, and the shuttle weaves the thread back and forth on the loom.

The Spirit of the Lord said, “ ‘Night’ refers to the darkest and most sinful time; ‘loom’ refers to the church that belongs to the Lord; ‘thread’ refers to the truth; ‘the shuttle’ refers to the Spirit. Walking in the truth and in the Spirit means that the church weaves fine linen, in order to arise and shine through the Lord. Although everyone sleeps, the Bride always watches and waits for the Groom, who gives the heart to the Lord and becomes One with the Lord, and she walks in the truth and the Spirit (that is, walking with the Lord) and weaves bright and pure linen with the Lord. ”

We also see a fervent little brother who wears a black sleeveless waistcoat.

We asked, "Why is it black?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "He only has knowledge of the Bible but is not led by the Spirit. He can only preach the Bible but he is not walking nor guided by the Spirit. Therefore, he wears a black sleeveless waistcoat, 'sleeveless', means that he is not ready. "

**19:8 It was granted her to clothe herself with fine linen, bright and pure. – for the fine linen is the righteous deeds of the saints.**

**Granted her to clothe herself with fine linen, bright and pure:** Keep a holy heart in us, so as to be given the finest of pure white linen to wear. These people in white robes all come out of the great tribulation, they flee from Babylon after the great battle, so they have put off their old selves. Although they undergo many tribulations, they still live out a life of the Bride, therefore they are never defiled. Before the destruction, all those who have a Bride’s life in them will be raptured as they have made themselves prepared and reconciled with the Lord on the earth. So, they are granted to wear pure and bright linen.

**For the fine linen is the righteous deeds of the saints:** All their deeds are for the Lord, their heart is connected with the Lord’s heart, and they never bow down to Baal. Although some of them are physically in the framework church, their hearts are with God, Madame Guyon[b] is one of the good testimonies, who is the French mystic from the 17th Century[c]. They are worthy of being clothed in white.

In a vision: Global Village (the earth looks like a village from the sky). A big horn shouts to the people in the village: it's time to watch and prepare! But no

one pays attention, people still do what they usually do, some are working in the field, some are herding cows, some are busy here and there, and also some are relaxing and idle. Only a little girl who carries a school bag, is standing under the big horn waiting and preparing. When the last judgment comes, along with God's rage, the little girl is raptured (hundreds of thousands of little girls are the future of new Jerusalem).

19:9 And the angel said to me, "Write this: blessed are those who are invited to the marriage supper of the Lamb" and he said to me , " these are the true words of God."

The angel said to me: "Write this: The angel told John to write down what he saw. Write down the revelation and visions from the Lord, and the rapture of the Bride without missing anything. The Little Scroll is opened, you are not only to preach it but also to write it down as a book to spread it out, so that everyone can understand, therefore more and more little girls will make themselves ready for being raptured.

**Blessed are those who are invited to the marriage supper of the Lamb:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "Whoever is invited by Me, is with Me only, without anyone else. Only you and Me to sign this life and death covenant (that is, our betrothal). The one whom I invite today to covenant with Me, is you[d], therefore blessed are those who follow My footsteps and obey Me, they will all go to heaven."

Testimony: Once during a prayer, we saw the Lord give a piece of paper to us and said, "This is a covenant of life and death." Three sisters in the church said, "Sign! Sign the covenant of 'life and death' with the Lord!" We didn't understand anything about this covenant at that time, until the book of Revelation was revealed this time, we realised the covenant of 'life and death' is a marriage covenant. That is, to devote ourselves to the Lord completely.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "Today I invite you to My marriage supper, that is, to call those who make the covenant with Me from heaven and earth. I build you through the Word of judgement, and refine you from pig iron to steel, therefore you are pure virgins, My invited Brides who are getting purer and purer. Blessed are those who are invited to the marriage supper of the Lamb! There will be a larger marriage supper in heaven after this. Today when you and heavenly Father are of the same mind, you may come to My feast now. 'You come here', means that you are invited by Me to My feast, to enjoy the marriage supper of God's grace together, where we[e] will eat God's words together. "

In a vision: A foreign little boy is invited to eat and drink God's words and the Lord Jesus looks at him joyfully. The Spirit of the Lord said, "Whoever is invited to eat and drink at My feast is to come and enjoy My Father's grace. Blessed are those who are invited to My marriage supper as they will partake in a larger one in heaven after this."

**And he said to me, " These are the true words of God."** The Spirit of the Lord said, "My word is eternal, it stands firm in the heavens. As I have spoken, so shall it be."

**19:10 Then I fell down at his feet to worship him, but he said to me," you must not do that! I am a fellow servant with you and our brothers who hold to the testimony of Jesus. Worship God."** For the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy.

**Then I fell down at his feet to worship him:** This is to warn people: do not worship angels, nor men. John saw that the angel knew and understood everything just like God, therefore he worshiped him. No matter how great of works and miracles that God's servant does and performs, regardless of how great he is anointed, we shall not worship him, but worship the Lord God alone.

**He said to me, "you must not do that! I am a fellow servant with you and your brothers who hold to the testimony of Jesus:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "This is to alert you to humble yourself again and again. You are nobody but a servant of God, so whoever hears My words in the whole earth, they must have a teachable heart. I give grace to the humble, therefore the more you humble yourself, the greater you are anointed. You shall turn into a grain of wheat to be buried deep into the field so that it takes root and sprouts, where blossoms produce fruits, therefore bears more seeds (this is to give birth to heavenly children). "

**Worship God:** This is to lead people to God, because no one else is worthy but Him! Worthy is Him alone to receive worship, He alone is worthy of praise!

*The Holy Spirit sang: Only You, Only You, only You're worthy of worship, only You're worthy of praise ...*

**For the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "The entire Bible is the testimony of Jesus. If the prophecy does not testify to Christ, it will be wrong, and your purpose in life is to testify for Jesus. What He wants is faithful witnesses, without any falsehood. "



19:11 Then I saw heaven opened, and behold, a white horse! The one sitting on it is called Faithful and True, and in righteousness he judges and makes war.

**I saw:** This is John who saw with spiritual eyes. The Lord lets John see the gate of heaven opened, also makes people know that heaven is a true place.

**Heaven opened:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "Letter: The true heavenly gate is opened; Spirit: The heart of God is open which allows you to see the mysteries inside. God's mind is revealed to John."

**A white horse:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "I am the way, the truth, and the life, no one comes to the Father except through Me. I am the rider of this white horse, it is My true gospel which is the gospel of the Kingdom. This white horse is not like any previous horse, it is My mount that carries My might and salvation. Whoever desires Me, obeys Me and humbles himself to reach unity in faith with Me, and makes a covenant with Me, is My Bride and My last-day messenger. They can ride on this white horse with Me. All the angels who ride on the white horse will be with Me to fight together. Once the battle begins, we must destroy the devil, the beasts and the false prophets, cleanse the whole earth, cleanse the sky and the world in order to restore the Garden of Eden. So that a new heaven and a new earth will arrive! "

**The one sitting on it is called Faithful and True:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "I am Faithful and True, every word of Mine is powerful, I am the strong and mighty Lord. My name is called wonderful."

**In righteousness he judges and makes wars:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "I do not judge by what My eyes see, or decide disputes by what My ears hear. I will judge the world by My righteousness, and measure all people with My standard.

In a vision: a large book is opened. The Spirit of the Lord said, "I will judge according to what is written in the books (refer to Revelation 20:12) and also judge and make wars with My standard, anything that does not belong to Me will be plucked out." We see a huge fire<sup>54</sup> burned up.

The Lord reminded a verse: "Then those who feared the LORD spoke with one another. The LORD paid attention and heard them, and a book of

---

<sup>54</sup> This fire is the fire of the Holy Spirit, which is to burn off all straw and wood and hay.

remembrance was written before him of those who feared the LORD and esteemed his name” (Malachi 3:16).

**19:12 His eyes are like a flame of fire, and on his head are many diadems, and he has a name written that no one knows but himself.**

**His eyes are like a flame of fire:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “ My eyes are like flames and fine gold, they can dispel all evils and burn up all straw, wood and hay. My eyes also can penetrate and discern your thoughts and intentions of your hearts. My eyes can also observe the heart, anything that does not meet the measurement of the truth will be burned off, including all falsehood, straw, wood and hay. My eyes can see all in heaven, above heaven, on earth, under the earth, in the sea and all that is in it ... nothing can be hindered and hidden from My eyes. Everything that God does not want[f] will be burned, in order to cleanse the world. ”

**On his head are many diadems:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "This is the diadem from My Father, this is My glory."

We asked, "Why are there so many diadems on the head?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "Heavenly Father gives Me the most of diadems. Each of My diadems is true and none of them is the glory of vanity. However, what I want is not the diadem but to save the soul and fulfil Father’s plans. Every time I accomplish a mission, heavenly Father will lay up a diadem for Me. My every step in the world was completed under the will of Father, and approved by Him. My Father also examined My works in the world. "

This diadem is also given to the Lord by the saints.

In a vision: Many saints hold flowers and shout, “Glory to God!” The Holy Spirit said, “They hold flowers every time they finish a mission, saying, ‘Glory to God! Glory to the slain Lamb!’”

**And he has a name written that no one knows but himself:** The Spirit of the Lord said, “Every diadem has a name, no one knows except Me."

In a vision: a palette of twelve colors.

We asked, “O Lord, what does this mean?”

The Spirit of the Lord said, "Each name on the diadem is one of My attributes. Every time when I accomplished a task by Father's will in the world, He would bestow a diadem on Me, with a name 'righteousness', or 'endurance', or 'love', 'humility', 'obedience', 'justice'... written on it. "

We saw there were a lot of names that followed, which were out of our sight.

The Spirit of the Lord also said, "Every diadem has a name that comes from My deeds of twelve attributes, therefore no one knows except Me. Only when you truly live out these attributes[g], can you fully understand and truly know God. I can understand the Father's heart, for I and the Father are One, I do whatever the Father tells Me to do. "

**19:13 He is clothed in a robe dipped in blood, and the name by which he is called The Word of God.**

"He is clothed in a robe dipped in blood". Why is the Lord Jesus clothed in a robe dipped in blood?

The Spirit of the Lord said, "Because I judge all nations in righteousness."

In a vision: The Lord Jesus holds a shining sword to kill foxes in the church. Once the sword strikes down, blood (of the fox) splashes on Jesus.

"Why is your apparel red, and your garments like his who treads in the wine press ? I have trodden the wine press alone, and from the people no one was with me; I trod them in my anger and trampled them in my wrath; their lifeblood spattered on my garments and stained all my apparel. For the day of vengeance was in my heart, and my year of redemption had come" (Isaiah 63:2-4).

**The name by which he is called is The Word of God:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "My name is called 'God's words', which is 'the Word of God'."

"In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. He was in the beginning with God" (John 1:1-2).

**19:14 And the armies of heaven, arrayed in the fine linen, white and pure, were following him on white horses.**

**The armies of heaven...on white horse:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "This is a batch of angels riding on the white horse who have a heavenly life. They all

are conquerors, are My messengers, I have tens of thousands and thousands (of them)... They are a group of missionary messengers on the white horses, who are in readiness for the battle, to fight against false prophets and evil spirits."

In a vision: Some can lead white horses, but can not ride on them (the white horses).

We asked, "How can they ride on a white horse?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "By the time they truly know God and humble themselves, then they are able to ride on the white horse."

The Lord listed the conditions of riding on the white horse to us, "First of all, pant for flowing streams and be cleansed by the Word and then: 1. Hold fast to the truth; 2. Lay down yourself and put off the old self completely; 3. Humble yourself and obey Me completely so that you will be able to ride on the white horse."

In a vision: A messenger on a white horse is going through some small white doors, although the horse knows to make turns and go up stairs by itself, this messenger must lie down on the horse's back completely as these white doors are very low and it's too dangerous if the messenger raises his head! The doors may cut his head off or pull the whole body off.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "These white doors are the doors of every truth, which are very short and low, and you will fall off if you raise your head. therefore don't be arrogant. Whenever you are in arrogance, the horse will kick backward and throw you off. My last-day messengers, you will go through every truth. How I do, so do you! "

**Arrayed in fine linen, white and pure:** "In fine linen" refers to those who live out the attributes of Christ; "white and pure" represent holiness and righteousness because they follow the footsteps of Christ.

**Following him:** it means to follow Him faithfully unto death.

**19:15 From his mouth comes a sharp sword with which to strike down the nations, and he will rule them with a rod of iron. He will tread the winepress of the fur of the wrath of God the Almighty.**

**From his mouth comes a sharp sword:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "This 'sharp sword' is the sword of the truth, it can pierce the heart right on target. Only

the true gospel can pierce the heart. I strike down the nations with the sharp sword from My mouth, it also means I will use the preachers whose deeds are in accordance with what they preach. They are My true messenger to preach My true gospel. These people have completely denied themselves who are fully guided by My spirit and My light inside them."

**To strike down the nations:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "My truth is everlasting and stands firm. Everything that does not conform to it will be struck down. My words can penetrate the heart and strike down the nations."

*The Holy Spirit sang: There is no other name given except Him, nor is there salvation in any other except Him ...*

What kind of people are struck down by the Lord's word?

In a vision: a temple, someone holds incense to worship toward the east.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "Strike down those who are against their conscience to worship the false gods or make a living only for their belly and strike down those who are traitors and rebellions in the latter days. That is, to strike down the evil spirits and the wickedness in them, the wickedness in them, all that is not in line with the truth must be struck down. The nations shout, 'O Lord, you are the true God, Almighty God, I also want to be saved!' "

*The Holy Spirit sang: Every knee shall bow to You ...*

**He will rule them with a rod of iron ('rule' original 'shepherd')**: The Spirit of the Lord said, "'A rod of iron' represents power and might; 'rule' is to govern, to reign. I reign over the nations with My power and might. For nothing will be impossible with My words, I will rule them with a rod of iron, in order to turn them back. Once everyone returns to God, God will shepherd the peoples and the nations with His word.

*The Holy Spirit sang: You are the Lord of the whole world, You are the Lord of every nation ...*

**Tread the winepress of the fury of the wrath of God the Almighty:** "Tread" means throw him into; 'winepress' is the alchemy furnace and the oppression from circumstances, which is to make them repent through outer circumstances. It means to be disciplined severely.

In a vision: a large winepress is empty because the wine has just leaded away, so it's left unbearably steaming hot. We see the Lord pressing down on a man's head. The Spirit of the Lord said, "Whoever does not submit to discipline and restraint or remains stiff-necked, will be put in the winepress of the fury of God's wrath. Woe to those who would rather die than return!"

We asked, "Who will be trodden in 'the winepress of the fury of the wrath of God the Almighty'?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "They are those Christians who believe in Jesus but fear people, hiding in caves and in rocks. They are the remnants after the Seven Bowls, whom I will still save."

**19:16 On his robe and on his thigh he has a name written, King of kings and Lord of lords.**

"**Robe**" represents the holiness and justice that He lives out. He is the Lord of the world, it (robe) also represents the attributes of Christ: perfect, flawless and pure.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "Those who are reconciled with Me and clothed with My righteousness and holiness in the whole earth will be in the cover of this robe. They are My body, My messengers, who call upon Me as Lord, as their King, therefore they are all conquerors. '**Thigh**' represents steadfastness and strength, for it is the power of the whole body. I am the pillar of the whole body, that upholds the church and treads on the serpents and scorpions. I have trampled down Satan on the Cross! '**Thigh**' also represents running the race assigned by the Lord, as a messenger like Paul. All in the church who are sent by Christ, will submit immediately as soon as they receive the command."

**King of kings and Lord of lords:** Ten of thousands of mouths, eyes, hands, and legs call upon the power of the Lord saying, "King of kings, Lord of lords!"

*The Holy Spirit sang: You are the Lord of the world, You are the Lord of every nation, You are the Lord of every tribe and family, You are the savior of each of us ...*

*The Holy Spirit sang: King of kings, Lord of lords, Glory, Hallelujah!*

**19:17 Then I saw an angel standing in the sun, and with a loud voice he called to all the birds that fly directly overhead, "come, gather for the great supper of God,**

**Then I saw an angel standing in the sun:** This angel has the image and likeness of God, who is responsible to judge.

In a vision: The angel is standing in the sun, where is full of light behind him. He is standing in the righteousness and judgment of God and shouting out, "The Kingdom of heaven is near, Jesus is coming, the gate of grace is about to close, you faithless children, return, return! Those who are saved by grace are to reach the lowest level of heaven, you must beware! Your eyes must turn to God."  
"

**Call to all the birds that fly directly overhead:** Represent the white eagles in God's house, the prophets, the messengers, and the preachers of the church.

In a vision: a gale comes and blows down many caterpillars from the trees, those eagles trample on them while eating. The Holy Spirit said, "It is the gale of the Spirit that is to judge the filth of the church."

**Come, gather for the great supper of God:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "This is a way to summon. Call everyone to the great supper, which means there is something I need to tell them. I will call the whole world, for I am coming soon, and I have words to command you. (The Spirit of the Lord sang: Psalm 50) This is the Mighty One, God, the Lord who summons His messengers of the earth and commands them to be faithful unto death. I am coming soon to judge My people, they are those who make a covenant with Me with their sacrifices<sup>55</sup>."

The Spirit of the Lord continued to say, "I summon those who make a covenant with Me to execute My commands. I will rule the whole world, I am the King in power! My words shall not change." (The Spirit of the Lord kept singing: Psalms 50)

**19:18 To eat the flesh of kings, the flesh of captains, the flesh of mighty men, the flesh of horses and their riders, and the flesh of all men, both free and slave.**

**To eat the flesh of kings:** 'Kings' refers to those remnants after the Seven Bowls who call upon the name of the Lord, including kings from all nations who believe in Jesus, and the religious leaders; "**captains**" refers to the chosen men of the earthly church, they are the leaders who make war on the saints.

---

<sup>55</sup> The last sentence was sung by the Spirit of the Lord. During revealing the book of Revelation, we also constantly experienced and knew that the Lord is a living God.

**Flesh:** In a vision: The great white eagle is pulling out a big frog's intestines and eating it up. We see these kings and captains riding on the pale, black and brown horses, with reins in their hands, they all hold guns in their right hands. They are those who shoot to saints and heaven, but are taken captive now.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "Why eat their flesh? Because they have rotten, corrupt, false things inside them. They preach the Scripture freely with fiction and place themselves in power. They are ignorant common men, for their words and deeds are straw, wood and hay."

In a vision: a cricket cage. We asked, "What does this mean?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "These self-centered leaders say, 'This is my territory.' That cage is their[i] territory. Those who are willing to repent are like a burning stick snatched from the fire, therefore their souls are just merely saved because of My Father's mercy and kindness. Those who do not repent will go to the lake of fire."

To eat their flesh is to cleanse all the corruption inside them, in order to save their souls.

"Each one's work will become manifest, for the Day will disclose it, because it will be revealed by fire, and the fire will test what sort of work each one has done. If the work that anyone has built on the foundation survives, he will receive a reward. If anyone's work is burned up, he will suffer loss, though he himself will be saved, but only as through fire. Do you not know that you are God's temple and that God's Spirit dwells in you? If anyone destroys God's temple, God will destroy him. For God's temple is holy, and you are that temple" (1 Corinthians 3:13-17).

**The flesh of mighty men, the flesh of horses and their riders:** The Spirit of the Lord said, " 'Mighty men' refers to those leaders and deacons, regardless of how great and small, who lead the praises, prayers and worship band with their own righteousness and strength. "Horses and their riders" - 'horses' are warhorses, their riders are disobedient messengers and preachers who preach the Bible but walk in falsehood, they practice self-righteousness. I don't like the power of horses. "

**The flesh of all men:** The Spirit of the Lord said, " Those who replace Me to be in power and exercise self-rule."

**Slave:** Those who are willing to serve false gods and serve the temple.



**Both small and great:** 'Small and great' means a group of people who covet the world, they are filled up with the word of knowledge. However, they are blind and ignorant common men, who belong to Lucifer.

In a vision: so many people have a school bag hanging around their necks, they walk along the wall with their eyes closed.

**19:19 And I saw the beast and the kings of the earth with their armies gathered to make war against him who was sitting on the horse and against his army.**

**I saw the beast and the kings of the earth:** " I saw" means John saw; "the [Beast]" refers to the Beast that comes up from the bottomless pit; "the king on the earth" refers to those blind leaders.

**With their armies gathered:** a great union of religions. They gather chariots and horsemen, cage the ignorant women and prepare to make war against white horse riders, this is the battle of Armageddon.

In a vision: They are in grey robes, using a large triangular board as a bow[j] (the measure) to shoot people. We see a lot of flour sieves, piled on top of each other.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "They blind God's words with sets of their theories and doctrines. These sieves are their doctrines, which are the rules and regulations of all framework churches[k].

In a vision: They look at the sun through the gaps of sieves, therefore the sun in their eyes seems broken. We see a whole piece of bread cut into small squares by the sieve gap, which means they read the Bible incoherently. They sieve out God's judgment and justice, and only leave their favorite part as a ruler to measure the messengers on the white horses, saying, "We're absolutely unconvinced that only you, a small group of people can be the conquerors!" The spiritual battle has begun, the natural is to persecute the spiritual.

**Make war against him who was sitting on the horse and against his army:** The Spirit of the Lord said, " The one 'sitting on the [white] horse' is Jesus; 'army' refers to My messengers and saints. These people from the religious system hold triangular boards, sieves and their own doctrines to fight against God' army and His saints all over the world. This is a battle with real swords and real spears, they are to[l]: 1. Debate face to face with the Bible; 2. Attack God's true tabernacles with prayers. These prayers are of flesh and blood, because they hold fast to their own doctrines and think they have conquered, but in fact they are attacking God's

true children. God's children must proclaim the victory of Christ, the defeat of the devil, the falling of Babylon, and also cry out to God to open these people's minds, so that they can understand and turn back, their soul can be saved. "

In a vision: Two rows of troops, they wear the same garments, take the same weapons and hold the same yellow banners. However, one row walks on the earth and does not shine, their yellow banner is embroidered with a big red dragon. The other row walks in the air, their feet are shining, and 'Holy to the Lord' is printed on the yellow banner.

Finally, the Spirit of the Lord said, "They walk on a different path. How can they not fight?"

19:20 And the beast was captured, and with it the false prophet who in its presence had done the signs by which he deceived those who had received the mark of the beast and those who worshipped its image. These two were thrown alive into the lake of fire that burns with sulphur.

**The beast was captured:** The Spirit of the Lord said, " Evil can never prevail over good."

In a vision: the Beast holds a bow. The Spirit of the Lord said, "This is the evil in its heart. I hold both bow and arrow." And in another vision, the Lord only shoots at sparrows, and we see sparrows flying on the trees of every church (sparrows represent false prophets).

The Spirit of the Lord said, "Nothing can stand before the truth and all will be revealed. Therefore uphold the truth and catch the fox."

In a vision: the white horse rider captured the Beast with a sword.

**And with it the false prophet who in its presence had done the signs by which he deceived those who had received the mark of the beast and those who worship its image:** In the end time of the world, evil spirits also work and perform wonders to deceive many people.

In a vision: In a black water river (that is, Lucifer's false teaching), we see a man standing on the podium, his whole body is dark. He drinks black water while preaching, a little evil spirit carries black water for him. The evil spirit has to come out by the time the false prophet receives judgment, the evil spirit says, "I didn't do anything but only carried water to him, because he likes to drink my water." The white horse messenger points at the little evil spirit, saying, "Burn

it!" The little evil spirit jumps into the lake of fire by itself and we see on the podium that the spirit of the preacher collapsed after that.

**He deceived those who had received the mark of the beast and those who worship its image:** This refers to all those who are controlled by the great red Dragon. Their hearts are full of selfish desires, therefore they are tempted by evil spirits and controlled by the great red Dragon from the bottomless pit. Lucifer performs miracles and wonders through them, and deceives many people. They only preach what people like to hear, "Jesus is mercy, Jesus is love." They do not preach God's holiness and righteousness, nor God's judgment, they don't lead people to confess and repent.

In a vision: a man in white garment, his whole face is dark, his hand is holding a sword of iron which is partly iron and partly clay. He wears black shoes and stands on a wooden board, twisting at will on the water. Later we see his mouth turn into a duck's mouth to devour fishes. A white dragon comes out of the water and drives into his heart, and controls him.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "The false prophets do not enter by the door, for they only set their minds on the belly. True prophets in white robes stand on the boat that is fully ruled by God, not by their own strength."

**And the beast was captured, and with it ...:** They are a synagogue of Satan, the hired workers. "Beast" means the spirit of antichrist and the false prophet that comes up both from the sea and the earth. The true light comes to reveal the Beast. So when the light comes, it is laid bare at once! For the false can never be the true.

**These two were thrown alive into the lake of fire that burns with sulphur:** The Spirit of the Lord said, " 'Two' is a symbolic number. There are so many in every church in the world, and no exception for your church."

In a vision: they don't even need to be judged before the great white throne, two angels throw them directly into the lake of fire. The Spirit of the Lord said, "This is their final destination, the whole spirit, soul and body (of them) is thrown (into the lake of fire), and will never come out."

*The Holy Spirit sang: Power comes from the Lord; power is in the army of the Lord ...*

**19:21 And the rest were slain by the sword that came from the mouth of him who was sitting on the horse, and all the birds were gorged with their flesh.**

**The rest were slain by the sword that came from the mouth of him who was sitting on the horse:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "Today the Word comes to get rid of all the evil passions and desires inside of man. 'The rest', means the followers (of the Beast and the false prophet), they are struck by the sharp two-edged sword that comes out of the mouths of My messengers, the powerful preachers, that is, they are killed by My words."

In a vision: God's sword penetrates through their waist.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "Kill the old self, kill the great Dragon, kill the ancient serpent and the fox, kill those who are friends of the world and enemies of God, and all those conceived lusts. All I strike(kill) are enemies, are those who are enmity against God. What is the evil spirit? All messengers of Satan from the dark forces, everything comes out from the lust of man that submits to 'the prince of the power of the air' and in collusion with Lucifer to give birth to those little evil spirits. Dark forces and lusts come from Lucifer, if people do not obey the Holy Spirit, then they will submit to the evil spirit. "

**The birds were gorged with their flesh:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "The birds are the White Eagles released by God, they are My true prophets. Their 'flesh' refers to the flesh of frogs and the flesh of evil spirits."

In a vision: Their intestines are picked out, that is, their conceived lusts and unholy and rotten flesh in their hearts. The White Eagle cleanses them and removes all the corrupted things from their lives and cures them. This feast is so hard.

In a vision: There are so many people lying on the ground, some are Chinese, some are foreigners from every country. After the carrion is cleansed, a pile of white bones is left, which are all dry bones.

We asked the Lord, "What do we[m] do?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, ""Breath on them to bring them back to life and give them to drink a thousand years ginseng soup, that is, the life experience of the conqueror. After they have received the Word[n], then come to drink the water of the river of life. I will restore My sovereignty. These people are the last mercy of God, their soul is barely saved. "

In a vision: These people originally hide in the rocks and caves, who are naked without covering. They kneel under the sun after coming to life, they cry

and say, "O Lord, I dishonored you, O Lord, I'm sorry!" All these are the fulfillments of the letter in the end.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "Now the gate of grace is about to close, repent quickly, and repent immediately. There is only a little bit of chance left in the last days. For who has an ear, let him hear."

The Holy Spirit revealed a sentence, "Fallen leaves return to their roots."

*The Holy Spirit sang: Ask yourself if you are worthy of God's love, ask yourself if your heart truly loves, O homeless people, are you a good shepherd, the world is passing away like clouds, fallen leaves return to their roots, fallen leaves return to their roots, all in all, we shall fear God...*

*The Holy Spirit sang: Sing the heavenly song, for the heavens is opened, the angels praise, the heavenly army applauds, the heavenly Father is joyful, the family returns, to sing from the heart to praise the Lord, and share His great love. There is no one but Jesus worthy of worship. There is no one but Jesus worthy of worship. As long as the sun and moon endure, we will endure. We live to worship Him. There is no one but Jesus worthy of worship. There is no one but Jesus worthy of worship as long as the sun and moon endure, we will endure. We live to worship Him. This place is filled with God's presence!*

## Chapter 20

### The Victory of Jesus; The Defeat of the Devil

The Lord told us, "The order of this chapter should be: read verses 1-3 and 7-10 as one, read verses 4 - 6 and 11-15 as one, and verses 1-3 are the things took place in the past."

**20:1 Then I saw an angel coming down from heaven, holding in his hand the key to the bottomless pit and a great chain.**

**'Bottomless pit'**: It represents the place where the devil hides; **"key"** represents God's power; **"great chain"** represents God's laws and rules. To teach, rebuke, and reform the heart with God's words, that is, to bind the devil with the truth.

**Then I saw an angel coming down from heaven:** John saw another angel executing God's command, who comes down from heaven to set the task.

**Holding in his hand the key to the bottomless pit and a great chain:**

**Bottomless pit**<sup>56</sup>: There are both the letter and the Spirit in the Spiritual realm. Letter: this is the actual bottomless pit in where the darkness and the devil are hidden. The actual bottomless pit has been opened, the ancient serpent is released, and it runs rampantly now to deceive people all over the world. It will establish a Fourth Kingdom through the antichrist in the last three and a half years, and will exercise authority at its own will for forty-two months. Spirit: As mentioned in Revelation Chapter 9: the fallen heart of men is like a bottomless pit. When the great star fell on the earth, he became a dead spirit controlled by Lucifer, and this was hidden and covered in the past. As soon as the fifth trumpet sounds, the Holy Spirit reveals the mystery of the spiritual realm. Human heart comes to understand when the sword pierces down from heaven.

This bottomless pit represents the place where the Dragon is in power. It represents Dragon's seat and power where leads to Sheol. If people (those who covet the world) are trapped in this pit, the great Dragon said, "They can not come up until they defeat me!" When man is in power, there is a dark place in his heart and this is the bottomless pit where the Dragon hides. Those who do not call upon

---

<sup>56</sup> In Chapter 9, the Lord told us that Chapter 9 and 20 should be read together. Because it helps to understand by cross reference of these two chapters. In order to clarify the scriptures, some visions or explanations in Chapter 9 will appear again in Chapter 20.

God's power but seize power from Jesus, their hearts are crooked and deceitful where the Dragon is in power.

In the latter days, God will drive the great Dragon out of the heart through the Word of judgement, and reform the heart through the Word of instruction. Once the heart is reformed, the Dragon will be bound as soon as we proclaim in Jesus' name[a], so that it is convinced and no longer struggles. Therefore our spirit and the church will come out from the wilderness.

**Key:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "It represents God's power. This angel receives the task from God before the throne. He takes the sword with God's authority, carries God's power and might to bind and release. When you pray and keep watch, he will work. He will work when you pray and keep watch. He is very busy although you cannot see him with eyes of the flesh. "

In a vision: When we pray and proclaim, the angel rides on the great Dragon and binds it with a huge chain. At the beginning, the Dragon struggles and fights, so it can not be bound. For the human heart still has lust and the old-self is still in power, therefore the great Dragon is not convinced. We must drive out the lust in the heart with God's Word of judgment, and pierce the old self with God's sword, so the Dragon will be convinced and defeated.

**Great chain:** It represents laws and rules. In a vision: The links of a big thick iron-chain are buckled one by one. "It represents the Bible, My precepts. Bind the devil and destroy evil spirits, for nothing is impossible with My words! Everything can be done as long as you proclaim with God's words (refer to Matthew 18:18)! You shall believe My words," the Spirit of the Lord said.

**In a vision:** A man raises his hands to declare and pray, we see a white cord come down from heaven to bind the demons circle by circle.

["Truly I say to you, whatever you bind on earth shall be bound in heaven, and whatever you loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven" \(Matthew 18:18\).](#)

**20:2 And he seized the dragon, that ancient serpent, who is the devil and Satan, and bound him for a thousand years,**

**He seized the dragon:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "**He'** refers to the mighty angel who descends from heaven, he is also a greatly anointed messenger. All messengers who have a sharp two-edged sword from their mouths, have the power from God.

How does he bind the Dragon? Nothing is impossible with God, My power, words and might can bind the Dragon. Its time of death is up.

'Dragon' is the incarnation of the ancient serpent, when the power of man becomes autocratic, it is the manifest of the Dragon's power. And the Dragon deceives the whole world, however its day (time of death) has come. I did not create the Dragon. It is the work from the Great Prostitute, to make it clear that Dragon is another word for dark force. 'The Dragon' here means the Dragon of the previous era - every era has its own dragon. "

**That ancient serpent:** means the dark force in human heart. It is that ancient serpent that deceived Adam and Eve. It failed to be in charge of Jesus' house however it doesn't give up, and begins to deceive God's children and all nations, tries to seize power from Jesus at every opportunity. The ancient serpent watches every chance to usurp once it sees God's children in confusion and lose focus on God. It's a crafty Serpent.

In the book of Genesis, a little bit of selfish desire (deceived by the ancient Serpent) gradually grows into a Dragon. In the beginning, the ancient serpent deceives, then, after desire has conceived, it gives birth to sin; and sin, when it is full-grown, gives birth to death, therefore the Dragon is in control in the end. At first it deceives, and at last it controls. **This is the difference between the serpent and the Dragon.** The ancient serpent can only deceive people, but the Dragon controls people. It is various and changeful, it can also disguise as an angel of light to deceive God's children.

**Who is the devil:** The devil comes only to steal and kill and destroy, in other words, it comes to cause damage but Jesus comes that people may have life. The devil is also the accuser of brethren that causes people to kill one another.

In a vision: A Dragon has several heads, but one body. It plays with evil schemes and tricks and changes different ways to destroy God's work. It is incompatible with God's house.

"I am incompatible with the devil," the Spirit of the Lord said.

**And Satan:** It means resistance. For it knows everything about man, so it thinks out different ways to deceive them to resist God, resist the truth and the Spirit, to hinder them from walking on the way of the Cross. However Satan is a tool that God uses to build up His children, and refine their hearts, such as the trial of Job. Ultimately Satan[d](the Dragon) will be bound when the time comes.



**Bound him for a thousand years:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "The Dragon[e](Satan) has been bound since the era of the apostles, and also bound by the churches that came after. My words are the same from generation to generation, the world will pass away, but My words will never pass away. The Dragon must be bound, released, and kept in accordance with My law in every era as all are to fulfil the words in the Bible and all that you do must be according to the Bible. For everything there is a time. Although you don't know when to bind or to release, you only need to obey, for I will send My prophets to guide the church at every turning point of the era: to bind the devil first, then throw into the lake of fire. You shall submit to one another, love one another, forgive[f] one another and help one another to make perfect. I have triumphed on the Cross, Satan has been defeated and its ending is the lake of fire!"

**20:3 And threw him into the pit, and shut it and sealed it over him, so that he might not deceive the nations any longer, until the thousand years were ended. After that he must be released for a little while.**

**Threw him into the pit:** As soon as the time comes, it will be thrown into the place where it should go. For it has drunk with the blood of that era, therefore, it must be thrown and shut in the bottomless pit!

**Shut it:** Temporarily stop all its movements, so that it can no longer harm people. It is relevant to the human heart as well, when the heart is holy, there is no room left for the Dragon[g].

**Sealed it: "[Seal]"** is the official seal of the Father, also a seal of the Cross.

In a vision: A yellow stain wrapper is opened, where there's a large seal.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "This seal is the power of the Cross, also the authority and power of the Father that has sealed it (the Dragon in the bottomless pit). I have refined a group of true children in that era. When I said on the Cross, 'It is finished!' Satan was trampled down under My feet."

**So that he might not deceive the nations any longer:** How does the Dragon[h] deceive the nations? It brings people into ease and comfort that only seek the earthly profit, but not hold fast to the truth. Its deception is to turn your own passion into jealous fervency, which makes you pride and go beyond God, and become arrogant. When you're cold and indifferent, it makes you much colder and become frustrated and discouraged. In short, it leads you to be extreme by turning aside to either the right or the left. Satan[j] always acts contrary to Jesus.

**Until the thousand years were ended:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "It means that era is over. The period of this 'a thousand years' has just come to the end and you almost miss it."

**After that he must be released for a little while:** Now is the time to release the Dragon temporarily, for the overflowed lust of the heart sets it free to the earth. This takes place in the spirit where the eyes of the flesh can not see. And it is rampant now.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "Unite verses 1-3 and 7-10 as one. Therefore, verse 3 is connected to verse 7. Let's continue to read verse 7."

**20:7 And when the thousand years are ended, Satan will be released from his prison,**

Now comes verses 7 till 10. Satan is released and is deceiving the whole world.

In a vision: Such a huge ancient serpent! It runs around the sky with its mouth open widely, and a man looks like a small rice bar in its mouth. This huge serpent has so many heads, each head has its own name. God's messenger points at it with a sword. We see the huge Dragon shrink gradually and fall to the earth into a small worm. The messenger walks up and smashes it with his foot.

"No matter how evil and huge this Beast and Dragon, they are under God's hands. God allows them to fight with His children in order to purify and build up His children's life," the Spirit of the Lord said.

**When the thousand years are ended:** the millennium has passed.

**Satan will be released from his prison:** Satan has been set free from the prison now, which is to fulfil the Bible. For all words in the Scriptures must be fulfilled. Satan is released to test the world.

In a vision: A great Dragon is on fire all over its body, smoke and fire are coming out of its head and mouth.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "It is deceiving and devouring people all over the world. I use it as a tool to purify My true children and make the conquerors perfect in the latter days."

In a vision: We see three scrolls. Heavenly Father unrolls the first one. It is a long piece of white paper where heavenly Father draws pictures, or seems to write the names of the conquerors. The first batch of conquerors are refined, heavenly Father looks at the scroll with satisfaction, then He rolls it up carefully and puts it away. This is the group of the conquerors of the Old Testament. After that the Father unfolds the second scroll and begins to draw. The second batch is refined who are the conquerors of the early church. Heavenly Father looks at the scroll with satisfaction, and carefully rolls it up and puts it away. Now we see heavenly Father open the third scroll. It is also a long piece of white paper, which means the Father is to purify the last batch of conquerors now.

Chapter 20:1-3 took place during the time of the second batch of conquerors in the early church of the New Testament. Now the devil is released, in order to refine the last batch of conquerors.

20:8 And will come out to deceive the nations that are at the four corners of the earth, Gog and Magog, to gather them for battle; their number is like the sand of the sea.

Will come out to deceive the nations that are at the four corners of earth ('corner' in original text is 'angle'): Everyone must go through the trials, no one can escape, as Satan is to deceive the whole world, and it's the time for the world to be tested. This is God's time.

How can we not be deceived?

We shall keep God's Word of patient endurance so that God will keep us from being trapped into the snare of the devil.

How does the devil[k] deceive people?

In a vision: The Dragon jumps into the sea, its face has turned into a human face when it comes up out of the sea, and its body is full of smoke which makes people lost their way in confusion. "Sea" represents religion and the world; "has turned into a human face" means that the Dragon has entered into man. We see this Dragon-man holding a white stick in his hand, "white stick" represents religious authority. With this white stick, he turns a little red fish, and speaks the word of God with a gentle and humble attitude, and with great interest. He also lifts up the Dragon with this white stick move round and round which makes people dazzled.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "This is a trap."

We asked, "What trap is it?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, " It is to fill you up with loaves, so that you will enjoy the pleasure of sin to strive for power and profit."

Seen the vision, again: a couple of people cast nets into the sea, what they pull up are prawns and stones.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "The prawn is not the life that God desires; and the stone is not the Spirit. For the letter kills, but the Spirit gives life.

Satan comes out to deceive the nations from all directions, which means it is to deceive everyone. If you covet the world, it will deceive you with the world; if you believe in Jesus, it will deceive you with false teaching; if you are greedy, it will deceive you with wealth; if you like revelation, it will deceive you with false revelation. It deceives you with whatever you like.

**Gog and Magog: 'Gog and Magog':** They are all self-centered. Magog represents all gangs and sects, and Gog is their king (refer to Ezekiel Chapter 38-39).

**"Son of man, set your face towards Gog, of the land of Magog, the chief prince of Meshech and Tubal, and prophesy against him" (Ezekiel 38:2).**

**Gog:** This is the stronghold of the dark forces. Gog is the chief, and there are various gangs and sects under it.

In a vision: A place looks like a black yurt[1], a very tall man in black is in midair, he has a dark face that is covered with a white veil, dark neck, and wears a straw hat and white gloves.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "This is the supreme king who rules all nations, who is the king of the world's highest leadership. He is self-centered who sets himself as king."

In a vision: A large grey spider web, there are two sets of white threads wrapped around the spider's legs.

We asked the Lord, "What does this mean? Why are there two sets of white threads?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "This is the devil's snare which is to deceive people and blind them. Two sets of white threads represent false teaching and

false prophecy, which is the false gospel when joined together. There is no rain to the lands of gangs, because Gog is arrogant and so proud! God is the spring of living water, but Gog is too prideful to draw near to the living water.”

**Magog:** It represents tombs, in where there are withered bones, it is the spirit of death. Magog represents all gangs and sects, and also refers to a dry and thirsty land. It is caused by themselves, for they are a group of arrogant people. Magog refers to the people who are controlled by the dark force. They are arrogant who exercise self-rule, therefore they give the opportunity to the devil to come into power, so that Gog can rule over them.

**To gather them for battle; their number is like the sand of the sea:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "'Them' refers to a group of blind and ignorant people, a group of mob. 'The sand of the sea' refers to half of Abraham's offspring who are the descendants of Abraham and Hagar. It is a metaphor that refers to those who are the flesh and the earthly. He fights against whoever opposes him so he has many adversaries. Whatever the king says, they always follow and agree, 'Yes! They are wrong, they are heresy!' These people are a group of blind men who have no discernment but act on their own sense. They are those miracle-seekers in Matthew Chapter 24, who follow as soon as a miracle appears."

“But just as at that time he who was born according to the flesh persecuted him who was born according to the Spirit, so also it is now” (Galatians 4:29).

“I will make your offspring as the dust of the earth, so that if one can count the dust of the earth, your offspring also can be counted” (Genesis 13:16).

**20:9 And they marched up over the broad plain of the earth and surrounded the camp of the saints and the beloved city, but fire came down from heaven and consumed them,**

**They marched up over the board plain of the earth and surrounded the camp of the saints and beloved city:** Once the antichrist commands, the goats all over the mountains and plains come out to attack the sheep. This is the last great trial to reveal the heart. This is the time when the goats and sheep are revealed; this is the time when the true children of God and the children of the devil are revealed; this is the time when the life of God and the jawbones of donkeys are revealed; this is the time when the soldiers of the Lord and the soldiers of Lucifer are revealed. Everything is revealed, for what? For the end is at hand!

**The camp of the saints:** is the place where the saints gather.

**The beloved city:** that is Jerusalem.

Letter: The holy city of Jerusalem, the devil gathers the kings to attack Jerusalem. But God will punish Gog and Magog. This is the battle of Armageddon, and this is the ending. (Refer to Ezekiel 38:18-23, Revelation 16:16-21)

**Fire came down from heaven and consumed them:** This is the fire from heaven, it is the fire from the Lord to destroy the enemy.

In a vision: the actual fire descends from heaven like torches one by one (the fulfillment of the letter).

The Spirit of the Lord said, "God is a consuming fire. I will tear down to the end while burning, as My hand is stretched out, their time of death is near at hand, for I did not even spare angels when they sinned. Only true children of God are to be kept from this tribulation, and they will hide in the arms of the Lord."

**Consumed them:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "Burn it, burn it to ashes so that it will never be seen again as there is no more chance to repent. The Spirit is to: burn all straw, wood and hay today. There is still a chance for repentance when it takes place in the Spirit, God always tells you in advance through the Spirit, for the Spirit gives life, those who do not repent will fall into the fulfilment of the letter."

The Spirit of the Lord reminded us that the fire here is the same as the fire in Isaiah 66:15-16.

“For behold, the LORD will come in fire, and his chariots like the whirlwind, to render his anger in fury; and his rebuke with flames of fire. For by fire will the LORD enter into judgement, and by his sword, with all flesh; and those slain by the LORD shall be many” (Isaiah 66:15-16).

**20:10 And the devil who had deceived them was thrown into the lake of fire and sulphur where the beast and the false prophets were, and they will be tormented day and night for ever and ever.**

**The devil who had deceived them was thrown into the lake of fire and sulphur:** Their ending is here. Whoever deceives will go to the lake of fire where is their ending. This is the battle between the two spirits: those who are led by the Holy Spirit completely (sons of God), and those who are led by the devil completely (sons of the devil). Those who fully submit to the devil and remain unrepentant will be thrown in the lake of sulfur and fire with the devil in the end,

this is the battle between two spirits, those who are specifically fighting against God's Spirit[m] have the spirit of the devil in them.

**Where the beast and the false prophets were:** They are in the same system, therefore their ending is the same. This (the lake of fire and sulfur) is the final destination of Satan, of the beasts and of the false prophets. What they do is different, but their ending is the same.

In the time of Noah, God cleansed that world with the flood. At the end of this era, He will cleanse this world with burning fire, so the remnant is very few. **“Behold, the day of the LORD comes cruel, with wrath and fierce anger, to make the land and desolation and to destroy its sinners from it. For the stars of the heavens and their constellations will not give their light; the sun will be dark at its rising, and the moon will not shed its light. I will punish the world for its evil, and the wicked for their iniquity; I will put an end to the pomp of the arrogant, and lay low the pompous pride of the ruthless. I will make people more rare than fine gold”** (Isaiah 13:9-16).

Those Satan’s followers who are in great sin will die in the calamity. The remnant who survive in the calamity is because of Father’s mercy and His protection. God sends the White Eagle, His messenger to cleanse their rotten flesh. God breathes on them again, so that they come to life and become nationals into the Jubilee year. These people are saved by grace, and like a brand plucked from the fire.

**They will be tormented day and night for ever and ever:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "Vengeance is mine, I will repay. No one can replace or save them from such torment, not even Me. Therefore their torment is forever and ever. It is not My desire to see them perish[n], for the heavenly Father is righteous. By that time, I can only follow the command of My Father. It’s still not too late to repent today."

In the process of narrating the book of Revelation, the Lord sometimes used the flashback, sometimes the interposition, and sometimes used the narration. Therefore, without the revelation from the Lamb of God, humans would never understand by their own wisdom. The following verses 4-6 and 11-15 are one, as below.

**20:4 Then I saw thrones, and seated on them were those to whom the authority to judge was committed. Also I saw the souls of those who had been beheaded for the testimony of Jesus and for the word of God, and those who had not worshiped the beast or its image and had not received its mark on their**

foreheads or their hands. They came to life and reigned with Christ for a thousand years.

**Then I saw thrones:** John saw again: many thrones are prepared for the saints for ages and generations.

We asked, "Who can sit on these thrones?"

In a vision: a huge Cross.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "You die with Me, then you're buried and resurrected with Me. 'Die' is a devotion, when you obey My words, you would take off the old self because the world can no longer captivate you<sup>57</sup>. Bury is to humble and bury yourself, which means you have put off the old self. Resurrect means to have My likeness and attributes, which is called resurrection.

We asked, "Why are there just a few thrones?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "My thrones are countless, I only put out as much as I'm using now."

**Seat on them:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "Those who sit on the thrones are the conquerors who have overcome in the past, they are to reign with Me."

We ask, "O Lord, have you prepared those who are to sit with You on the throne?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "I am calling those conquerors who are to judge the world with Me."

In a vision: many glorious thrones are shining, too dazzling to see clearly.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "All these are prepared for the conquerors in the latter days."

**To whom the authority to judge was committed:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "They are those conquerors, who are certainly granted the authority to judge the twelve tribes of Israel with Me." The Lord revealed us to read Matthew 19:28-30 'Truly, I say to you, in the new world, when the Son of Man will sit on his glorious throne, you who have followed me will also sit on twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel. And everyone who has left houses or brothers or sisters or

---

<sup>57</sup> How does the world captivate people? The Holy Spirit said, " That is to covet enjoyment ."



father or mother or children or lands, for my name's sake, will receive a hundredfold and will inherit eternal life. But many who are first will be last, and the last first'

**Also I saw ...for the testimony of Jesus:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "There are many who have testified for Me for ages and generations. Stephen is a[o] faithful witness, so are the twelve disciples, except Judah."

**The souls of those who had been beheaded ... for the word of God:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "Blessed are those who are faithful to My Word unto death! They are a beacon in every era, they are faithful unto death and they will be resurrected to reign with Me. "

**And those who had not worshipped the beast or its image:** they are all pure virgins who have never submitted to the power of darkness.

In a vision: a girl about 16 to 17 years old, who is very strong and not afraid of death!

The Spirit of the Lord said, " All these are faithful unto death. Who shall separate us from the love of Christ? Shall tribulation, or persecution? " The Holy Spirit revealed a verse: **"Who shall separate us from the love of Christ? Shall tribulation, or distress, or persecution, or famine, or nakedness, or danger, or sword? As it is written, 'for your sake we are being killed all the day long; we are regarded as sheep to be slaughtered.'"** (Romans 8:35-36).

**And had not received its mark on their foreheads or their hands:** They are those who are flawless, spotless, and faithful unto death. They are not defiled and would rather die than submit to the Beast. Those who do not accept its Mark in the latter days would be slain, but all will be resurrected.

**They came to life:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "Like My resurrection, their spirit and soul and body will be resurrected and raptured to heaven."

**And reigned with Christ for a thousand years:** They will live in God's glory forever and ever.

We asked, "O Lord, is this period of a thousand years on the earth or in heaven?"

In a vision: a stretch of great light in the sky is spreading out, spreading out constantly ...

The Spirit of the Lord said, "You may try to count the years but no one will be able to. This is the time in heaven, that is forever and ever."

**20:5 The rest of the dead did not come to life until the thousand years were ended. This is the first resurrection.**

**This is the first resurrection:** Except Jesus, this is the first resurrection (of those who rise from the dead), which are the first fruits.

We asked, "Are the disciples of those years also in this first resurrection?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "They will all be resurrected, for they are conquerors who will receive the rewards<sup>58</sup> prepared by God. Everything in the whole Bible will be fulfilled."

**The rest of the dead did not come to life:** This refers to those who have little faith and not yet overcome. Their souls are in paradise, but they cannot enter the holy city.

**Until the thousand years were ended:** Here we were confused. In Revelation 20:4 "reigned with Christ for a thousand years", the Lord told us that this a thousand years was the time in heaven, which meant forever and ever. It was mentioned again in Revelation 20: 5, "the rest of the dead did not come to life until the thousand years were ended." Why did the Lord say again to wait until that 'a thousand years' was ended?

The Lord told us: Here reveals[p] both the letter and the Spirit of 'a thousand years'. For with the Lord, one day is as a thousand years, and a thousand years as one day. By the letter, it means 'today' which is 'now', those who are in the first resurrection will execute judgement with the Lord, so that the dead will be raised through the judgement until the 'one thousand years' is over. By the Spirit, it means to reign with the Lord in the new heavens and new earth forever and ever, this is to fulfil the Spirit.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "This thousand years on the earth is God's will, and My command. However, don't forget that there is always disturbance from the spirit of the antichrist on the earth, the enemy never surrenders[q]. Don't think

---

<sup>58</sup> The reward is a resurrected actual body in an imperishable form to enter into the new heavens and the new earth. 1 Corinthians 15: 35-58

that God has settled so you can be slack. You need to stay awake and pray. Pray every day, and then wondrous things will take place! "

**20:6 Blessed and holy is the one who shares in the first resurrection! Over such the second death has no power, but they will be priests of God and of Christ, and they will reign with him for a thousand years.**

**Blessed and holy is the one who shares in the first resurrection:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "They will be in the new heavens and the new earth (the other Kingdom), blessed are they who share in the first resurrection. They will sit on the throne and reign with Me and live in the heavenly Kingdom every day, there will be no more sorrow, nor grief, for I will wipe away every tear from their eyes."  
"

**Over such the second death has no power:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "They are righteous and holy and have a nature like Me. For they have been delivered from death, so death has no power over them, and they will be alive forevermore.

**They will be priests of God and of Christ:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "They will pray on the altar forever and ever, where they will govern in the new heavens and the new earth. They will reign with Me in heaven, and do what Christ does and do whatever Christ asks. They[r] are all kings and priests, who set Christ as the centre and work with Him every day. "

**They will reign with him for a thousand years:** That is, to reign with Christ for a thousand years and be with Him forevermore. They will rule the world and God's Kingdom with Christ. 'A thousand years' is the same as 'the new heavens and the new earth', those who will reign(with Christ) are in the holy city. The nations who are saved by grace are outside of the holy city.

In a vision: The people in the new heavens and the new earth are so joyful! They work in the field, and as soon as the heavenly trumpet sounds, all the people leave their work and begin to worship God. The Spirit of the Lord said, "The Jubilee of 'a thousand years' is to restore life in the Garden of Eden. In the new heavens and the new earth, with the guidance of the Holy Spirit, people will change their thoughts and ideas, so as to attain heavenly life."

*The Holy Spirit sang: Your kingdom is forever and ever, Your regime is forever and ever, Your love is forever and ever ...*

Verse 6 is followed by verse 11. Let's move on to verse 11.

20:11 Then I saw a great white throne and him who was seated on it. From his presence the earth and sky fled away, and no place was found for them.

**Then I saw a great white throne and him who was seated on it:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "'Then I saw' means John saw. 'Great white throne' represents God's holiness, righteousness, and sovereignty. Judgment of the great white throne is the final judgment of life and death. 'Who was seated on' means the Lord God is seated on (the great white throne), who has established this throne since the foundation of the world, the throne is My seat where I am in power forevermore. This is the final judgment, those who fall here will never have the chance to repent. The great white throne represents My power, majesty, holiness and justice, where My glory is glittering[s] to shine the whole world, also to judge the whole world. No one can hide in My presence, everything is naked and exposed before My eyes, for I will judge the whole land. "

We asked, "Who will be judged before the great white throne?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "All the dead from the beginning of the world until the beginning of the new heavens and the new earth, will be judged (refer to Daniel 12: 2)."

**From his presence the earth and sky fled away, and no place was found for them:** Why do the earth and sky flee away from His presence? Because the old earth and sky are gone, they are demolished.

In a vision: An old bamboo curtain of a door, God rolls it up from the bottom and takes it away, for it is no longer needed. A new curtain is replaced, which glows red and then turns into golden yellow, fish white, and light blue... it glows and changes colors constantly.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "The old curtain represents the old heaven and the old earth which are all gone and replaced with a new heaven and a new earth. In the presence of the Lord's judgement on the great white throne, the sky is no longer your cover, nor the earth your hiding place, everything is uncovered and laid bare."

The Holy Spirit revealed this scripture: "They will perish, but you remain; they will all wear out like a garment, like a robe you will roll them up, like a garment they will be changed. But you are the same, and your years will have no end" (Hebrews 1:11-12).

**And no place was found for them:** The old world is renewed, every old creation is gone and replaced with a new heaven and a new earth.

20:12 And I saw the dead, great and small, standing before the throne, and books were opened. Then another book was opened, which is the book of life. And the dead were judged by what was written in the books, according to what they had done.

**And I saw the dead:** John saw again: each person is to die once and after that to face judgement.

**Great and small:** It refers to all the dead people (see Hebrews 9:27).

**Standing before the throne:** In the sight of God, there is no difference of all people, high or low, great or small, everyone will stand before the throne (to receive the judgment). By that time, good will be separated from evil, each will have his own retribution. You will be repaid according to your deeds on the earth. God is righteous.

**Books were opened:** Everything you have done from birth to death is recorded in this book as proof. It begins the judgement to live or die, and all depends on what is written in the book to judge where you will go, to heaven or to hell.

**Then another book was opened, which is the book of life:** In a vision: there are people coming out from the ground.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "Since the beginning of the world, those who are chosen by God, no matter how they were distressed, disciplined or dead in the past, their names are in My book of life after they are refined. They will be resurrected, even though they have died. God's children who are not defiled will go to heaven, those whose names are in the book of life will be clothed in fine linen, bright and pure." In a vision, we see an angel taking them to heaven.

*The Holy Spirit sang: It is picturesque in the Kingdom of heaven ...*

We asked, "Where will these people go after this?"

"They will go where the Father goes," the Spirit of the Lord said.

After that the Spirit of the Lord kept singing: The Kingdom of heaven is yours, you are persecuted for the Kingdom of God, and the Kingdom of heaven is yours.

The Kingdom of heaven is yours who are persecuted for the sake of the Lord; and you who pursue peace are called sons of God, so the Kingdom of heaven is yours. Where the Father is, there you are. These people all walk in the will of the Father.

“Blessed are the peacemakers, for they shall be called sons of God. Blessed are those who are persecuted for righteousness sake, for there is the kingdom of heaven. Blessed are you when others revile you and persecute you and utter all kinds of evil against you falsely on my account. Rejoice and be glad, for your reward is great in heaven, for so they persecuted the prophets who were before you” (Matthew 5:9-12).

The Spirit of the Lord went on saying, "There are also some people who are dead in the house of Israel, they claim that they know Me, but in fact they don't. They are all here waiting for the judgment. The blind, the lame, the cripple, and those who have rejected the good are all here; the rebellious, blind, stubborn and disobedient are all here; also the traitors among My messengers, the fallen stars, and those who replace Me to be king are all here. The sinners, the filthy, their names will be blotted out one by one after every judgement, they all will be thrown into the lake of fire and sulfur."

We asked, "O Lord, isn't this the book of life? Why are there so many blind and lame people? Also those who are thrown into the lake of fire?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "They are a-third of the fallen stars. They fully devoted themselves at the beginning when they believed in the Lord, but they were corrupted later and fallen to the place where is weeping and gnashing of teeth, that is the place in Matthew 8:12. These people include ordinary believers, church leaders, gifted servants, prophets, and preachers. They are seduced by the world and fallen because of their own greed. "

“While the sons of the kingdom will be thrown into the outer darkness. In that place there will be weeping and gnashing of teeth” (Matthew 8:12).

We asked, "Can these people still be saved after the judgement?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "Many people are children of God now, but what they will be has not yet been made known. The judgment of the great white throne will determine their final ending, after the judgement some will go to heaven, some will be thrown into the lake of fire.

The Holy Spirit revealed two verses:

“Beloved, we are God’s children now, and what we will be has not yet appeared; but we know that when he appears, we shall be like him, because we shall see him as he is” (1 John 3:2).

“The one who conquers will be clothed thus in white garments, and I will never blot his name out of the book of life. I will confess his name before my Father and before his angels” (Revelation 3:5).

Let the evildoer still do evil, the filthy still be filthy, the righteous still do right, and the holy still be holy.

We asked, "O Lord, where is the place of weeping and gnashing of teeth? Will it still be there in the latter days?"

The Holy Spirit said, "It is at the lowest layer of heaven and the highest layer of hell. This is the mercy of the heavenly Father. Those who believe in Jesus but do not want to pay the price nor repent, will all fall into the place of weeping and gnashing of teeth. There was a place like that in the beginning, however, there is no such place today in the end time. You shall surrender willingly to be shepherded by the Lord, and become His people, for those who disobey will be given to Satan. The last is to separate those who belong to God from those who don't."

We remembered a few years ago, the Lord said, "Many people will die after the Little Scroll is revealed, however more people will die if it's not revealed." The revealed Little Scroll is to separate darkness and light, godly and ungodly in the last days. If it is not revealed, more people will die in confusion and transgression.

Lord Jesus then explained **the difference between the Books and the Book of Life**: "1. Books: means all nations, peoples, tribes and languages on the earth are written in the books. All kinds of sinful people will be judged one by one according to the names written on the Books. Everything they have done on the earth will be judged. I am the Sun of Righteousness who shows no partiality, as it is appointed for man to die once, and after that comes judgment.

2. The Book of Life: Those who are recorded in the Book of Life are the people from the house of Israel. There are many celebrities, role models in the church, public figures, and also many ordinary people. Those whose names are written in the Book of Life are to be judged according to God’s law and their own deeds. "

**They were judged, each one of them, according to what they had done:** It's time to punish the evildoer, their ending is death, the lake of fire and sulfur, it's also time to reward the righteous, their reward is eternal life.

Receive the judgement by the Word of God today, confess and repent, do not wait until the fulfillment of the letter, there will be no chance by that time!

**20:13 And the sea gave up the dead who were in it, Death and Hades gave up the dead who were in them, and they were judged, each one of them, according to what they had done.**

**And the sea gave up the dead who were in it:** In a vision: So many people died in a great tsunami! They are those who were washed away by the tsunami, those who died in battle at sea on both sides, the fishermen who died in the sea, men and women, young and old, there are also the people who died in plane crashes into the sea and who died in shipwrecks... their souls are all surrendered to judgement. We see so many dead people with their heads bobbing up and down in the sea. Some even have died for thousands of years, their souls are crying for justice. We see the dead being brought up like fish in nets, they stand in front of the throne to be judged by their deeds in their lifetime.

**Death and Hades gave up the dead who were in them:** "Death" is a spirit, which represents devouring. Those who will be devoured by the spirit of death are those unbelievers who worship false gods, practise sorcery, and are conformed to the world. Those who are not children of God will be devoured by the spirit of death, including those who have heard the gospel but do not believe, they lead themselves to destruction.

**"Hades",** This is the actual Hades where the dead go and the ghosts live, and those mediums who consult the spirits of the dead are also in Hades. It's also a place for the dead to be tortured. All the dead are here before the judgement of the great white throne.

**Dead and Hades gave up the dead who were in them:** All the souls of the dead are here since the beginning of the creation of man in the world.

**According to what they had done:** Everyone will be judged regardless of the good or the evil.

In a vision: Those who resurrected and received judgement, their faces are pale, without any color.



The Spirit of the Lord said, "Let them see God's great white throne with their own eyes, and being judged by their own deeds, according to what is written in their Books, so that everyone will be convinced. After the judgement, people whose names in the Book of Life will have eternal life and others without names in the Book of Life, will go to the place (the lake of fire) where they should go.

In a vision: angels push all into the lake of fire and sulphur with a huge forklift, this is their second death, the death of the soul.

“And many of those who sleep in the dust of the earth shall awake, some to everlasting life, and some to shame and everlasting contempt” (Daniel 12:2).

**20:14 Then Death and Hades were thrown into the lake of fire. This is the second death, the lake of fire.**

**Then Death and Hades were thrown into the lake of fire:** Death and Hades are thoroughly perished, they are devoured by the power of God. No more Death and Hades, and God does not need them any longer. As the new heavens and the new earth comes.

**This is the second death:** The first death is the death of the flesh. For those who have God's life in them, their souls are in paradise; for others who do not have God's life, their souls are in Hades. The second death is the death of the soul, the eternal death.

**The difference between Hades and the Lake of Fire:** Hades is a dark place for torture, where the sun never arises, it's a place of suffering where there are insects and maggots biting them. Lake of fire is the place where the devil, the beasts and false prophets live, it's the place of the final punishment for the wicked. It is endless suffering day and night here and eternal death. In the end, Hades and Death will be thrown into the lake of fire.

**20:15 And if anyone's name was not found written in the book of life, he was thrown into the lake of fire.**

**If anyone's name was not found written in the book of life:** The Lord revealed a verse: “The one who conquers will be clothed thus in white garments, and I will confess his name, before my Father and before his angels” (Revelation 3:5).

We must conquer today and be clothed in white, so that our names will be in the Book of Life. For some names will be blotted out. Therefore be vigilant

and discern, and examine whether your name is still in the Book of Life. If not, then repent quickly!

“But the Lord said to Moses, ‘Whoever has sinned against me, I will blot out of my book’” (Exodus 32:33).

When comparing **Revelation 20:15** with **Revelation 3: 5**, we were not quite sure. Because **Revelation 20:15** said: Those whose names are not in the Book of Life will be thrown into the lake of fire. From this verse we understand: those whose names are written in the Book of Life are those who will receive salvation. However, **Revelation 3: 5** also mentioned: He who conquers, his name will not be blotted out of the book of life. What is mentioned here are those who are victorious. We asked the Lord, "Who will be in the Book of Life exactly? Are there two Books of Life?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, “There is only one Book of Life, but those who are imprinted with the Seal of Victory[t] are not the same as those who have the Seal of Salvation. The Seal of Victory is imprinted on those who ‘**And to put on the new self, created after the likeness of God in true righteousness and holiness**’(Ephesians 4:24). This is the Seal for the firstborn. Those who have the Seal of Salvation are sealed by the Holy Spirit, they are, ‘**in him you also, when you heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation, and believed in him, where sealed with the promised Holy Spirit**’ (Ephesians 1:13).

There are many different levels in the Book of Life, the standard you reach will determine your level. Victory[u] is a level, Salvation is another level. The more you obey, the greater you’re blessed, just like some will have authority over five cities and some will have authority over ten cities[v] in the final reward.”

“There is one glory of the sun, and another glory of the moon, and another glory of the stars; for star differs from star in glory” (1 Corinthians 15:41).

**He was thrown into the lake of fire:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "The lake of fire is the place to punish the wicked. This is eternal death and endless suffering. This lake of fire is not the place that I want, and it is not My will that so many will perish.

Those who are violent will take the Kingdom of heaven by force, so do not run aimlessly as one beating the air. This path of life comes at a price. This is also the way of the Cross, that is self-denial, to take off the old self and put on the new self. It doesn't matter whether you are circumcised or not, but it matters to become

a new creation. The Father doesn't want the outer, but the inner. We should build a good relationship with the Father, to worship Him in spirit and in truth, without any falsehood. Forget what is behind and strain forward for what is ahead, press on toward the goal, which is to learn from Me. I have set you an example in everything, so that you should do as I have done for you! "

“Whoever says he abides in him ought to walk in the same way in which he walked” (1 John 2:6).

*The Holy Spirit sang: Sing the heavenly song, for the gate of heaven is opened, the angels praise, the heavenly army applauds, the heavenly Father is joyful, the family returns, to sing from the heart and praise the Lord, and share His great love. There is no one but Jesus worthy of worship. There is no one but Jesus worthy of worship. As long as the sun and moon endure, we will endure. We live to worship Him. There is no one but Jesus worthy of worship. There is no one but Jesus worthy of worship as long as the sun and moon endure, we will endure. We live to worship Him, this place is filled with God's presence!*

## **Chapter 21**

### **The New Heavens and the New Earth**

**21:1 Then I saw a new heaven and a new earth, for the first heaven and the first earth had passed away, and the sea was no more.**

**Then I saw a new heaven and a new earth:** The old vanishes, the new comes. In John's vision, the old world is rolled away as smoke as it has been occupied by the evil one for too long, where is full of suffocating smoke with hardly any clean land. God sends fires and calamities to cleanse the world. A great tsunami completely destroys and washes away everything of the old creation, so the old has gone, the new is here. The universe is renewed with a new atmosphere; a new heaven and a new earth, and a new holy city.

**For the first heaven and the first earth had passed away:** The new Kingdom begins like sunrise, the previous kingdom has passed away like sunset. Heaven and the earth are renewed, all the old creations are gone, everything that God doesn't want has been abolished, all things become new. The air is fresh, the sky is blue, and everything is bright. By that time, you will see the sun, the moon, and stars all smiling at you, because your heart is renewed and everything becomes new. The heart no longer desires the earthly things, and old things no longer exist, everything of the old creation is gone, therefore every thought of the heart is to thank God, praise God, and live peacefully and joyfully in the glory of God.

**The sea was no more:** Those who were enemies of God, against God and abominated by God in the old world, and all sects are no more.

In a vision: a bulldozer has swallowed the sea up.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "For God's word, He speaks, and it comes to be; He commands, and it stands firm. Seawater is bitter and salty, wherever it flows, the land will become saline-alkali place. In the new heavens and the new earth, bitter water turns into fresh water. The actual sea is gone and replaced by the land where there are raindrops and fresh air every day. "

**21:2 And I saw the holy city, new Jerusalem, coming down out of heaven from God, prepared as a bride adorned for her husband.**

**And I saw the holy city, new Jerusalem, coming down out of heaven from God:** A complete change takes place on earth, the Kingdom of God descends from

heaven, and even the air is fresh. The majestic holy city comes down out of heaven, and all people shout with great joy for God's greatness, God's wondrous!

*The Holy Spirit sang: “Worthy are you, our Lord and God, to receive glory and honour and power, for you created all things, and by your will they existed and were created” (Revelation 4:11).*

The Spirit of the Lord said, “A new holy city comes down. This is the reward for your Faith, Strength, Devotion, and Effort. The holy city, new Jerusalem, is built by the life of everyone.”

In a vision: a great castle descends from heaven.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "It is an actual city that comes down from heaven, which is built in heaven according to your deeds on earth. Both the letter and the Spirit are fulfilled. Everyone's house in heaven depends on your deeds and words on earth today and how much of your obedience to God will determine the size of the house that God will build for you in heaven. Many people's houses in heaven are made of precious stones, however many people will have no houses in heaven, because their souls are merely saved." The Holy Spirit revealed a scripture: Jeremiah 30: 18-24

**Prepared as:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "I have already prepared Myself[c] in heaven so just wait until the judgment is over, when the old creation is to be removed, and the new is to come. I am in readiness here, have you prepared yourself?"

**As a bride adorned for her husband:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "Firstly the Bride puts on Christ, which is to align with My heart. Then, God prepares new Jerusalem in heaven, and the grand holy city will descend once adorned. Now everything is prepared and the holy city is adorned in order, just wait for the Bride to put on Christ and be of the same mind with the Groom, that is, to align her heart with the Groom. "

**For her husband:** Make your heart well prepared, crying out from your inner heart, "Come soon, My beloved!"

**21:3 And I heard a loud voice from the throne saying: behold, the dwelling place of God is with man. He will dwell with them, and they will be his people, and God himself will be with them as their God.**

**And I heard a loud voice from the throne saying:** The Spirit of the Lord said, " A loud voice from the throne that John heard is My speaking."

**Behold:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "I instruct John to look."

**The dwelling place of God is with man:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "It is God that dwells with man, God and man become One, with a single mind that is to fear God. Behold, I will reign among men! I am the King of kings and the Lord of lords, I have power over everything and rule the whole earth. "(Refer to Hebrews 8: 2-3)

*The Holy Spirit touched and sang: Come! Come! Come! Let us sing loudly, He is the great King over all the earth ...*

**He will dwell with them:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "I will dwell among you. By that time, you can see Me every day. All nations rejoice and shout, the Lord reigns!"

**They will be his people:** All the holy people belong to Him, who will be partakers in the new Jerusalem.

**God himself will be with them:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "God will be with His people forever and ever. They are My people, I am their King, I Myself will shepherd them.

**As their God:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "I am the King of kings and Lord of lords, and I am their Abba Father."

**21:4 He will wipe away every tear from their eyes, and death shall be no more, neither shall there be mourning nor crying, nor pain any more, for the former things have passed away."**

**He will wipe away every tear from their eyes:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "No more weeping from now on, instead there will be a new atmosphere with joy. For your minds are completely renewed, which are brand new inside, therefore, there will be no tears or harms, nor mourning or death. Only if your purposes and thoughts are in the old creation, there will be harms and mourning."

**Death shall be no more:** They are all resurrected and holy, death shall be no more, for the former things are passed away.

We asked, "What's the difference between 'reign with Christ for a thousand years' in Revelation 20: 6 and 'the new heavens and the new earth'?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "The first resurrected are the conquerors, who have the life to reign (with Christ), therefore death has no power over them. 'Reign with Christ for a thousand years' is to shepherd the new heavens and the new earth with Christ forever and ever."

Neither shall there be mourning nor crying, nor pain any more, for the former things have passed away.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "Sorrow and injustice are gone, neither shall there be curses nor ailments and disease, nor bitterness. Everyone is filled with joy, and it's joyful everywhere. Although everyone's mouth is closed, a smile inside of the heart is obviously on their faces. Because everyone dwells in God's arms. God loves you; I love you and I will love you forever! "

They are all those who have the life to reign in the holy city. They are the conquerors who have put off their old selves on the earth, and will enter the new heavens and the new earth to reign with Christ, so death and curses shall be no more. However, those nations who can not enter the holy city will be only merely saved for they do not have the life of the King. (Refer to Isaiah 65: 17-20, Isaiah 66: 22-24, Zechariah 14: 16-18)

"For behold, I create new heavens and a new earth, and the former things shall not be remembered or come into mind. But be glad and rejoice forever in that which I create; for behold, I create Jerusalem to be a joy, and her people to be a gladness. I will rejoice in Jerusalem and be glad in my people; no more shall be heard in it the sound of weeping and the cry of distress. No more shall there be in it an infant who lives but a few days, or an old man who does not fill out his days, for the young man shall die a hundred years old, and the sinner a hundred years old shall be accursed" (Isaiah 65:17-20).

"For as the new heavens and the new earth that I make shall remain before me, says the LORD, so shall your offspring and your name remain. From new moon to the new moon, and from Sabbath to Sabbath, all flesh shall come to worship before me, declares the LORD. "And they shall go out and look on the dead bodies of the men who have rebelled against me. For their worm shall not die, their fire shall not be quenched, and they shall be an abhorrence to all flesh"(Isaiah 66:22-24).

“Then everyone who survives of all the nations that have come against Jerusalem shall go up year after year to worship the King, the LORD of hosts, and to keep the Feast of Booths. And if any of the families of the earth do not go up to Jerusalem to worship the King, the LORD of hosts, there will be no rain on them. And if the family of Egypt does not go up and present themselves, then on them there shall be no rain, there shall be the plagues with which the LORD afflicts the nations that do not go up to keep the Feast of Booths” (Zechariah 14:16-18).

Those who do not put off their old selves are only able to see the Kingdom of God, but unable to enter the Kingdom of God, nor the holy city. They can only be inhabitants in the new heavens and the new earth, not live[d] a life of kingship. God’s words will not pass away, not an iota, not a dot!

“Jesus answered him, ‘Truly, truly, I say to you, unless one is born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God’” (John 3:3).

“Jesus answered, ‘Truly, truly, I say to you, unless one is born of water and the Spirit, he cannot enter the kingdom of God’” (John 3:5).

The Spirit of the Lord said, "Today you are able to live in the realm of the new heavens and the new earth in Chapter 21 of the Revelation and when you live in Me, there will be no more mourning or crying, nor pain or death, for the former things have passed away. Today if you still live in the old creation and in the old self, there will be tears, harms, pains and death. It is your choice where you live today. My grace is sufficient for you; you may ask for the resources of the heavenly realm beforehand, or you can withdraw the anointing and grace of the Jubilee in advance. "

In a vision: The leading sheep of our church is pulling a big cart which is loaded with many sacks that seem to be filled with invaluable things. A fellow worker was frightened and almost crying when she was telling this vision, “O Lord, we reveal the Revelation with you every day, we examine ourselves, repent and refine ourselves every day, but how come we still pull a cart that is full of junk? Burn it immediately!” The leading sheep told the fellow worker, “But first[e] open them and have a quick look!” After opening all of the sacks, they saw golden bars inside! The Spirit of the Lord said, "These golden bars are faith and power. The Revelation is opened, which is to send golden<sup>59</sup> bars, you are to send Faith and Strength to people. Therefore not even a negative word will come

---

<sup>59</sup> The Bible says that the tested genuineness of our faith -- more precious than gold that perishes though it is tested by fire. (1 Peter 1: 7). "Gold" represents faith. Therefore "giving golden bars" here means to send power and faith.



out of your mouth but only a declaration of Faith and Power. The book of Revelation is going to send golden bars to people, so are you. "

**21:5 And he who was seated on the throne said, "Behold, I am making all things new."** also he said, "write this down, for these words are trustworthy and true."

**Who was seated on the throne and said:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "It is Me who is speaking."

**Behold, I am making all things new:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "Let John and also let all the children of God on the earth see: all has turned into new, for I have reigned over everything."

**Also... said:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "This is to emphasise that it is trustworthy and true."

**Write this down, for these words are trustworthy and true.** The Spirit of the Lord said, "This scene is shown to John so that he can tell everyone: these words are trustworthy and true, this is the Kingdom you are looking forward to, which is also the complete fulfillment of "Your Kingdom come" of the Lord's prayer. Truly I tell you, every word of Mine is absolutely true. "

**21:6 And he said to me, "It is done! I am the Alpha and the Omega, the beginning and the end. To the thirsty I will give from the spring of the water of life without payment.**

**And he said to me:** This is still Jesus speaking to John.

**It is done:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "All of the above means My great work is accomplished, which follows the Father's will, and is done according to the Father's plan. I and the Father are yoked together. "

**I am Alpha:** The Spirit of the Lord said, " I am the God who creates all things."

**I am Omega:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "I am also the God who renews and transforms, and is to end (the old creation)."

**I am the beginning and the end:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "I am in power from the beginning until the end."

**To the thirsty I will give from the spring of the water of life without payment:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "In My Kingdom, all these are given to you freely, you no need to pay for that. 'The spring of the water of life' refers to the dew falling from heaven, which is God's word, the living water, that is faith, power and authority."

**To the thirsty I will give... without payment:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "You don't need to pay anything and I will give the water of the spring of My life to you as long as you are willing to drink. If you drink it every day, you will be in good health and not anxious about anything. "

**21:7 The one who conquers will have this heritage, and I will be his God and he will be my son.**

**Conquers:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "It is those who put off their old selves and devote themselves to Me, their heart has departed from the world where God's Kingdom comes, so they are completely shepherded by God. There are no self desires and lusts nor worldly enjoyments in their mind, their heart completely returns and belongs to God. These people are the heirs."

**Will have this heritage:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "What heritage do they have? The blessings of the Kingdom of God. What are the blessings? The golden street, the tree of life, the spring of the water of life ... are all for you!

The greater blessing is: I am your inheritance, you become My son to inherit My heritage. All the blessings in heaven are for you to enjoy, that is to rule and to reign with Me, and live in the glory of God every day. All nations in heaven praise God, bless God every day, they shout that Christ reigns! "

*The Holy Spirit sang: Shout Jesus reigns, and He will greatly release, where there is worship and praise in spirit and in truth, there He reigns!*

**I will be his God and he will be my son:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "He has Me as his heritage, so do I. I am his God and he is My son. The son submits himself to the Father's authority, only the one who obeys Me is My son; the son also inherits the heritage, and he owns everything of Mine. "

**21:8 But as for the cowardly, the faithless, the detestable, as for murderers, the sexually immoral, sorcerers, idolaters, and all liars, their portion will be in the lake that burns with fire and sulphur, which is the second death."**

**For the cowardly:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "The cowardly are those who are timid and afraid of death, persecution and being attacked. They fear people but not God, they fear the loss of their own interests, they fear family persecution, they fear offending people and fear to be despised by others. Furthermore, they fear the dogs[f] who like to bite and blame each other, fear rejection and to be stung by hedgehogs[g] who fear sacrifice, all these joins together for the protection of their own interests. How can such people walk in My way and enter My Kingdom? Fear nothing but love the Lord, for there is no fear in love."

“There is no fear in love, but perfect love casts out fear. For fear has to do with punishment, and whoever fears has not been perfected in love” (1John 4:18).

**The faithless:** It means the apparent believers, with an evil unbelieving heart in them. They only crowd around Jesus in the church. However they do not believe in the words of God, nor the power of God and the guidance of the Holy Spirit. They do not have good testimonies of themselves so they cannot reach out to the Lord, they do not believe the words from the Holy Spirit because they are not led by the Spirit.

In a vision: church is plucking out the weeds.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "They are the weeds and the stumbling blocks of the church who are there just to make up the number. The Father does not want any of those who reject and blaspheme the Holy Spirit or reject the guidance of the Spirit.”

**The detestable:** means the hateful and what God detests. Those who betray God, and are given up by God are the detestable. All written in Romans 1: 28-31 are detestable.

“And since they did not see fit to acknowledge God, God gave them up to a debased mind to do what ought not to be done. They were filled with all manner of unrighteousness, evil, covetousness, malice. They are full of envy, murder, strife, deceit, maliciousness. They are gossips, slanderers, haters of God, insolent, haughty, boastful, inventors of evil, disobedient to parents, foolish, faithless, heartless, ruthless” (Romans 1:28-31).

**As for murderers:** There are murderers in behavior and in mental. They hate people, betray Jesus and their friends and kill people with a borrowed sword, and they also include those who practice deceit. God doesn't want any of those who murder mentally or physically. You're a murderer if you hate anyone, no matter whether they are of the church, the family, and the society or they are

relatives, friends or neighbours. You're called a murderer if you harm people for no reason, that includes 'tooth for tooth' decree in the Old Testament[h].

**The sexually immoral:** It means the sexual immorality in the flesh and in the spirit.

In a vision: Tang monk[i], Taoist priests, Catholics and the five major religions unite together, and run around to worship false gods, not the true God. All these are sexually immoral.

False gods also include traditional custom, influences, appetites etc.

**Sorcerers:** Those who practice spells, witches, Taoist priests, and Balaam ... whoever uses spells, is practicing sorcery. Sorcerers also include those who practice Qigong, ask monks to chant, or those who ask to be cured by evil spirits.

**Idolaters:** The worship to human powers, super stars, wealth, influences, posters on the wall and offerings in the temple, also the photos of the dead, photos of great figures, or bowing down to worship the monument of the dead, all these are called idolatry. God does not want you[j] to worship heroes, the dead, those flying in the sky, running on the ground, swimming in the water and whoever worships these from the heart is called an idolater.

The Lord revealed a scripture: "[Little children, keep yourselves from idols](#)" (1 John 5:21) .

**And all liars:** Those who do not seek truth from the facts are all liars. They cover up the facts for their own interests, they lie and pretend to look like real, but actually fake. These people interpret God's word out of context to defend their own interests and they are liars who deceive God, break promises and do not speak according to the truth.

**Their portion will be in the lake that burns with fire and sulphur, which is the second death:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "These people have no choice but to go to the lake of fire, as I am not their head. No one can change the law that is made by the Father, not an iota, nor a dot will pass away, therefore the words in the Bible must be taken seriously and I must accomplish in accordance with the Father's will. For I do not spare angels when they sin, but execute according to the words of the Holy Bible. "

21:9 Then came one of the seven angels who had the seven bowls full of the seven last plagues and spoke to me, saying, "Come, I will show you the Bride, the wife of the Lamb"

**The seven angels who had the seven bowls full of the seven last plagues:** Because these Seven Angels are responsible for the Seven Last Plagues, they hold the Seven Golden Bowls. This is their duty.

We asked, "It's in the new heavens and the new earth, why are there angels holding Seven Bowls?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "Children, this is not contradictory. They rule the things in the last days, the plagues of the Seven Bowls have passed, and all have been demolished, uprooted, and burned in previous chapters. Now in the new heavens and the new earth, they still work before the Lord. They serve God every day because God does new things every day. The role of the Seven Angels is to tell you that God's purpose is not to bring down the Seven Plagues, but to build new Jerusalem. "

**One of .... Spoke to me, saying:** It means one of the Seven Angels speaks to John.

**Come:** Listen and obey, then you can see another different realm and understand God's heart.

**I will ... the Bride, the wife of the Lamb:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "This is the Bride whom I am to marry, the faithful and knowledgeable saint. The Lamb's wife is of a high standard, gentle, humble, obedient and prudent, so this good Wife and Groom are at the same pace and are one. They work close to My chest and know the Father's heart, so they are impeccable. "

**Show you:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "It means to show John. What is the purpose of showing John? Let him see how beautiful and magnificent the Bride is! She has My attributes and is gentle and humble in heart, and is My beloved Wife."

21:10 And he carried me away in the Spirit to a great, high mountain, and showed me the holy city Jerusalem coming down out of heaven from God.

**In the Spirit:** John is moved by the Holy Spirit, he is with the Spirit and led by the Spirit. "Carried ... away in the Spirit " means the power of God in him carries him and lifts him up.

**He carried me away ... to a great, high mountain:** This refers to the spiritual mountain, to the highest level, to the peak of the mountain, it means to see in the spirit being lifted up by God to the spiritual mountain. He can see what God lets him see here, like God who took prophet Ezekiel by a lock of his hair and lifted him up so that not only could he see, but he could also understand God's mind.

**Showed me the holy city Jerusalem coming down out of heaven from God:**

The Spirit of the Lord said, "'From God' that is from the Lord; 'the holy city...coming down out of heaven' means the house of God; 'Jerusalem' is the temple of the Lord, the place where I am the head and the King, Jerusalem is My throne, in where My throne stands. This is My house, the place where I am in power and dwell among you alone. This holy city descends from heaven, which is built by My Father Himself, and everything is built according to His standard."  
(Refer to Psalm 127: 1)

**“Unless the LORD builds the house, those who build it labor in vain. Unless the LORD watches over the city, the watchman stays awake in vain” (Psalm 127:1).**

There are both the letter and the Spirit here. The Spirit means to build in the heart of you and me today as the holy city in heaven is built once the heart is built. Letter: This is the true glory, the glorious holy city descending on the new heavens and the new earth.

In a vision: A particularly high mountain, also very steep. Many people want to go up to the mountain, however they fear to approach the mountain when they see the light shining around the foot of the mountain, which looks like fire or stabbing swords.

We asked the Lord, "What is this?"

The Spirit of the Lord wrote the word[k]: Hindrance. "All false believers are hindered, only true children can go up."

We asked again, "O Lord, what is this hindrance?"

In a vision: The Lord Jesus takes a sword and we also see a man lying on the ground who wears a white top, black pants and there is a black cross on him, which is like a black X. The Lord said it is his "sin" which represents the old self. The Spirit of the Lord also said, "Pierce, pierce, pierce through the old self", then we see the word "Hindrance" turn into "Judgement."

The Spirit of the Lord said, "This hindrance is judgment. Only when you pierce through the old self by the Word of judgment, can you go up this mountain. This is the spiritual mountain of truth. No one can go up this mountain to build new Jerusalem, except through the Word of judgement and the sword of the Lord. Many people don't understand this, therefore the Word of judgment becomes their hindrance instead."

We asked, "O Lord, is this the flaming sword that turns every way in Genesis 3: 22-24?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "That's right!"

Then, we see again: Some people carry burdens, some have selfish desires therefore they are hindered from going up (the mountain). After they take away the burdens and the lusts then they are able to go up the mountain. Halfway through the mountain, another light hinders them. It looks like a cord of light with the word "Humility" written on it. This is a measuring cord and the higher they go up the narrower it is. After going through this measuring line[l] of light, then they will reach the peak. A red cross is on the top of the mountain and it reads "Christ is King" with a rainbow above it. Those who are on the top of the mountain, they completely unite and become One with Jesus, this is how the holy city new Jerusalem is built. We find that it is very wide after reaching the peak, and the entire mountain is green, vivid green! Those who are on the top of the mountain unite (with Jesus)[m] as One to enter into the light, into the glory of God, but the people on the foot of the mountain cannot see that.

**21:11 Having the glory of God, its radiance like a most rare jewel, like a jasper, clear as crystal.**

**Having the glory of God:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "The holy city is shining in glory, grand and magnificent! Everything in the city is glorious for it's My place, My house. Why is there the glory of God? Because I'm glorified by the life that My children live out. Your words and deeds on the earth are directly related to Me, if you obey the truth and live out My life, I will be glorified. On the contrary, there will be no radiance to glorify My Father."

**Its radiance like a most rare jewel:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "All people in the new heavens and the new earth can see the glory of the city dazzling as a jewel. The radiance shining in the city is the light of the most precious stones. Treasures are full of the temple and people are also My treasures, so are the obedient angels. My children are the apples of My eyes. "

**Most rare jewel:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "This is the apple of My eye, the priceless treasure, which is too valuable. They are the precious lives of those saints who have sacrificed themselves and been martyred for Me through the ages and generations. Those saints are like jewels because they have lived out My life."

**Like a jasper:** The light emitted from inside is like an extremely precious jasper which shines brightly every moment, so there is no darkness in the city. It is built by a perfect life of gentleness and obedience, which is extremely beautiful.

**Clear as crystal:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "It means to be crystal clear with My heart, mouth to mouth, heart to heart, that is a life aligned with Me. All are transparent, whoever abides inside is as One heart, laid bare, clear as crystal."

**21:12 It had a great, high wall, with twelve gates, and at the gates twelve angels, and on the gates the names of the twelve tribes of the sons of Israel were inscribed—**

**It had a great, high wall:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "The wall is My guard. The wall represents My power and also My majesty. For I guard all things, the Father gives Me the authority in heaven and all that is above it and the earth and all that is in it, all authority is given to Me, so I am the wall."

**“In that day this song will be sung in the land of Judah: “We have a strong city; he sets up salvation as walls and bulwarks” (Isaiah 26:1).**

The Spirit of the Lord said, "Christ intercedes, supplicates for you, and guards you every day on the right hand of the Father, this is the wall. Those saints who watch and pray every day for the house of God, their intercession, supplication and guard are the wall. It is made from the excellent spices, which are the attributes of Christ."

**With twelve gates:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "They are real, there are actual twelve gates, from where My children go in and out; I am your gate, all that enter through this gate are My children. "

**And at the gates twelve angels:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "They are angels responsible to watch, who guard My house day and night, and welcome My children in and out."

We asked, "How do they welcome the children?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "When you come in, they nod and say to you, 'Welcome, how are you, Jesus loves you.' When you go out, they wave their hands



and say to you, 'Immanuel.'" Out of the mouth of the angels are always sweet words, and on their faces are always smiles like spring breeze, which accompany you in and out, and they say, 'We are all brothers.'"

**And on the gates the names of the twelve tribes of the sons of Israel were inscribed:** The Spirit of the Lord said, " It is orderly in My house, every tribe has the designated gate to come in and go out. The gate is also a place to assemble, and to announce the assignments to each tribe, it's also a place where they gather and wait (for the assignment). Everything is orderly in God's house - obeying orders, waiting for assignments and executing orders. They are especially obedient children for God, therefore they are on call at all times, without delay and mistakes, they are extremely faithful and humble to the house of God, just like Moses. This is the holy city. "

In a vision: There are twelve tribes, each tribe has an elder with a golden rod in his hand who is standing at the gate to wait (for commands) and guard (God's house). The golden rod is the authority from God to these elders to lead every tribe. These elders wear crowns on their heads, the large jewel on the crown represents the victory of the whole tribe.

**21:13 On the east three gates, on the north three gates, on the south three gates, and on the west three gates.**

The Spirit of the Lord said, "Each side has three tribes lined in order of receiving seals in Chapter 7: 5-8."

**On the east three gates:** They are the tribe of Judah, the tribe of Reuben, and the tribe of Gad.

**On the north three gates:** They are the tribe of Asher, the tribe of Naphtali, and the tribe of Manasseh.

**On the south three gates:** They are the tribe of Simeon, the tribe of Levi, and the tribe of Issachar.

**And on the west three gates:** They are the tribe of Zebulun, the tribe of Joseph, and the tribe of Benjamin.

**21:14 And the wall of the city had twelve foundations, and on them were the twelve names of the twelve apostles of the Lamb.**

**The wall of the city had twelve foundations:** In a vision: twelve large pillars, look like the big pier of the bridge of Yangtze River, which are too large to hold. The Spirit of the Lord said, " They are pillars of the church and leaders of the twelve tribes."

**And on them were the twelve names of the twelve apostles of the Lamb:**  
The Spirit of the Lord said, "The foundation is Me, I am the chief corner stone. And My twelve apostles are the foundations of the church. They are My twelve disciples called and chosen by Me, they have entered into Christ who are your examples. "

The Spirit of the Lord said, "The first apostle is Paul, he is My treasure and the pupil in My eyes. I once lifted him up to the third heaven, and how I[n] wish you all could be like Paul. He is an extremely devout saint and faithful to Me unto death, he is so precious who is the same as Peter.

Peter is also the pupil in My eyes, he has paid the price of his blood and sacrificed his life for Me, so he is also My faithful son unto death.

John is My beloved treasure and son. John... I love you, you work so hard that your heart is transparent with Mine, therefore you have come into My rest. And you sit with Me, I with you. We have been together at all times on the island of Patmos. You have sacrificed all your personal interests for fulfilling My task, you even have had no time to eat and drink, nor sleep, for everything you have done is to fulfill My Father's will and My task. John, I love you, My treasure, thank you and you have spent so much time, worked so hard day and night, and finished the book of Revelation.

Andrew is also My faithful son unto death, and he has fulfilled many of the tasks entrusted by Me.

James, the son of Zebedee, who is also My faithful son unto death.

Philip, he has followed My footsteps unto death and been incompatible with the forces of darkness.

Bartholomew, he is also a faithful treasure unto death who has been working close to My chest.

They are all faithful to Me unto death. Thomas and the tax collector Matthew, James and Dat the sons of Aleph, Simon the Zealot. They are all precious sons, the pillars of God's house and God's temple. "

*The Holy Spirit sang: Your kingdom is my home, because I have already belonged to you ...*

21:15 And the one who spoke with me had a measuring rod of gold to measure the city and its gates and walls.

**The one who spoke with me:** This is the mighty angel speaking to John. This angel begins to perform his task with the authority from God.

**Had a measuring rod of gold (Chinese standard translation: held a ruler of golden reed):** The Spirit of the Lord said, "I send the angel to measure the city and its gates. This golden rod represents My authority. The word of God is authority, it measures everything. This golden rod also represents My humility, which is used for measuring the holy city, gates, and walls. "

In a vision: The golden rod is bowed at first, like a tape measure. After it is extended, there is a word 'Authority' written on it. 'Bowed like a tape measure' represents humility, the humility of Christ brings the authority from God.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "Humility is the highest authority and also the highest glory of God's Kingdom (refer to Philippians 2: 5-11)."

**To measure the city and its gates and walls:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "'The city': is My household, wherever I dwell, will be measured. 'Gate': I am the gate. I humble Myself and stay within My own position of authority first, therefore the saints and the Bride who come in must also be the same. I examine Myself<sup>60</sup> with the standards of My Father every day, I set an example for you in everything. I am the goal set by the Father, I am the gate. Whoever comes in through Me is My Bride and My Wife. Whoever enters this gate is holy and measured with golden rods. 'Gate' also represents the gate of your heart, which is to be measured according to the standards of the Father."

The Holy Spirit sang: *"Lift up your heads, O gates! And be lifted up, O ancient doors, that the King of glory may come in. Who is this King of glory? The LORD, strong and mighty, the LORD, mighty in battle! Lift up your heads, O gates! And lift them up, O ancient doors, that the King of glory may come in. Who is this King of glory? The LORD of hosts, he is the King of glory" (Psalms 24:7-10)!*

---

<sup>60</sup> When the Lord Jesus said, "I examine Myself every day with the Father's standards." We all thought that the vessels had made a mistake, and even when we were sorting out the text, we removed this sentence. But Jesus illuminated and rebuked us, and made us add again. We prayed, asked, and verified, and the Holy Spirit told us, "This is the Lord Jesus' extreme humility. This is the glory of Jesus, and also the glory of heaven. He has set an example for you in all things, so that you may follow." The Holy Spirit gave a scripture: *'And for their sake I consecrate myself, that they also may be sanctified in truth' (John 17:19)*. He is God, He is the Word, He is perfection, but still surrendered under the authority of the Father, therefore we have no reason not to surrender or to be humble. The Holy Spirit sang: I am willing to surrender, I am willing to surrender, and in your embrace of love, I am willing to surrender ...

Who are the gates? They are the children who come in and go out. They enter the gate according to God's standard.

**Walls:** Represent people's faith and strength. To measure the wall is to measure your faith, to see if your faith is strong enough, to see if you have entered the unshakable Kingdom? This is also to see if everyone's wall is thick enough to meet God's standard. To measure this wall is to measure your heart and faith.

**21:16 The city lies foursquare, its length the same as its width. And he measured the city with his rod, 12,000 stadia, its length and width and height are equal.**

**The city lies foursquare, its length the same as its width:** In a vision: a piece of square wood is being measured back and forth in every way. We also see a three-dimensional square like Rubik's cube for children, which has the same length, width, and height. Each of the squares represents one man, that is one city, and when each of them is bound firmly together, that is the city of new Jerusalem. The Lord magnifies one square and we see four words written on four corners: "Humility, Obedience, Faithfulness, Gentleness."

The Spirit of the Lord said, "The people in the city must meet the standard, the measurement of My Father, that is My attributes - Humility, Obedience, Faithfulness, and Gentleness. The standard of entering the city is the same for all people from all directions. In My sight, there is no distinction between high and low, rich and poor, great and small, but only one standard with the same mold, without prejudice. No one enters the holy city except through My standard. This standard is applied to everyone, no matter they are elders or pastors."

**Its length the same as its width:** It means one size: the standard of Christ. "**Its length the same as its width**" also represents God's righteousness.

**He measured the city with his rod:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "The angel receives My authority and starts to work, his task is to measure the city. This city is My household where I am in power, and the place where I dwell with My children, also My base where I reign and the Kingdom that I build."

What will be measured (in the city)? And how to measure?

Firstly, everyone's life is to be measured. The Spirit of the Lord said, "The angel measures this city with Christ's attributes, which means your life is measured with Christ's attributes according to God's standard. Therefore, you must be humble, obedient, meek and live godly on earth."

“Take my yoke upon you, and learn from me, for I am gentle and lowly in heart, and you will find rest for your souls” (Matthew 11:29).

Secondly, everyone’s deeds are to be measured. The Spirit of the Lord said, "Every one of you is a city. God chooses each of you and assigns a mission and task to you. And God will send the angel to measure and evaluate your work after you complete and accomplish a task. Although everyone’s work is different, God measures by His standard only. "

“Therefore, my beloved brothers, be steadfast, immovable, always abounding in the work of the Lord, knowing that in the LORD your labour is not in vain” (1Corinthians 15:58).

**12,000 stadia. Its length and width and height are equal:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "12,000 stadia and the length and width and height are equal. This is the measurement of heaven, which is the quantity I use, and the scale that I master. The appearance is 12,000 stadia and the length and width and height are equal which is according to the standard I desire. The city is magnificent and it shines day and night, My children and I will always dwell here to enjoy the grace of the Father, and reign solely."

Spirit: This city is the heavenly Kingdom. Now the saints from all directions are going to enter this city in the spirit, this is what takes place on the earth today.

In a vision: a cube city is rising.

This city is an invisible temple in spirit and in the air, which cannot be seen by eyes of the flesh, however it actually takes place in the spiritual realm and truly exists in heaven. All those saints who have took off their old selves by going through the judgement of the washing of water with the word, can enter the heavenly Kingdom today.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "So be holy in your lifetime, on earth as it is in heaven. The names of the twelve apostles have been written on the foundation of the wall."

“Being asked by the Pharisees when the kingdom of God would come, he answered them, ‘The kingdom of God is not coming with signs to be observed, nor will they say, ‘Look, here it is!’ or ‘There!’ for behold, the kingdom of God is in the midst of you’” (Luke 17:20-21).

Letter: This city will soon come down from heaven to Israel after this. This is the substantial fulfillment of the letter. The Spirit of the Lord said, "By this time, the letter is inseparable from the Spirit. What a big family! Saints from all directions are to be betrothed and enter into this great heavenly Kingdom, where it is extremely splendid and glorious, and invaluable treasures are brilliant everywhere. This is the place where I am to marry My Bride, it is also the bridal chamber where is prepared for the Bride, the place where God dwells with man and will be glorified. "

The Spirit of the Lord also said, "In the new heavens and the new earth, the whole land will come here to worship."

In a vision: The Cross is in the air, there are so many people underneath, they come to worship God from all nations, languages, peoples, and tribes.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "My heart is with them. People from all directions come to My capital to worship Me. This is the place where God observes all nations, and it is also the center for them to come to worship the Father God."

[“And if any of the families of the earth do not go up to Jerusalem to worship the King, the LORD of hosts, there will be no rain on them” \(Zechariah 14:17\).](#)

*The Holy Spirit sang: God ascends the throne in the shouts, and the Lord sits on the throne with the sounds of trumpets ...*

**21:17 He also measured its wall, 144 cubits by human measurement, which is also an angel’s measurement.**

No matter whether human measurement or angel’s measurement is used for the Bride of Christ, they are all 144 cubits, which is sufficient and perfect. The Bride is impeccable regardless of being measured by human or angel’s standard. This is the Bride built in Christ.

[“Great indeed, we confess, is the mystery of godliness; He was manifested in the flesh, vindicated by the Spirit \(or ‘vindicated by Holy Spirit’\), seen by angels, proclaimed among the nations, believed on in the world, taken up in glory” \(1 Timothy 3:16\).](#)

**He also measured its wall:** “[Measure]” means to inspect, in order to examine if the foundation is strong enough. **“Measured its wall”** that is to check if there is any falsehood of man’s building, whether it is built by man’s own wisdom and strength, or based on the foundation of the apostles and prophets.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "The wall of your life is built by your own life, faith, love, and also your usual words and deeds, which will be measured by the angel."

In a vision: Unwise[r] words open a breach that brings a quarrel, so the wall falls down. This is to remind us that our usual words and deeds affect the building of everyone's life. Because all these will be measured.

**By human measurement:** Each Bride is to be built on earth according to the standard of the apostles and prophets in Ephesians 2:19-22. To be built on the foundation of the apostles and prophets is to understand the truth, preach the truth and walk in the truth, so the Bride is able to withstand the tests from all people on earth.

“So then you are no longer strangers and aliens, but you are fellow citizens with the saints and members of the household of God, built on the foundation of the apostles and prophets, Christ Jesus himself being the cornerstone, in whom the whole structure, being joined together, grows into a holy temple in the Lord. In him you also are being built together into a dwelling place for God by the Spirit” (Ephesians 2:19-22).

The Spirit of the Lord said, "You are built according to the Scripture in Ephesians 2: 19-22, after the city is built up, this is your faith and strength, which is to be measured by the angel. And you will be useful to the Lord's household according to the measurement. All of you in God's Kingdom love God, however your faith and strength are not the same. You are to be measured and rewarded according to your talents. You will receive five talents or two, or one only? The assignment is according to everyone's faith, strength, and talent, some have authority over ten cities, some over five cities. "

**Which is also an angel's measurement:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "These are all chosen angels. They guard My temple every day, take on My yoke day and night, they are all ministering spirits sent to serve those who will inherit salvation. They never complain nor compare, nor seek their own benefits. They are gentle, humble and very obedient who are always on call without fail.

The angel's measurement is also the Father's requirement, which is the measurement of My standard as I don't judge when people tell Me how good they are, for there is hypocrisy in men, but angels work according to God's requirement, they are faithful without falsehood. The angels send faith, strength and everything needed to My sons according to My requirement. Humility, gentleness or whatever you need[s], the angels will deliver to you. If you need

strength, angels will strengthen you; if you lack wisdom, angels will give you wisdom. "

Just as in those days in Gethsemane, the Lord has prayed earnestly with tears to the Father for three times, for the strength before His crucifixion... The angel appeared from heaven and strengthened Him. (Refer to Luke 22:43)

In two visions: We see an angel carrying a large white bag and inside are the daily needs from the Father to His children. We see some of the children eat it up, but some throw it away. We also see an angel carrying a heavy bag, there is a sister next to him who is in a negative mood but she does not draw strength from the Lord. The angel stomps anxiously because the big bag he carries is pretty heavy, if she doesn't draw, he has to carry it back, which will be hard to report to the Father.

**144 cubits:** This is the measurement of the Father which is God's standard. 144 cubits is a heavenly number that the angel knows but man doesn't. Those who reach 144 cubits are those who have gone through four winds, brokenness and take off the old self. Some are oppressed, some are persecuted, some are isolated, some are tribulated and disciplined, some have been struck and some have overcome all circumstances ... All these are the conquerors. The 144 cubits means to measure people's deeds, this is God's standard for man.

In a vision: the words 'east, west, south, north' are written on four directions.

The Spirit of the Lord said: "This is to measure on all sides and directions, how much have you overcome? How much have you taken off (the old self) and lived out? The first four of the Ten Commandments are to love God, and the rest six are to love people. How many have you kept?

East: Means to face God. How much have you imitated Christ? I have been crucified (for you), how about you? If you (old self) is crucified (with Me)[u], you will overcome the rest of the three directions below.

West: Means to face people. I will measure those who rely on people instead of God.

North: How much have you suffered and denied yourselves for the Lord?



South: Means to face the world, how much have you conquered? How many times have you overcome the temptations from the devil? All these will be measured.

How much have you accomplished to keep the Word of My life in patience? How much obedience? How much forgiveness? You see, it's not too late now to pursue the highway toward Zion. "

Those who are qualified for being measured, they have the life of kingship and will enter the holy city. Those who are in the outer court are not sufficient to be measured for they have not reached the standard of measurement. After the measurement, they are to receive rewards according to their faith, strength, and talent. Some have authority over ten cities, some over five cities.

**21:18 The wall was built of jasper, while the city was pure gold, clear as glass.**

**The wall was built of jasper:** The wall represents individual life growth. Jasper represents everlasting humility, without it the wall can not be built; only with it can the wall stand firm.

**The city was pure gold:** "Pure gold" refers to heavenly faith, with a different spirit like Caleb and Joshua, you can be built of pure gold.

**Pure gold:** Means to be refined in every way, that is pure gold. The city will be refined by various circumstances. "Pure gold" means the attributes of Christ after refinement.

**Clear as glass:** The Spirit of the Lord said, " There is no darkness in Me, every of your intention and thought is crystal clear like a pomegranate seed. Since all ungodly mess is purified so (you are) clear as glass."

**21:19 The foundations of the wall of the city were adorned with every kind of jewel. The first was jasper, the second sapphire, the third agate, the fourth emerald.**

**The foundations of the wall:** The foundation of the wall is the truth, that is Christ.

**Were adorned with every kind of jewel:** Every kind of jewel means every truth, to obey the truth in every thing will lead to the perfect and flawless life of Christ. "Adorned with every kind of jewel" means to adorn the foundation of

everyone's life with the truth of Christ and the life of Christ. For they are also the foundations of the wall.

How are the various jewels formed? A volcano erupts magma and after thousands of years of high temperature, extrusion and burial, the sedimentary rock can be formed into gemstones. Likewise, the Lord's Brides receive every truth from the Lord, they will be purified, pressed, buried through the fire and high temperature of the circumstances, until they are turned into precious stones, living stones, so as to live out the abundant life of Christ.

**The first was jasper, the second sapphire, the third agate, the fourth emerald:**

**The first was jasper:** It refers to the reward to those who are modest and humble. Humility is to strengthen the foundation.

**The second sapphire:** It refers to the love and obedience to God. The reward of "sapphire" comes from the obedience of love.

**The third agate:** It refers to the heavenly life. Those who pursue the Lord and the truth, will be rewarded with "agate" and their heavenly life will be built up.

**The fourth emerald:** It refers to the abundant life. Those who never forsake but follow the Lord closely, will be rewarded with "emerald" and their life will be more abundantly.

**21:20 The fifth onyx, the sixth carnelian, the seventh chrysolite, the eighth beryl, the ninth topaz, the tenth chrysoptase, the eleventh jacinth, the twelfth amethyst.**

**The fifth onyx:** It refers to the reward to those who are completely self-denial. They will be able to receive honor and authority.

**The sixth carnelian:** It refers to the reward to the bloodshed and the self-sacrifice. Their love is genuine and they deserve the reward and glory.

In a vision: The Lord descends from heaven with a cloud ladder that is covered with red carpet, He enters the hearts of those who have sacrificed themselves, meantime the spirits of men are also lifted up in the cloud to walk with the Lord.

The next six gems will be received with the Lord by walking with Him. In a vision: People[v] embrace and rely on the Lord wherever they go. It represents the glory and authority that is received by walking with Christ.

**The seventh chrysolite:** Refers to power and strength.

In a vision: An honourable man holds a green official stamp. This is a privilege and no one will be able to pass and take anything away unless he receives the stamp from the steward.

**The eighth beryl:** Refers to a pure heart. Keep washing with the Word until the heart is pure. 'The beryl', also represents the desire (for God). The desire to be united with Christ, to be of One mind, to live in peace. Such a heart is "beryl".

**The ninth topaz:** It is a power that binds everything together in perfect harmony.

**The tenth chrysoprase:** It means to be able to accommodate sinners, which refers to a harmonious life. Live out the love of Christ so that you will be able to accommodate sinners and live in harmony with all things. Jesus is always full of love and compassion for sinners, therefore His Bride shall also have such attributes in order to be rewarded with "chrysoprase".

**The eleventh jacinth:** Refers to honor and glory. This reward is for a group not for individuals. This jacinth will be set on the crowns of the twelve elders when each tribe triumphs.

**The twelfth amethyst:** Refers to holiness and righteousness. This reward is inlaid on the ring of the Bride, it is the reward and proof of victory of the Bride.

*The Holy Spirit sang: (The Eternal Covenant) Child, My heart is waiting for you, are you willing to give Me all your love? No matter how the circumstance changes, no matter how time changes, let Me be your beloved forever. You are the Bride, waiting for Me, I am the Groom, going to marry you. Let My love burn your heart like fire, let Me be your beloved forever.*

**21:21 And the twelve gates were twelve pearls, each of the gates made of a single pearl, and the street of the city was pure gold, transparent as glass.**

**The twelve gates were twelve pearls, each of the gates made of a single pearl:** Christ is that gate. Each gate stands for an attribute of Christ. Twelve pearls represent the full truth.

In a vision: So many small short gates, each gate represents a truth. We also see someone[w] grabbing a white cord to enter one gate to another.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "I am the gate. I will lead you to enter every gate. The twelve tribes shall unite together to know Me. I am the Spirit that leads you into all truth."

The Lord wrote twelve words: Faith, Hope, Love, Sacrifice, Forgiveness, Humility, Obedience, Persecution, Whipping , Shame, Trial, and Endurance.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "You shall not only understand these twelve words, but also go through them. After you live through them, then you will live out the true life, so you are fine pearls who will enter the holy city."

It's not easy to reveal, enter, go through and live out every truth, as each requires a lot of sacrifices. However, the saints who hold fast to every truth will become conquerors and enter the holy city through that gate.

**The street of the city was pure gold:** Represents the streets are paved with every truth.

**Pure gold:** Represents God's word is pure spiritual milk that has been purified for seven times, it is no impurity, no moisture or contamination.

In a vision: Those who walk on the pure gold street of the city are barefoot, meaning there is none of their own intention in God's word. Everyone is clothed in white robes and walks in Faith, Hope, and Love.

**Transparent as glass:** When you are aligned with Jesus' heart and in harmony with God's word, every truth is to be transparent as glass, so is the heart. This is how the Word comes in the flesh, and the entire Word of God is manifested in the flesh of the Bride.

**21:22 And I saw no temple in the city, for its temple is the Lord God the Almighty and the Lamb.**

The Spirit of the Lord said, "The city that John saw is the place where God dwells with man. This city is new Jerusalem, where there is no temple, because the whole city is in Christ, therefore you are in Me, I am in you, you are part of

Me and I am part of you. This is the place where the hearts of God and man are opened, that is the temple which is also the heart. I am your temple.

The heart is the Temple, the place where is centered on the Father and Christ. Just as Christ denied Himself to keep the Father's will on the earth, He was centered on the Father to fulfill Father's will, all these conquerors are also Christ-centered. How Christ lives in the Father, so do these people live in Christ, therefore, the heart is My temple. "

**21:23 And the city has no need of sun or moon to shine on it, for the glory of God gives it light, and its lamp is the Lamb.**

**The city has no need of sun or moon to shine on it:** The whole city is a luminary. This city is God's Spirit, God's light, and the light is from God's glory.

In a vision: The golden light shines all around and looks particularly glorious. It is not natural light so it is not the same as the light[b1] in the cities of the earth.

**For the glory of God gives it light:** It is the radiance from God Himself. The Lord Himself is the source of light, the glorious light reflected from Him shines on the whole city, bright and pleasant.

In a vision: Golden-yellow light shines all around, it's too shiny to see what the Father looks like, and we only see golden splendor shining around, therefore there is no darkness in the city, as it is full of glory.

**And its lamp is the Lamb:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "Only Christ is the first fruit that illuminates the whole city. Only He is the lamp of the city, because He alone illuminates all mankind. He alone is to be your eternal light."

"The sun shall be no more your light by day, nor for brightness shall the moon give you light; but the LORD will be your everlasting light, and your God will be your glory. Your sun shall no more go down, nor your moon withdraw itself; for the LORD will be your everlasting light, and your days of mourning shall be ended" (Isaiah 60:19-20).

**21:24 By its light will the nations walk, and the kings of the earth will bring their glory into it,**

**By its light will the nations walk:** Jesus is the true light, whoever follows Him will not be in darkness, but will have the light of life. Those who are near Him are walking in the light, the people of all nations must come near the light.

**The nations:** The heart of the nations will be opened by that time, they will understand, will be illuminated, and will return to Christ to be reigned by Him and ruled by God. They will humble themselves and bow down before the Lord Almighty, saying, "I am your people, You are my God!" The kingdom of the world will become the Kingdom of Christ, He will reign forevermore.

**And the kings of the earth will bring their glory into it:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "The city is the Lord's lamp. All nations will come into the city and bow down to Me. All rulers and authorities will give their glory to God. "

In a vision: All the great and small officials face toward the east and bow down to God, raise both of their hands, bow down with their head to the ground and worship, "O God, you are my God, I am your people ! "

*The Holy Spirit sang: "Praise the Lord, all nations! Extol him, all peoples! For great is his steadfast love toward us, and the faithfulness of the Lord endures forever. Praise the Lord" (Psalms 117:1-2)!*

**21:25 And its gates will never be shut by day – and there will be no night there.**

**Its gates will never be shut by day:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "My heart is always open to My children, and the gate will never be shut, and all ancient doors will enter into My city, where the Father always opens His arms to welcome My children day and night."

In a vision: Heavenly Father opens His arms to welcome children home.

**There will be no night there:** The city is always shined by the bright lamp, for there is no darkness in the city, the heart is opened and brightened.

**21:26 They will bring into it the glory and the honour of the nations.**

Everyone is humbled, the heart comes to understand, the former vanity is gone, only Christ is worthy of glory. Only when man is humbled, can he exalt Christ high; only when man is truly humbled, can he let the Lord be the head, and look upon the Most High God, sing 'Hosanna' loudly.

In a vision: So many official hats and veils are taken off and removed. They say, "O Lord Jesus, I dishonored You before. Now I no longer need so much 'glory of vanity', only You are worthy of honor, glory, and praise!"

*The Holy Spirit sang: Hosanna! High above Hosanna! Hosanna! He who comes in the name of the Lord is worthy of praise!*

**21:27 But nothing unclean will ever enter it, nor anyone who does what is detestable or false, but only those who are written in the Lamb's book of life.**

**But nothing unclean:** The Spirit of the Lord said, " God is holy. If you are not holy, you will not be able to enter the holy city. Now tell the church: whoever is unclean can't enter the city, there will be no such people by that time. This is a warning, but also an exhortation, the final exhortation. Don't regret if you see others enter (into the holy city). Do not blame Me if you can't enter today because you have abandoned the love you had at first and defiled the holy city. Only those who are clothed in white robes are worthy of entering the holy city. "

**Will ever enter it, nor anyone who does what is detestable or false:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "**Detestable:** refers to those who make divisions, who are greedy, lecherous and idolatrous, they are not able to enter the holy city. **False:** those who make covenants with Me one by one, I have laid them up and will bring them out at the time of judgement. They sign covenants but break them again and again, this is falsehood. You lie to Me. Today you will realise that lying to Me is to deceive yourself. "

In a vision: A sister speaks very sweet words to the Lord with her flattering lip. However, she is not willing to devote or put off the old self so she runs away as soon as the Lord needs her. Finally, we see her sit there crying because she cannot enter the holy city.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "This is the one who smears My face."

**But only those who are written in the Lamb's book of life:** Only through the slain Lamb of God, through the gate of the Cross by taking off your old self, will you be able to enter the holy city. These are the conquerors. (Refer to Revelation 20:15)

*The Holy Spirit sang: Your kingdom is my home, because I have already belonged to you ... Glory to the Most High God, glory to the Almighty and Loving God!*

## Chapter 22

### The River of Life Flowing Endless

22:1 Then the angel showed me the river of the water of life, bright as crystal, flowing from the throne of God and of the Lamb through the middle of the street of the city;

**The angel showed me:** And the angel showed John again.

**The river of the water of life...from... the middle of the street of the city:** The Spirit of the Lord said, " **'The city'** means My house and the place where My children live. **Middle of the street:** means to walk on God's word and His truth in everything, to stand on God's word in every step. **The river of the water of life:** represents My commandments and also My lamp. Why is 'My word' the lamp of the city? No one can live without the river of the water of life. This river is like pure water, bright as crystal. "

We asked, "O Lord, what does this street mean? Is it real?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "This is an actual road for people to walk on. At this moment, the letter and the Spirit are reconciled. In the middle of the street in the city, people come and go, they all speak and stand on God's word. The entire city is God's own household and people will drink the river of the water of life when they are thirsty. "

**Bright as crystal:** This water is like a mirror that can reflect man.

In a vision: A man sees himself in the water, then he holds a handful of water, saying, "Ah, why am I in the water?" As soon as he drinks, Wow! How sweet it is! After drinking he says, "Ah, God's word is truly as sweet as honey!"

**Flowing from the throne of God and of the Lamb:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "This is the living water flowing from My heart, which is your portion. You will never be thirsty once you drink it. My water can not only nourish your hearts, but also be used for healing and beauty, therefore the more you drink, the younger you are, I will make you return to the days of your youthful vigor. For I am the way, and the truth, and the life; no one comes to the Father except through Me. "

22:2 Also, on either side of the river, the tree of life with its twelve kinds of fruit ("kinds" or refer to "times"), yielding its fruit each month. The leaves of the tree were for the healing of the nations.



**On either side of the river, the tree of life:** In a vision: the river of the water of life lies in the middle of the street and there are three steps on each side of the water, they are all golden and make the water swaying like gold. People go down the steps to drink the water when they are thirsty on the way. We see a brother drinking from cupped hands, smiling and saying, "Ah, it's sweeter than honey!" The water is too pure to see, only when you hold it with your hands can you know.

**The tree of life:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "I bring heaven to the earth, so that you are on earth as in heaven. The entire holy city is the Kingdom of God, the city is full of treasures. Letter: This is true and is a visible tree of life."

In a vision: The root of the tree is transparent, absorbing water. Everything is crystal clear and visible.

The Spirit of the Lord continues to say, "The tree of life also represents human life, which means man will have an eternal life. The maturity of human life, human heart, human righteousness, human deeds, growth speed and the size of life are all supplied by the water of this river. "

Finally, the Holy Spirit said, "The Lamb of God reveals the book of Revelation, therefore the river of water of life will flow to the whole earth."

**With its twelve kinds of fruit ('kinds' or refer to 'times')**: Letter: The tree of life is visible, it bears twelve kinds of fruit a year, where is like spring all year around, therefore the fruits are often supplied, and one kind each month, such as pineapples this month, peaches next month.

We said, "O Lord, it takes several months from bloom to mature fruit. It happens only once a year."

The Spirit of the Lord said, "After human sinned, it brought the cool of the day, therefore the earth was cursed and no longer yielded its strength to man, only by the sweat of man's face, he shall eat bread. This curse will be no more in the new heavens and the new earth, for the Garden of Eden will be restored even better than before, and far better."

A sister said, "O Lord, it sounds like a fairy tale, and a bit hard to believe."

The Spirit of the Lord said, "You must believe, otherwise you will fall into the curse."

The Spirit of the Lord said, " **'With its twelve kinds of fruit'** means My twelve attributes, which are the deeds lived out. Humility, Meekness, Obedience, Endurance, Tolerance, Forgiveness and Peace... full of the fruits of Faith, Hope

and Love." This is the fruit of life, the fruit of the Holy Spirit, constantly bearing new fruit through the Holy Spirit.

“But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, patience, kindness, goodness, faithfulness, gentleness, self-control; against such things there is no law” (Galatians 5:22-23).

The fruit of the tree of life is the word of God, and the deed lived out.

**Yielding its fruit each month:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "You take My yoke and bear the fruit of life every month. Whatever I assign to you, you shall follow all commands to go and bear fruit. It's appointed by Me, not by your own account, nor by yourself to send the fruit before the throne, as the angel will present the fruit before the throne. "(Refer to John 15:16)

In a vision: The angel flutters his wings to pick the fruit and bring it before the throne, saying, "This is offered from your faithful and good servant."

The Spirit of the Lord said, "The entire city is God's Kingdom, it is glorious and dazzling"

**The leaves of the tree were for the healing of the nations:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "**The leaves of the tree:** Letter: There are full of treasures in the holy city and the leaves of the tree of life have the power to heal, which is the power given by God.

What does it mean today? It means the anointing in you and the gift from God. Enter into My Kingdom, face to face with Me, enter into My chamber, come into My arms, as there is no sickness here with Me. A little bit of pain is (My) discipline, which will be healed as soon as you proclaim with My word. Proclamations are leaves and authority, everyone in this city knows how to declare because I am with you all the time. There is no sickness in the Holy City. '**Healing of the nations**' here means to heal the people who are outside the city. "

Finally, the Lord instructed us, "You will understand My heart after the judgement. Those who cry out to Me and eat My words will be healed. My word is health to your whole body."

In a vision: A sister enters the gate to look for Jesus. A servant who is greatly gifted is standing at the door, the sister says, "Move away, I'm looking for Jesus!" She pushes the gifted servant aside, enters into the chamber and goes straight to Jesus. As soon as the Lord Jesus touches her, she is healed and becomes young and beautiful again.

**22:3 No longer will there be anything accursed, but the throne of God and of the Lamb will be in it, and his servants will worship him.**

**No longer will there be anything accursed:** Everything will restart and enter into the new heavens and the new earth, as God has taken away all curses since the time of Adam.

**The throne of God and of the Lamb will be in it:** The Spirit of the Lord said, " This is the heavenly city, where is My home, and in where My throne is set. The heart of the Lamb (of God) and the Father are One, however the Lamb still honors the Father for the Father is the Most High and Sovereign, man can never see His being, He is the great light. The Son is the incarnation of the Father. I and the Father are One. Whoever faces and sees Me, will also face and see the Father through Me."

**His servants will worship him:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "All those who are raised from the dead with Me are My servants, My servants will serve Me."

We asked, "What does it mean to serve you?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "To serve Me is to obey Me, and to do My will, so your heart is aligned with Mine. Whoever obeys God is serving (Him).

*The Holy Spirit sang: "Praise the LORD, all nations! Extol him, all peoples! For great is his steadfast love towards us, and the faithfulness of the LORD endures for ever. Praise the LORD" (Psalm 117:1-2)!*

**22:4 They will see his face, and his name will be on their foreheads.**

**They will see his face:** The Spirit of the Lord said, " 'Will see his face' means to be 'face to face with Him'. Everyone in the holy city will be face to face with Me like Moses, who sees Me as I am."

*The Holy Spirit sang: God ascended to the throne in shouts, the LORD sat on the throne with the sounds of trumpets...*

**His name will be on their foreheads:** In a vision: "Emanuel" or "God with us" is on every forehead. The Spirit of the Lord said, "I am with everyone!"

Those who enter the holy city are so joyful and blessed!

**22:5 And night will be no more. They will need no light of lamp or sun, for the Lord God will be their light, and they will reign for ever and ever.**

**Night will be no more:** All will enter the Kingdom of light as this is the actual Kingdom where night will be no more. The word of God will not pass away, every day is daytime and people will no longer sleep. By the Spirit also means there is no darkness or hiding in human heart. The heart is laid bare and transparent.

**They will need no light of lamp: 'Light of lamp'** means those who understand the Bible, like John the Baptist who was the beacon in that era. They will not need to ask the servants, for the word of the Lord is the lamp. Everyone will come before God. The entire Bible is opened.

In a vision: the Bible in the Lord's hand is twice as thick as ours.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "The entire Scripture is opened, both the letter outside and the Spirit inside are written on it. "

**Sun:** Refers to those who are gifted and seek God every day. They will live in God's great light, so they no longer count the days, nor live by the sun.

**For the Lord God will be their light:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "The previous light of lamp and sun will be no longer needed, nor the old manner, nor the visible church, as all will be departed from the old way. All people from the smallest to the greatest know God because they are face to face before God. Everything will be renewed, I Myself will guide them and they will live in God's glory every day. "

**They will reign for ever and ever:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "They will reign with Me and shepherd My household together with Me forever and ever."

**22:6 And he said to me, "These words are trustworthy and true. And the Lord, the God of the spirits of the prophets, has sent his angel to show his servants what must soon take place."**

**And he said to me:**The angel said to John.

**These words are trustworthy and true:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "I am the true God. For what I say is simply 'Yes' or 'No', without any lie. My words are purified without any falsehood. You should believe My words and be My true witness."

**And the Lord, the God of the spirits of the prophets:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "I am the Spirit, My Spirit is God's heart. All Scripture is breathed out by Me."

**Has sent his angel:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "Whoever is sent by the Spirit of God, is the Son of God, who shall obey God. Whomever I use is My messenger."

**To show his servants what must soon take place:** The Spirit of the Lord said, " 'What must soon take place' refers to the mystery of the end time of the world. That is the instruction to My servants to complete the last great harvest. 'What must soon take place' also means I am coming soon, blessed are those who watch and prepare. "

**22:7 "And behold, I am coming soon. Blessed is the one who keeps the words of the prophecy of this book."**

**Behold, I am coming soon:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "I will come at the Father's will, without delay. Awake, awake, you must be watchful! I will come to demolish the old and rebuild the new, as this is the work I am coming to do."

**Blessed is the one who keeps the words of the prophecy of this book:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "Blessed are those who cleanse their garments! Heaven and earth will pass away but not an iota, not a dot of My words will pass away until all is accomplished. Live out Faith, Hope and Love, 'Faith' means to have faith in God's word; 'Hope' means to have hope and look forward to the Lord's return; 'Love' means to love God and people, which are the deeds lived out. Whoever obeys the Word of endurance will enter the Kingdom of heaven, and whoever keeps this Word and also overcomes, will be clothed in white robe to sit at the table and reign with Me. "

**22:8 I, John, am the one who heard and saw these things. And when I heard and saw them, I fell down to worship at the feet of the angel who showed them to me,**

**I, John, am the one who heard and saw these things:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "This is what John the Elder heard, saw and gone through by himself, so it is a true testimony. He is My faithful witness without falsehood. "

**And when I heard and saw them, I fell down to worship at the feet of the angel who showed them to me:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "What (John the Elder) heard and saw are all true. God is majestic and cannot be mocked. Don't worship angels as all those who are used and sent by God are God's messengers."

**In a vision:** There are so many messengers all over the mountains, holding silver-white lamps in their hands which are used as fire torches to light up thousands of houses in darkness. Christ sends a lot of messengers in the latter days, however each one shall worship the only true God alone.

22:9 But he said to me, “You must not do that! I am a fellow servant with you and your brothers the prophets, and with those who keep the words of this book. Worship God.”

But he said to me, “You must not do that! The angel told John not to worship him because only God is worthy to receive worship and honor. This is the humility of the angel. Humility is the highest honor in heaven, and the greatest glory of God.

I am a fellow servant with you and your brothers the prophets, and with those who keep the words of this book. **Worship God:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "The angels in heaven and the messengers on earth are all servants of God, they are all humble before God, and worship the only true God. The angels in heaven pass on God's words to John, then John the Elder passes them onto you. You all must be humble. Cooperate and work together to accomplish God's mission, be an united front to fulfill God's will. You must worship the only true God. "

In a vision: the angel becomes One with the white horse when he humbles himself.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "Only when you are truly humble, can you ride on the white horse."

22:10 And he said to me, “Do not seal up the words of the prophecy of this book, for the time is near.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "Since the creation of the world, the words in this book can not be closed up for the Word of God must be released. You shall preach this word and not seal it up. This is the last prophecy, the mystery in the revealed word of God must not be sealed again. For the time is near. With God, one day is as a thousand years and a thousand years as one day."

We see a few large white words in a vision: **announce to the world.**

The Spirit of the Lord said, “Heaven and earth will be destroyed, but none of My words will pass away.”

22:11 Let the evildoer still do evil, and the filthy still be filthy, and the righteous still do right, and the holy still be holy.”

**Let the evildoer still do evil, and the filthy still be filthy:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "The heavenly gate is about to be shut but he still wears filthy garments, therefore I can't help him if it's his will."

**Let the evildoer still do evil:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "I have warned, exhorted, advised with My words, I have done everything that I should do but he is still stiff-necked and unrepentant... this is called unrighteousness."

**The filthy still be filthy:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "It refers to those who bring shame on My name, blaspheme and reject Me, cause strife in My house, and the blind, the humpbacked, the lame, the leprous, the arrogant, the jealous... all those are filthy. "

**The righteous still do right:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "He who learns from Me, takes up My yoke and runs straight toward My goal is righteous and doing right."

**And the holy still be holy:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "You shall hold fast to what you have. Keep God's word so that you can be holy."

*The Holy Spirit sang: Live a holy, and holy life...*

**22:12 "Behold, I am coming soon, bringing my recompense with me, to repay everyone for what he has done.**

**Behold, I am coming soon:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "I will surely come very soon."

**Bringing my recompense with me:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "I am God that rewards those who do good and punishes those who do evil. The Father has given Me this authority."

**To repay everyone for what he has done:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "Vengeance is Mine, I will repay. I am to execute justice for the oppressed, destroy all evil doers. I will demolish the old and pluck out the log from everyone's eyes."

In a vision: a pampered son holds a fan, rolling his eyes.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "In his eyes, no one is good because he eats the fruit of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil. His heart is filled with evil, so he has no God but logs in his eyes, he oppresses God's children. I will destroy these Philistines and all evil in the world. Those who do right will receive the reward and the crown of righteousness. Behold, I am coming soon! "

**22:13 I am the Alpha and the Omega, the first and the last, the beginning and the end."**

**I am the Alpha:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "I am the God, the founder and perfecter. I am the Lord since the creation of heaven and the earth. In one word, I am the God of the world."

**I am the Omega:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "'Omega' represents the end of everything, I am the God to end everything. So I am the God of the beginning and the God of the end." In a vision: a white "full stop" was drawn.

**The first and the last, the beginning and the end:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "I am the first and the last, I am the God from the beginning to the end, I am the God since the creation of the world, I am the God before the world began."

**22:14 Blessed are those who wash their robes, so that they may have the right to the tree of life and that they may enter the city by the gates.**

**Blessed are those who wash their robes:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "Blessed are those who always examine themselves before Me. Through the Holy Spirit and My word, they can cleanse their robes<sup>61</sup>, for My word is the detergent. When the word of God goes with the Spirit of God, that comes the anointing of God, which is the detergent."

In a vision: when this detergent[a] is squeezed, it looks like white toothpaste.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "Put the old self to death through the Holy Spirit and repent through God's words, this is to clean our robes with detergent. For faith and deeds always work together." "For the body apart from the spirit is dead, so also faith apart from works is dead" (James 2:26).

**So that they may have the right to the tree of life:** Only holy people can receive this authority. The tree of life is the Son of the Lord and this is Jesus himself.

**They may enter the city by the gates:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "These are the gates to the holy city. The holy city is My household, I am the gate. Whoever comes in through Me will be saved and no one comes to the Father except through Me "

"I have winnowed them with a winnowing fork in the gates of the land" (Jeremiah 15:7)...

The Lord winnows His people with a winnowing fork at the gate of the city. Whoever is cleansed and purified, will enter into the holy city.

---

<sup>61</sup> Robes refer to the deeds that are lived out.



In a vision: The messenger of God holds a winnowing fork and accidentally winnows a shrunk little grain to the ground. The Lord Jesus bends down, picking it up carefully and putting it back to the winnowing fork. 'Little grain' represents a very small life, however the Lord is not willing to forsake but pick it up and put it back to the winnowing fork.

We asked, " O Lord, why is the messenger winnowing?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "Through My last-day messengers, the Word of judgment is being preached, and will bring people into the Kingdom of God."

We continued to ask, "How comes the 'little grain' is winnowed out?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "Because his life is too small to stand the Word of judgement, therefore he became weak and fell down after hearing it."

Through vision, God lets John see those who cleanse their robes entering the Kingdom of God. This is the grace of God, and the law (for people) to enter the Kingdom of God in every era, also the plumb line to restore the Garden of Eden. First of all, restore the garden in everyone's heart, then God will restore the Garden of Eden on earth. (Refer to Ezekiel 43:12)

*The Holy Spirit sang: Amazing grace flows into my heart like a river, no longer hungry, no longer thirsty, I find the spring of living water, my heart joyful and peaceful, sing the song of praise never ending, never ending. Sing and sing, I want to sing, my singing flies to the other side of the sky, he who has ears hears that Jesus is the spring of the living water of mankind.*

**22:15 Outside are the dogs and sorcerers and the sexually immoral and murderers and idolaters, and everyone who loves and practises falsehood.**

The Spirit of the Lord said, " The people outside of the city are the remnants after rapture. They are stunned when they see the gate is shut after these people (who cleanse their robes) enter the city. I let John see a vision that those wicked people mentioned in verse 15 can not be raptured. This is God's righteousness, for people with such evils are unable to be raptured. There are such people in every era who can not enter the holy city, neither now nor in the end. My words are to warn all generations and warn people on the whole earth."

**The dogs:** 'The dogs' refers to biting and devouring one another, it means those who blame, dispute and quarrel against one another, will all be consumed in the end.

**The sorcerers:** Means those who seek people but not God, they seek witches, consult mediums, fortune tellers ... Whoever seeks those who are

controlled by evil spirits is practicing sorceries. It also includes those who worship gifts and celebrities (but not God), and speak through any evil spirits.

**The sexually immoral:** Means the sexual immorality of the flesh and of the spirit. Sexual immorality in spirit is where the desires of the mind exceed the love for God. The desires of the mind include everything in heaven, on the earth and all in the sea, which are beyond the love to God, are called the sexually immoral. And loving gifts more than loving God is also included.

Testimony: 10 years ago, a church showed great eagerness for God. They studied the Bible everyday, and often prayed overnight, therefore God gave several people the gift of revelation of vision. At the beginning, no one knew how to use the gift, they didn't establish a relationship with the Lord, nor did they seek the will of God by themselves. Therefore, no matter how good the message[c] was, they could not hear it, but only sought the gifted people to pray for everything, and mostly were for personal issues and for the flesh. Then God let one of the sisters have a dream. In the dream, it was nice to see everyone in the church wearing white robes, but they began to undress as soon as they entered the assembly room of the church, so everyone was naked. They didn't understand what was wrong then they asked God, God said, "This is divination, it's fortune telling." The love of gifts exceeds the love to the Lord, which is called spiritual immorality. The church has corrected now, they seek the truth and seek Christ alone. They now walk both on the truth and the revelation of the Holy Spirit. 'The revelation of the Holy Spirit' is to stand for the truth and lead the church, which should be used for building the lives so as to guide everyone into all truth, and cleanse the church by the washing of water with the word, in order that she becomes a glorious Bride of Christ.

**Murderers:** There are physical murderers which include suicide, murdering with a borrowed knife and passing the buck to others. For example, an abortion is murdering with a borrowed knife. Murderers also include those who hate others and reject others from their hearts.

["Everyone who hates his brother is a murderer, and you know that no murderer has eternal life abiding in him" \(1John 3:15\).](#)

**Idolaters:** It means to worship fame and fortune, status, wealth, power, celebrities and great men. Idolaters also refer to those who worship idols in temples, martyrs, images of dead people or the beauties. They will be attacked by evil spirits. Idolaters worship 'geniuses and beauties' in movies or on television. People worship whatever God abominates is called idolatry. (Refer to Exodus 20:1-6)

**Everyone who loves falsehood:** Those who have no God in their hearts love to lie, speak falsely and create something from nothing, or turn something into nothing, this is falsehood.

In a vision: A small white ping pong ball is passed from one hand to another, the more it is passed, the bigger it gets. In the end, it turns into a big basketball.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "People in the world love to speak falsely and boast, love to flatter and praise. Do not believe the words from the world if you do not hear by yourself and see with your eyes. Everything that is false is a lie, don't believe just one side. Some even tamper with God's word and the gospel, as they all love falsehood."

**"Do not add to his words, lest he rebuke you and you will be found a liar"** (Proverbs 30:6).

**Practises falsehood:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "It means the false testimony, which is made up, a lie. Regardless of whether it's a falsehood for material gains in the world or a lie and a false testimony against the truth in the church, all of them are practicing falsehood. The whole world lies in the power of the evil one to practise deception, and now the evil spirit is working, therefore you shall keep away from idols. Now the Son of God is coming, and you will enter into the truth, therefore stay away from these (idols). For those who practise falsehood and worship idols will be shut out (of the gate). Heaven is holy, flawless and spotless, therefore without holiness, no one will enter the Kingdom of God. The prudent gives thought to his steps." (Refer to 1 John 5: 19-21)

**22:16 "I, Jesus, have sent my angel to testify to you about these things for the churches. I am the root and the descendant of David, the bright morning star."**

**I, Jesus, have sent my angel to testify to you about these things for the churches:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "O My servants, I am the Lord who is a faithful Creator. What I have mentioned above, and all mysteries in the revealed Little Scroll are true and trustworthy, which must be fulfilled for sure. You shall understand first, then preach these things out through your mouths, to let all people know. I am the Almighty God, I am the Lord of the whole world. Everything in the Bible is to be fulfilled all over the earth quickly... Now is the time."

**I am the root... of David:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "I am the God from the foundation of the world, I am the only Son of the Lord God, and also I am the descendant of Jesse, the root of David."

**And the descendant of David:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "In the genealogy, I am the descendent of David. However, I am God from the beginning of the world, I am the sovereign God of the whole world, and I am God who rules over the universe."

**The bright morning star:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "Morning star is wisdom, wisdom is morning star, morning star is My heart, morning star is Myself and I am the bright morning star. When I guide you, the morning star will illuminate the eyes in your heart. For your eyes are blind without morning stars, but with the morning star in you, the whole body will be brightened, and your heart will turn into a bright world. "

In a vision: a piece of white almond, which looks like the kernel of a peach.

The Spirit of the Lord said, "The morning star is the finest God in you. I am the bright lamp and speak in your heart. To reveal the Revelation to you, is to guide you with the morning star. So the wisdom will come into your heart and open your spiritual eyes, where you will be transparent and the whole body will be brightened. The morning star can illuminate the eyes of people all over the world, the morning star can enlighten the hearts of the nations, so that all the nations will understand My heart. "

**22:17 The Spirit and the Bride say, "Come." And let the one who hears say," Come." And let the one who is thirsty come; let the one who desires take the water of life without price.**

**The Spirit and the Bride say, "Come.":** The Spirit of the Lord said, "The Holy Spirit and the Bride are testifying for Me, they shout to all nations and peoples, 'Come and enter into the Kingdom of God! '"

In a vision: Jesus is dancing with His Bride. They say together to those who face west, "Come!"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "My children come! Come to enjoy family love and joy."

We see all these people come over to dance with Jesus<sup>62</sup> in a circle . They praise, shout, pray, dance, and we also see people walking in pairs on the golden street, some of them say, "O, what a beautiful holy city!" And some others say, "O, heaven is so good!"

---

<sup>62</sup> Dance with Jesus means to be intimate, loving, fellowship and reconciled with Jesus.

**And let the one who hears say, "Come.":** The people who say are clothed in white, so are the people who come. Whoever follows Jesus will come and enter into the Kingdom of God.

**And let the one who is thirsty come:** All who are willing to drink the water of life will come, the water of life is the finest wine in the feast, this is the feast for the Bride and Groom and the revealed Little Scroll is the best wine.

In a vision: on the table, there is a large white bottle filled with the best wine, so many beautiful Brides come to drink and Jesus is so happy to see everyone drinking.

**Let the one who desires take the water of life without price:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "Who doesn't want to drink once you all understand? My water of life and My grace are given to you without price. All My grace is free to you to enjoy, for you are My Bride, children of God and we are to enjoy paradise[e] to sit and reign together. This water of life is the revealed Little Scroll for you to drink and eat and enjoy without price. Heavenly Father welcomes you, I love you all! "

In a vision: So many people and children, and also those children in paradise. They come out of the great tribulation with their parents. They have gone through all kinds of persecution and tribulations, however they all enter the holy city. They come to play together in a place like a playground where is too good to describe! There are also many children about fifteen to sixteen years old and also some handsome and pretty blonde foreign children. They are all together to enjoy the love of heavenly Father. And we also hear the Lord Jesus say, "Come to praise! Come to shout! Come to dance!"

*The Lord's Spirit Sang: Welcome our Lord Jesus to the holy temple praise our Lord Jesus to reign alone. The Lord comes to take us back to heavenly home, back to heavenly home. The Kingdom of heaven is so beautiful like a picture. Dance and dance, sing and sing. Everyone in heavenly home is together, so freely. Putting on that fine linen one by one, as beautiful as the clouds, let's praise the Lord together, praise the Lord.*

**22:18 I warn everyone who hears the words of the prophecy of this book; if anyone adds to them, God will add to him the plagues described in this book,**

**I warn everyone who hears the words of the prophecy of this book:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "This is the servant speaking. John the Elder says, 'The Little Scroll is opened, all the nations have understood God's heart, I have also truly testified for you, it is the book of Revelation, the Little Scroll, which I see

with my own eyes, and I hear with my own ears. I, John the Elder, testifies for God according to His will without any falsehood. "

**If anyone adds to them:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "Tell everyone who hears: don't add nor take away (anything from the Bible). All of My words are true and certain, which is simply 'Yes' or 'No'. Do not add or take away the Father's will and His plan. For all these are the will of the Father, the command of the Father and the arrangement of the Father so who dares to tamper with them? No matter who you are, you shall take up My yoke, learn from Me to accomplish the Father's task . "

**God will add to him the plagues described in this book:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "This prophecy is My revealed Word, the word that I speak to the nations is God's command. Heavenly Father is very serious and severe, the word of God cannot be taken lightly, nor added or lessened, otherwise the plague of destruction will be added to him. "

**22:19 And if anyone takes away from the words of the book of this prophecy, God will take away his share in the tree of life and in the holy city, which are described in this book.**

**The words of the book of this prophecy:** Refers to this Little Scroll.

**If anyone takes away from:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "What does 'take away' mean? It means not to write and preach according to My plan or talk and preach freely at own will." In a vision, we see three items but one is crossed which means 'take away'. "None of God's plans can be taken away arbitrarily, otherwise his share in the holy city will be no more."

**God will take away his share in the tree of life and in the holy city, which are described in this book:** The Spirit of the Lord said, " Since you take away God's words, the righteous deeds that you have done will no longer be remembered and your name will be blotted out of the Book of Life as well."

With fear and trembling, we have completed the Revelation with the Lord. Once we said, "O Lord, we dare not take this task. How can we guarantee word for word without missing or adding?" The Spirit of the Lord said, "You do not mean to dishonor Me, so I am not to condemn you. "

**22:20 He who testifies to these things says," Surely I am coming soon." Amen. Come, Lord Jesus!**

**He who testifies to these things says:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "I am to testify to all of these things. The Little Scroll is opened, so now you understand

all this, therefore the heart is opened, understood and brightened. What I prepare for those who love Me is far better. "

**Surely, I am coming soon:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "Surely, the Little Scroll is revealed to you at the end time of the world. You must all understand that I am coming soon! People all over the world know that I am coming soon, to walk according to the will of the Father. "

**Amen. Come, Lord Jesus:** The Spirit of the Lord said, "My servant says, 'Amen, Come, Lord Jesus!' The saints say, 'O Lord Jesus, we have been looking forward to this day and thank you the King of kings and the Lord of lords! '"

**22:21 The grace of the Lord Jesus be with all. Amen.**

This is the last blessing from John the Elder, to bless all the brothers and sisters to receive the grace and mercy from God.

*The Spirit of the Lord sang: Your Kingdom is forever lasting, Your regime is forever and ever ...*

"My children, I am the Lord from the foundation of the world, so I am the Lord of the world, also a wondrous great God. The entire Bible is the testimony to My son. He is My beloved son, you take His yoke upon you and follow His footsteps, so finally you can complete the Little Scroll," heavenly Father said.

Then the Lord praised us and said, "You followed Me to reveal the book of Revelation, and completed it finally. There were two or three groups of people around the world praying to reveal the book of Revelation, however they did not keep it up to the end and were dismissed by Satan. You followed Me through to the end to reveal the Revelation and you're pretty good. "

The Spirit of the Lord said, "I unfold the Little Scroll and wish everyone to understand the truth, I do not want anyone to perish. There are perdition, destruction and catastrophes in this book, which are not My will, but are brought by sin of the stubborn and the rebellious. The Father is kind, righteous, and faithful. The heavenly Father is mercy, the heavenly Father is love and He does everything possible to make you repent, so that you can enter into the heavenly Kingdom. Some who are ungrateful and stiff-necked go astray, they don't know the true God and walk into the path of destruction. Mercy, mercy! My children repent quickly! Mercy, mercy! Those who do not repent, there is nothing I can do, nor can I save them. I stand at the gate and call My little son every day. Some

return, some harden their necks and keep going west without turning back. Mercy, mercy! I am broken-hearted because he will die and perish. "

In a vision: an old father puts his hands around his mouth shouting, "Come back! Come back! Return!"



## **The End (The Ministry and The Message)**

The Spirit of the Lord said, "The revealed Revelation is the guide light."

In a vision: Four sisters from our church uphold a red signal light. There are lots of trains coming from the South and sitting inside are all soldiers in military uniforms, who are the valiant men that make the covenant with Jesus. They are all prepared but do not know where to go because of the dense fog that makes the way unclear. This red signal light is the road-sign to lead the last-day soldiers of the Lord. The Lord told us, "You can never leave the battlefield if your church can't accomplish the mission!" And we see the light being lifted up and turned into a fire torch and it is lifted up higher and higher. The Lord wrote a few words: "Save The World". The Lord also promised us and said, "You shall prepare for the Rapture. You must keep yourselves faithful and sanctify, make preparations. I will take the whole church after all the tasks of the Revelation are completed."

We asked the Lord, "O Lord, what kind of church can be raptured?"

The Spirit of the Lord said, "Before the Seven Bowls, some churches will be raptured because they will be transparent. The following cannot be raptured: those who are opaque to the Lord and have a life similar to that of a monk and those who enjoy the flesh. Also, those who are without the indwelling of the Holy Spirit will not be raptured because they are like a stone (lusts) that blocks the intestines (door of the heart), therefore, I cannot enter. Those who are idle and live on a subsidy from the government and only seek grace, they will also not be raptured.

I will rapture the son, the Bride and those who take Me as center and set their minds on the things of Mine. They take My yoke, learn My likeness and bear the Father's burden... they are One with the Spirit. Those religious believers who only do superficial work, how can they relate to Me in them? They can not be raptured. I am pleased, if you sit down and pray with Me closely or worship and praise at any time. The fellow workers must be with One heart, work together in accordance with My will, so I will remember. Tell My Chinese Bride that I will revive the Divine Land first then extend to the whole earth, My water of the river of the life will flow to the whole earth. I love you, My children! "

*The Lord's Spirit Sang: I see the throne of the Lord descending on the land of China. Living water flows from the throne nourishing the south, north, east*

*and west. People from all directions are watching, Jesus will release the earth. Large numbers of servants rise up to bless the whole earth. Glory Hallelujah, raise our hands to the Father, to thank Him for His wonderful (incomparably) great love, to come upon the land of China! Glory Hallelujah, raise our hands to the Father, to thank Him for His wonderful (incomparably) great love, to come upon the land of China!*

## **Additional Note for English version Only**

### **Foreword**

[a] “The Lord Jesus spoke” is added to the English version only.

### **Chapter 1**

[a] In the Chinese version, it is “my brother”.

[b] In the Chinese version, it is “my Father”.

### **Chapter 2**

[a] as the Father, a friend, a brother...

[b]speak to our fellow worker...

### **Chapter 8**

[a] Sheep representing those who want God and Jesus, they are willing to repent and reform, however they do not have strength to make it, therefore in the end time, the very end time, Jesus presses them to save them.

[b] “There is much more to know about the third heaven than you can know in this life,[...] through Him to reconcile all things [...]” (Joyner, Rick. The Final Quest Trilogy, Kindle Edition, PP. 44, PP.228 ).

[c] “This torch will give its bearer great influence. Those who have carried it and then laid it down often did so because they began to esteem the influence of the torch more than His presence. As they drifted from Him, the torch became too heavy for them, they laid it aside, and began to substitute their own words for His Words. This is how the doctrines and traditions of men began to eclipse the influence of His Spirit over men” (Joyner, Rick. The Final Quest Trilogy-Kindle Edition, pp. 277-278).

### **Chapter 10**

[a] This is to explain the microchip which is ‘the future Mark of the Beast’ that will be mentioned in the latter verses.

[b] This explains the reference of the plumb-line.

[c] [d] This wording should be included in the original Chinese version but because of the sense of vision, we have used brackets to divide it.

[e] “the Lord Jesus said” is added to the English version only.

[f] Here refer to " what the Seven Thunders have said"

### **Chapter 11**

[a] In the Chinese Version, "Church" is changed to "Flock" for better understanding of the English Version.

[b] In the Chinese Version, "They" is changed to " The witnesses" for better understanding of the English Version.

[c] In the Chinese Version, "cannot out crop because it is particularly cold" is changed to "it is warmer in than out" for better understanding of the English Version.

[d] To be clearer about the meaning of the sentence for the English Version, we have changed "My mystery" to " The Lord's mystery".

[e] In the Chinese Version, "on" is changed to "in".

[f] To be clearer about the meaning of the sentence for the English Version, we have changed "guarded the grave at that year" to "guarded the grave of Jesus".

## Chapter 12

- [b] In the Chinese Version: "a Male Child".
- [c] The word "in the wildness" is added to the English Version for better understanding.
- [d] In the Chinese Version: "that is My Kingdom has come."
- [e] "In your spirit" is added to the English Version for better understanding.

## Chapter 13

- [a] In the Chinese Version, "it" is replaced with "opened revelation" for better understanding.
- [b] In the Chinese version: "we are to receive the Word of Life from God."
- [c] In the Chinese Version: "devours human life in particular'.
- [d] These people - refer to those who have the spirit to harm people, and those who turn to their own way.
- [e] Yang Bailao is a specific character in Chinese story books. It refers to those peasants who are simple and honest.
- [f] In the Chinese version: "his spiritual man".
- [g] The wording of "this Scroll" is added to make a better understanding of the English version.
- [h] The words "The Lord is the fountain of life" are added to make a better understanding of the English version.
- [i] Additional reference note is added to explain where this comes from, therefore make a better understanding.
- [j] The wording "from you" is added to make a better understanding.
- [k] In the Chinese version: "you cannot fly up'.
- [l] In the Chinese version: "in demons"
- [m] "mark" is referring to the mark in the human heart, representing the king of himself, not letting Jesus reigns over his heart. If man reaches repentance, this mark will be washed off by Jesus' precious blood, otherwise it will fall into the Mark of the Beast eventually.
- [n] "Named by man" - for example "Melbourne Christian Church" or "Los Angeles Christian Church".

## Chapter 14

- [b] In the Chinese version: "They", and it is changed to "the 144,000" to make a better understanding.
- [c] "With only a layer of skin" - means they have put off the old self completely, and are fully led by the Holy Spirit.
- [d] A book in ancient China was made of bamboo, and it normally rolled up like a mini version of bamboo-curtain.
- [g] Original "own self".
- [h] The word "sent to" is added.
- [i] Some get up who are turned into transparent: this is parable in this vision. It means those who receive the judgement of Word, and are willing to put off their old selves, then they are to turn into transparent.
- [j] Original is "he".
- [k] The meaning of "Crush" can be referred to "The Lord rejected all my mighty men in my midst; he summoned an assembly against me to crush my young men"(Lamentations 1:15 ).

[l] Refer to James 1:18.

[m] Chinese version is ”心胸坦荡” - with an open, affectionate heart. We have discussed with the Chinese pastor to understand exactly the meaning of the phrase in this part, then update the English so as to make it clearer.

## Chapter 15

[a] The word "God" is added.

[b] In the traditional preaching, the gospel of heaven had been changing to the gospel of the earth. It is false teaching. The initial teaching should pursue heavenly life, enter the Kingdom of heaven, not pursue the earthly things, including the gift of healing from people, from church ... all this the gospel of the earth. Therefore, the gospel becomes false teaching. But the heavenly Father is more concerned with our spiritual life, not earthly life, which is to repent so that able enter into His Kingdom, cause what we need the Father already knew. (Refer to Matthew 6:33; John 6:63)

## Chapter 16

[a] In the Chinese version: "Because all are poisonous in his blood which is cancer that is incurable."

[b] In the Chinese version: " I don't like swap".

[c] In the Chinese version: "the wine" OR " this wine".

[d] "The words" is added to make a better understanding.

[e] In the Chinese version: " a man pours gasoline over Jerusalem, " .

[f] In the Chinese version: "The entire is religion", here the word " the three unclean spirits" is added to make a better understanding.

## Chapter 17

[a] The words "the flour" , "produce finest flour" are added to make a better understanding.

[b] "A Journey of a watercress"

This is a story in the primary school textbook from China, talking about a watercress eaten by a group of kids. Most of the kids chew and eat thoroughly. But one of the watercress is not chewed at all because this kid eats too fast. so it went through a journey from his mouth to his stomach, coming out exactly the same. This is parable, something not digest at all and still in its original form.

[d] In the Chinese version: " This is the path on earth, the earthly desires are want, want, want!"

[e] In the Chinese version: " This path leads straight to heaven, which is sacrifice, sacrifice, sacrifice!"

[f] In the Chinese version: "This woman".

[g] Emperor Qin Shihuang was the First Emperor of a unified China and founder of the Qin dynasty.

[h] In the Chinese version: "They are buddies with the Beast".

[k] In the Chinese version: " he has never seen a man riding a Beast since the foundation of the world".

[m] In the Chinese version: " What is the bright bridge just seen?"

[p] In the Chinese Version: " truly convinced", the word " defeat" is added to make a better understanding.

[q] In the Chinese version: " it", which is changed to "them" to make a better understanding.

[r] The word " their nations" is added to make a better understanding.

[s] The word "The Beast" is added to make a better understanding.

## Chapter 18

- [a] The word " in the meantime" is added.
- [c] In the Chinese version without the word "many".
- [d] In the Chinese version is "his", instead of "the Babylonian system".
- [e] The word "God" is added to make a better understanding.
- [h] Here "black soy milk" means the general soy milk but in pure black, it does not mean 'black soybean'.
- [i] Mahjong - a Chinese game is usually played by four people, with 136 or 144 rectangular pieces called tiles.
- [j] In the Chinese version: "it".
- [l] In original Chinese version, it is 'the cross' instead of the gallows
- [m] In the Chinese version is “ break themselves”. confirmed with the Pastor the spiritual meaning is “examine themselves”.

## Chapter 19

- [a] In the Chinese version is " The heavens worship God solemnly once this is accomplished".
- [b] Jeanne-Marie Bouvier de la Motte-Guyon (commonly known as Madame Guyon); 13 April 1648 – 9 June 1717) was a French mystic and was accused of advocating Quietism, although she never called herself a Quietist. Quietism was considered heretical by the Roman Catholic Church, and she was imprisoned from 1695 to 1703 after publishing the book A Short and Very Easy Method of Prayer. Even though Madame Guyon was in a framework church and had been accused, she held fast to the truth and lived a godly life.
- [c] The words " the French Mystic from the 17th Century" is added to make a better understanding.
- [d] In the Chinese version: " is you with Me".
- [e] In the Chinese version: "you and Me".
- [f] "Everything that God does not want" refers to all straw, wood and hay.
- [g] The words "these attributes" are added for better understanding.
- [i] In the Chinese version: "his".
- [j] Bow is a parable here. A set-square stands up like a bow, which is to shoot people, or attack people with their preference in the Bible.
- [k] In the Chinese version: "gangs".
- [l] The words "they are to" are added to make a better understanding.
- [m] In the Chinese version: " What to do?" The word "we" is added to make a better understanding.
- [n] "The Word" is added to make a better understanding.
- [o] God's measuring line, plump line (Refer to Amos 7:7).

## Chapter 20

- [a] The words " in Jesus' name" are added.
- [d] In the Chinese version: "it'.
- [e] In the Chinese version: "it'.

[f] In the Chinese version: "cover".

[g] In the Chinese version: "it".

[h] In the Chinese version : "it".

[j] In the Chinese version: "it".

[k] In the Chinese version: "it".

[l] Yurt: A teepee is a tent built like the shape of corn. The material used is similar to Yurt which is also wood, canvas and felt. The main difference is that they don't have walls and a roof like Yurt does.

[m] The words " those who are specifically fighting against God's Spirit" are added to make a better understanding.

[o] In the Chinese version: "My faithful witness".

[p] The words " Here reveals" is added to make a better understanding.

[q] Or "is never reconciled".

[r] In the Chinese version: "You".

[s] The Chinese version: (the Great White Throne) where it is glittering.

[t] Or "The Seal of Conquerors".

[u] Or "Conqueror".

[v] Refer to Luke 19:17-19.

## **Chapter 21**

[c] The word "Myself" is added to make a better understanding.

[d] The word "live" is added to make a better understanding.

[e] The word "But first" is added to make a better understanding.

[f] The dogs refers to biting and swallowing each other where they blame each other, cause strife and quarrel.

[g] Hedgehogs refer to those who know God's words but fear action, because they need to sacrifice, take the Cross and pay the price, therefore they will lose their own benefit.

[h] The word " decree in the Old Testament" is added.

[i] Tang Monk: Tang Seng (Chinese Pinyin). The title Sanzang refers to his mission to seek the Sanzangjing, or the "Three Collections of (Buddhist) Scriptures". In some English translations of Journey to the West, the title is rendered as Tripitaka which is the original Sanskrit term for the Sanzangjing. He is also widely known as Tang Seng, which is a courtesy name that, like the former name, Tang Sanzang, reflects his status as an oath brother of Emperor Taizong of the Tang dynasty.

[j] In the Chinese version is " Whatever God does not want you to worship but you are to worship".

[k] In the Chinese version: " a word".

[l] Here "measuring line" is referring to the "measuring cord" mentioned in the same paragraph, also referring to "plumb line", "God's standard".

[m] The sentence "Those who are able to go up the mountain, they unite (with Jesus)" are added for better understanding.

[n] in the Chinese version: "eagerly hope".

[r] The word "unwise" is added to make a better understanding.

[s] In the Chinese version: " tools and whatever you need".

[u] The most important is putting off the old self ( to face God which is the east).

[v] The word "people" is added to make a better understanding.

[w] The word "someone" is added to make a better understanding.

[b1] The word "lights" is added to make a better understanding.

## **Chapter 22**

[a] The word " when this detergent"is added to make a better understanding.

[c] In the Chinese version: "the Word".

[e] In the Chinese version: "in paradise" .

## **Reference List**

1. Joyner, Rick. The Final Quest Trilogy-Kindle Edition, pp. 277-278
2. Joyner, Rick. 2016, The Final Quest Trilogy - Kindle Edition, P21-22
3. Joyner, Rick. The Final Quest Trilogy, Kindle Edition, PP. 44, PP.228
4. Holy Bible - English Standard Version 2008